RECEIVED
Sep 22 2025
SC Court of Appeals

THE STATE OF SOUTH CAROLINA
In The Court of Appeals

APPEAL FROM HORRY COUNTY

Court of Common Pleas

William H. Seals, Jr., Circuit Court Judge

Appellate Case No. 2024-000144
Case No. 2021-CP-26-07489

City of North Myrtle Beach,

Appellant,

v.

Sun TRS Ocean Club, LLC, Sun TRS Carolina Pines, LLC, and Sun Carolina Pines RV, LLC,

Respondents.

FIRST AMENDED RECORD ON APPEAL

VOLUME V

Cheryl D. Shoun (SC Bar No. 5092)
Rhett D. Ricard (SC Bar No. 102353)
MAYNARD NEXSEN, PC
205 King Street, Suite 400
Charleston, SC 29401
cshoun@maynardnexsen.com
rricard@maynardnexsen.com
(o): (843) 577-9440; (f): (843) 720-1777

Attorneys for Appellant

Richard H. Willis (SC Bar No. 6159)
John G. Tamasitis (SC Bar No. 101875)
WILLIAMS MULLEN
1230 Main Street, Suite 330
Columbia, SC 29201
rwillis@williamsmullen.com
jtamasitis@williamsmullen.com
(o): (803) 567-4600; (f): (803) 567-4601

Attorneys for Respondents

INDEX

VOLUME V
(Pages 1953-2440)

Respondent Ex 53 – Respondents' Form 10-K.....1953

Respondent Ex 54 – Appellant's 2018 Comprehensive Plan.....2158

Respondent Ex 55 – Appellant's Future Land Uses Map.....2440
(refer to native format produced in OneDrive email to Court of Appeals)

UNITED STATES
SECURITIES AND EXCHANGE COMMISSION
Washington, D.C. 20549

FORM 10-K

ANNUAL REPORT PURSUANT TO SECTION 13 OR 15(D) OF THE SECURITIES EXCHANGE ACT OF 1934
For the fiscal year ended December 31, 2022

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
(Exact Name of Registrant as Specified in its Charter)

Maryland	**1-12616**	**38-2730780**
(State of Incorporation)	Commission file number	(I.R.S. Employer Identification No.)

27777 Franklin Rd, Suite 300, Southfield, Michigan	**48034**
(Address of Principal Executive Offices)	(Zip Code)

(248) 208-2500
(Registrant's telephone number, including area code)

Securities registered pursuant to Section 12(b) of the Act:

Title of each class	Trading Symbol(s)	Name of each exchange on which registered
Common Stock, $0.01 par value	SUI	New York Stock Exchange

Indicate by check mark if the registrant is a well-known seasoned issuer, as defined in Rule 405 of the Securities Act. Yes ☒ No ☐

Indicate by check mark if the Registrant is not required to file reports pursuant to Section 13 or 15(d) of the Exchange Act. Yes ☐ No ☒

Indicate by check mark whether the Registrant (1) has filed all reports required to be filed by Section 13 or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934 during the preceding 12 months (or for such shorter period that the Registrant was required to file such reports), and (2) has been subject to such filing requirements for the past 90 days. Yes ☒ No ☐

Indicate by check mark whether the Registrant has submitted electronically every Interactive Data File required to be submitted pursuant to Rule 405 of Regulation S-T (§232.405 of this chapter) during the preceding 12 months (or for such shorter period that the Registrant was required to submit and post such files). Yes ☒ No ☐

Indicate by check mark whether the Registrant is a large accelerated filer, an accelerated filer, a non-accelerated filer, a smaller reporting company or an emerging growth company. See the definitions of "large accelerated filer," "accelerated filer," "smaller reporting company" and "emerging growth company" in Rule 12b-2 of the Exchange Act.

Large accelerated filer	Accelerated filer	Non-accelerated filer	Smaller reporting company	Emerging growth company
☒	☐	☐	☐	☐

If an emerging growth company, indicate by check mark if the Registrant has elected not to use the extended transition period for complying with any new or revised financial accounting standards provided pursuant to Section 13(a) of the Exchange Act. ☐

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant has filed a report on and attestation to its management's assessment of the effectiveness of its internal control over financial reporting under Section 404(b) of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act (15 U.S.C. 7262(b)) by the registered public accounting firm that prepared or issued its audit report. ☒

If securities are registered pursuant to Section 12(b) of the Act, indicate by check mark whether the financial statements of the registrant included in the filing reflect the correction of an error to previously issued financial statements. ☐

Indicate by check mark whether any of those error corrections are restatements that required a recovery analysis of incentive-based compensation received by any of the registrant's executive officers during the relevant recovery period pursuant to Section 240.10D-1(b). ☐

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant is a shell company (as defined in Rule 12b-2 of the Exchange Act). Yes ☐ No ☒

As of June 30, 2022, the aggregate market value of the registrant's stock held by non-affiliates was $19,130,159,251 (computed by reference to the closing sales price of the registrant's common stock as of June 30, 2022). For this computation, the registrant has excluded the market value of all shares of common stock reported as beneficially owned by executive officers and directors of the registrant; such exclusion shall not be deemed to constitute an admission that any such person is an affiliate of the registrant.

Number of shares of Common Stock, $0.01 par value per share, outstanding as of February 16, 2023: 124,099,219

Documents Incorporated By Reference

Unless provided in an amendment to this Annual Report on Form 10-K, the information required by Part III is incorporated by reference to the registrant's proxy statement to be filed pursuant to Regulation 14A, with respect to the registrant's 2023 annual meeting of shareholders.

Table of Contents

Item	Description	Page
Part I.		
Item 1.	Business	1
Item 1A.	Risk Factors	11
Item 1B.	Unresolved Staff Comments	24
Item 2.	Properties	25
Item 3.	Legal Proceedings	44
Item 4.	Mine Safety Disclosures	44
Part II.		
Item 5.	Market for the Registrant's Common Equity, Related Shareholder Matters and Issuer Purchases of Equity Securities	45
Item 6.	[Reserved]	48
Item 7.	Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations	49
Item 7A.	Quantitative and Qualitative Disclosures about Market Risk	80
Item 8.	Financial Statements and Supplementary Data	81
Item 9.	Changes in and Disagreements with Accountants on Accounting and Financial Disclosure	81
Item 9A.	Controls and Procedures	81
Item 9B.	Other Information	81
Part III.		
Item 10.	Directors, Executive Officers and Corporate Governance	82
Item 11.	Executive Compensation	82
Item 12.	Security Ownership of Certain Beneficial Owners and Management and Related Shareholder Matters	82
Item 13.	Certain Relationships and Related Transactions, and Director Independence	82
Item 14.	Principal Accountant Fees and Services	82
Part IV.		
Item 15.	Exhibits and Financial Statement Schedules	83
Item 16.	Form 10-K Summary	83
Exhibits		84
Signatures		87
Index to the Consolidated Financial Statements and Financial Statement Schedule		F - 1

PART I

ITEM 1. BUSINESS

GENERAL OVERVIEW

Sun Communities, Inc., a Maryland corporation, and all wholly-owned or majority-owned and controlled subsidiaries, including Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership (the "Operating Partnership"), Sun Home Services, Inc., a Michigan corporation ("SHS"), Safe Harbor Marinas, LLC ("Safe Harbor") and Sun UK Holding LLC (together with its subsidiaries, "Park Holidays") are referred to herein as the "Company," "we," "us," "or," and "our."

We are a fully integrated real estate investment trust ("REIT"). We own manufactured housing ("MH") and recreational vehicle ("RV") communities and marinas in the United States ("U.S."), the United Kingdom ("UK") and Canada (marinas and, together with MH and RV, the "properties"). We self-administer, self-manage, and operate or hold an interest in, and develop the majority of our properties and a select number of our communities are operated by independent third party contractors on our behalf under management agreements. Others are operated by lessees under ground lease arrangements. Together with our affiliates and predecessors, we have been in the business of operating, acquiring, developing and expanding MH and RV communities since 1975 and marinas since 2020.

We lease individual parcels of land ("sites"), with utility access for the placement of manufactured homes and RVs to our MH and RV customers. Our MH communities are designed to offer affordable housing to individuals and families, while also providing certain amenities. In the UK, our MH communities are referred to as holiday parks and are predominantly located at irreplaceable seaside locations in the south of England. Our RV communities are designed to offer affordable vacation opportunities to individuals and families complemented by a diverse selection of high-quality amenities.

The majority of our marinas are concentrated in coastal regions. Our marinas offer wet slip and dry storage space leases, end-to-end service (such as routine maintenance, repair and winterization), fuel sales and other high-end amenities. These services and amenities offer convenience and resort-quality experiences to our members and guests.

As of December 31, 2022, we owned and operated, directly or indirectly, or had an interest in, a portfolio of 669 properties located in the U.S., the UK and Canada, including 353 MH communities, 182 RV communities, and 134 marinas. As of December 31, 2022, the properties contained an aggregate of 227,541 developed sites comprised of 118,204 developed MH sites, 30,333 annual RV sites (inclusive of both annual and seasonal usage rights), 31,181 transient RV sites, and 47,823 wet slips and dry storage spaces. Additionally, we own or control land to support developing and expanding nearly 16,200 additional MH and RV sites suitable for development.

Through SHS, a taxable REIT subsidiary, we market, sell, and lease new and pre-owned homes to current and future residents in our MH communities. The operations of SHS support and enhance our occupancy levels, property performance and cash flows.

Our executive and principal property management office is located at 27777 Franklin Road, Suite 300, Southfield, Michigan 48034 and our telephone number is (248) 208-2500. We also have principal offices in Dallas, Texas, and in Bexhill-on-Sea, East Sussex, UK. We have regional property management offices throughout the U.S. We employed an aggregate of 7,594 full and part time employees as of December 31, 2022.

Our website address is www.suncommunities.com and we make available, free of charge, on or through our website all of our periodic reports, including our Annual Reports on Form 10-K, Quarterly Reports on Form 10-Q, and current reports on Form 8-K, as soon as reasonably practicable after we file such reports with the Securities and Exchange Commission (the "SEC"). Additionally, the SEC maintains a website at https://www.sec.gov, that contains reports, proxy information statements and other information about us.

STRUCTURE OF THE COMPANY

The Company is a REIT and the general partner of the Operating Partnership. As the sole general partner of the Operating Partnership, we generally have the power to manage and have complete control over the conduct of the Operating Partnership's affairs and all decisions or actions made or taken by us as the general partner pursuant to the partnership agreement are generally binding upon all of the partners and the Operating Partnership.

The Operating Partnership is structured as an umbrella partnership REIT ("UPREIT"). We conduct substantially all of our operations through the Operating Partnership, which, directly or indirectly through other subsidiaries, owns substantially all of our assets. This UPREIT structure enables us to comply with certain complex requirements under the federal tax rules and regulations applicable to REITs, and to acquire properties in transactions that defer some or all of the sellers' tax consequences. The financial results of the Operating Partnership and our other subsidiaries are consolidated in our Consolidated Financial Statements. The financial results of the Operating Partnership include certain activities that do not necessarily qualify as REIT activities under the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended (the "Code"). We have formed taxable REIT subsidiaries, as defined in the Code, to engage in such activities. We use taxable REIT subsidiaries to offer certain services to our residents and engage in activities that would not otherwise be permitted under the REIT rules if provided directly by us or by the Operating Partnership. The taxable REIT subsidiaries include our home sales business, SHS, which provides manufactured home sales, leasing, and other services to current and prospective tenants of our properties. Currently, all of our UK operations are conducted through taxable REIT subsidiaries.

Under the partnership agreement, the Operating Partnership is structured to make distributions with respect to certain of the Operating Partnership units ("OP units") at the same time that distributions are made to our common shareholders. The Operating Partnership is structured to permit limited partners holding certain classes or series of OP units to exchange those OP units for shares of our common stock (in a taxable transaction) and achieve liquidity for their investment.

We own 95.4% of all of the OP Units and the limited partners of the Operating Partnership own the rest. The following table sets forth:

- The various series of OP units and the number of units of each series outstanding as of December 31, 2022;
- The relative ranking of the various series of OP units with respect to rights to the payment of distributions and the distribution of assets in the event of any voluntary or involuntary liquidation, dissolution or winding up of the Operating Partnership;
- The number of shares of our common stock issuable upon the exchange of each OP unit of the applicable series;
- The annual distribution rate on each series of OP units; and
- Information regarding the terms of redemption rights for each series of OP units, as applicable.

Ranking	Description	OP Units Outstanding at December 31, 2022	Exchange Rate[1]	Annual Distribution Rate[2]	Cash Redemption[3]	Redemption Period
1	Preferred OP units (or "Aspen preferred OP units")	1,258,819[4]	Variable[5]	Variable[6]	Mandatory	Variable[7]
1	Series A-1 preferred OP units	207,548	2.439	6.0 %	N/A	N/A
2	Series C preferred OP units	306,013	1.11	5.0 %	N/A	N/A
3	Series D preferred OP units	488,958	0.8	4.0 %	Holder's Option	Any time after earlier of January 31, 2024 or death of holder
4	Series E preferred OP units	80,000	0.6897	5.5 %	N/A	N/A
5	Series F preferred OP units	90,000	0.625	3.0 %	Holder's Option	Any time after earlier of May 14, 2025 or death of holder
6	Series G preferred OP units	240,710	0.6452	3.2 %	Holder's Option	Any time after earlier of September 30, 2025 or death of holder
7	Series H preferred OP units	581,367	0.6098	3.0 %	Holder's Option	Any time after earlier of October 30, 2025 or death of holder
8	Series J preferred OP units	240,000	0.6061	2.85 %	Holder's Option	During the 30-day period following a change of control of the Company or any time after April 21, 2026
9	Series A-3 preferred OP units	40,268	1.8605	4.5 %	N/A	N/A
10	Common OP units	126,463,507[8]	1.0	Same distribution rate for common stock and common OP units	N/A	N/A

[1] Exchange rates are subject to adjustment upon stock splits, recapitalizations and similar events. The exchange rates of certain series of OP units are approximated to four decimal places.

[2] Except for common OP units, distributions are payable on the issue price of each OP unit, which is $27.00 per unit for all Aspen preferred OP units and $100.00 per unit for all other preferred OP units.

[3] The redemption price for each OP unit redeemed will be equal to its issue price plus all accrued but unpaid distributions.

[4] Of the outstanding Aspen preferred OP units, 270,000 are designated as "Aspen 2034 Units."

[5] At any time prior to January 1, 2024 (or prior to January 1, 2034 with respect to the Aspen 2034 Units), at the holder's option, each Aspen preferred OP unit may be exchanged into: (a) if the average closing price of our common stock for the preceding ten trading days is $68.00 per share or less, 0.397 common OP units, or (b) if the 10-day average closing price of our common stock is greater than $68.00 per share, the number of common OP units is determined by dividing (i) the sum of (A) $27.00 plus (B) 25.0% of the amount by which the 10-day average closing price exceeds $68.00 per share, by (ii) the 10-day average closing price.

[6] The annual distribution rate for Aspen 2034 Units is 3.8%. The annual distribution rate on all other Aspen preferred OP units is equal to the 10-year U.S. Treasury bond yield plus 239 basis points; provided, however, that such aggregate distribution rate shall not be less than 6.5% nor more than 9.0%.

[7] We are required to redeem all outstanding Aspen preferred OP units other than the Aspen 2034 Units on January 2, 2024. We are required to redeem all outstanding Aspen 2034 Units on January 2, 2034. In addition, we are required to redeem the Aspen preferred OP units (including Aspen 2034 Units) of any holder thereof within five days after receipt of a written demand during the existence of certain uncured Aspen preferred OP unit defaults, including our failure to pay distributions on the Aspen preferred OP units when due and our failure to provide certain security for the payment of distributions on the Aspen preferred OP units.

[8] Of the 126,463,507 Common OP units 124,044,803, or 98.1% were held by us, and 2,418,704, or 1.9% were owned by various limited partners.

REAL PROPERTY OPERATIONS

Throughout this report, we use the terms resident to represent a "resident," in the U.S. and a "customer" in the UK.

An MH community is a residential subdivision with sites for the placement of manufactured homes, related improvements and amenities. Manufactured homes are detached single-family homes that are produced off-site by manufacturers and installed on site within the community. Manufactured homes are available in a wide array of designs, providing owners with a level of customization generally unavailable in multi-family housing complexes. Modern MH communities contain improvements similar to other garden-style residential developments, including centralized entrances, paved streets, curbs, gutters and parkways. In addition, these communities also often provide a number of amenities, such as a clubhouse, a swimming pool, basketball courts, shuffleboard courts, tennis courts and laundry facilities.

An RV community is a resort with sites for the placement of RVs for varied lengths of time. RV communities may also provide vacation rental homes and may include a number of amenities such as restaurants, golf courses, swimming pools, water parks, tennis courts, fitness centers, planned activities and spacious social facilities.

In 2021, we began to rebrand select RV communities under the "Sun Outdoors" umbrella. Sun Outdoors offers tent camping, RV sites and vacation rentals with world-class amenities in the U.S. and Canada. We believe the Sun Outdoors brand supports our competitive advantage in the outdoor market. Implementation of the Sun Outdoors brand at select RV communities is expected to be completed by the end of March 2023. Implementation consists of the conversion of the communities's digital presence (website, Facebook, reservation software and other internal systems) and the replacement of signage at the communities.

A marina is a specially-designed harbor that can be located on oceans, lakes, bays or rivers and typically includes dry storage systems that provide storage solutions for the placement of vessels ranging in size from small boats to super yachts for varied lengths of time. Dry storage systems also allow for the required maintenance of the vessels that we store. Marinas also provide ancillary services, such as fuel stations, ship stores, restaurants, swimming pools, cabin and lodging rentals, boat rentals, tennis courts, fitness centers, shower and laundry facilities, planned activities and other services to create a robust member experience.

Renters at our MH and RV communities lease the site on which a manufactured home, RV or vacation rental home is located. We typically own the underlying land, utility connections, streets, lighting, driveways, common area amenities, and other capital improvements and are responsible for enforcement of community guidelines and maintenance. In certain MH and RV communities, we do not own all of the underlying land and operate the communities pursuant to ground leases. Certain communities provide water and sewer service through public or private utility companies, while other communities provide these services to residents from on-site facilities. Each owner of a home within our properties is responsible for the maintenance of the home and leased site. As a result, our capital expenditure needs tend to be less significant relative to multi-family rental apartment complexes.

Renters at our marinas lease the wet slip or dry storage space on which a vessel is stored. We typically own the underlying land, building improvements, dock improvements, site improvements and other on-site amenity structures. Because we own the facilities and improvements on the land or submerged land at those marinas, we are responsible for the capital improvements and maintenance. In certain marinas, we do not own all of the underlying land and operate the marinas pursuant to ground leases.

We compete with other available MH and RV communities, and alternative forms of housing (such as on-site constructed homes, apartments, condominiums and townhouses) as they provide housing alternatives to potential tenants of MH and RV communities. We also compete with other available marinas in the U.S.

PROPERTY MANAGEMENT

Our property management strategy emphasizes intensive, detail-oriented, hands-on management by dedicated, on-site MH and RV community and marina managers. We believe our focus on creating an exceptional resident, guest and member experience creates a competitive advantage. It enables us to continually monitor and address concerns, the performance of competitive properties and local market conditions. As of December 31, 2022, of our 7,594 employees, 610 were located on-site as property managers, and of those, 94.8% were full-time employees.

Our MH and RV property managers in the U.S. and Canada are overseen by our Chief Operating Officer and Executive Vice President, four Senior Vice Presidents of Operations and Sales, 11 Divisional Vice Presidents and 45 Regional Vice Presidents. Each Regional Vice President oversees one to 16 properties and is responsible for regular property inspections, oversight of property operations and sales functions, semi-annual market surveys of competitive communities and interaction with local manufactured home dealers. Each property manager performs regular inspections in order to monitor the physical condition of properties and to effectively address tenant concerns. In addition to an on-site manager, each district or property has on-site maintenance personnel and management support staff. We hold mandatory training sessions for all new property management personnel to ensure that policies and procedures are executed effectively and professionally. All of our property management personnel participate in on-going training to ensure that changes to policies and procedures are implemented consistently. Our internal training program has led to increased knowledge and accountability for daily operations and policies and procedures.

Park Holidays' MH and RV property managers are overseen by a Chief Executive Officer of Park Holidays, a Chief Operating Officer, a Commercial Director, and two Regional Operations Directors who are responsible for oversight of operations.

Our marina business is overseen by a Chief Executive Officer of Safe Harbor, three Executive Vice Presidents of Operations and 18 Regional Vice Presidents who are responsible for regular marina inspections and oversight of operations.

HOME SALES AND RENTALS

We are engaged in the marketing, selling and leasing of new and pre-owned homes to residents in our communities through SHS in the U.S. and Park Holidays in the UK. Because tenants often purchase a home already on-site within a community, the services SHS and Park Holidays provide enhance occupancy and property performance. Additionally, because many of the homes on the properties are sold through SHS and Park Holidays, better control of home quality in our communities can be maintained than if sales services were conducted solely through third-party brokers.

SHS also leases homes to prospective tenants. As of December 31, 2022, SHS's portfolio consists of 9,334 occupied leased homes. New and pre-owned homes are purchased for our Rental Program. Leases associated with our Rental Program generally have a term of one year. The Rental Program requires management of costs associated with repair and refurbishment of these homes as the tenants vacate and the homes are re-leased. In 2022, we received over 55,400 applications to live in our MH and RV properties, providing a significant "resident onboarding" system that allows us to market the purchase of a home to qualified applicants. Through our Rental Program, we demonstrate our product and lifestyle to the renters, while monitoring their payment history and converting qualified renters to owners.

Park Holidays also rents homes for short-stays to allow people to experience the community park and facilities. Their short-stay experiences may, in turn, lead guests to ultimately purchase a home in a Park Holidays community. Holiday makers drive the pipeline for future home sales opportunities.
Our home sales and leasing operations compete with other national, and local MH dealers and MH community owners and other holiday park owners in the U.S. and UK.

MARINA MEMBER BASE

We are engaged in the marketing and leasing of wet slips and dry storage spaces and have over 47,800 members throughout our marina network as of December 31, 2022.

SITE LEASES OR USAGE RIGHTS

Typical tenant leases for MH sites in the U.S. are year-to-year or month-to-month, renewable upon the consent of both parties, or, in some instances, as provided by statute. Certain of our leases, mainly at our Florida and California properties, are tied to the consumer price index or other indices as they relate to rent increases. Generally, market rate adjustments are made on an annual basis. These leases are cancellable for non-payment of rent, violation of community rules and regulations or other specified defaults. During the five calendar years ended December 31, 2022, on average less than 1.0% of the homes in our MH communities have been removed by their owners and 6.4% of the homes have been sold by their owners to a new owner who then assumes rental obligations as a community resident. On average, our residents remain in our communities for approximately 14 years. Sites license fees for MH sites in the UK are for a term of 20 and 30 years depending on the product originally purchased. The holiday home owner must pay an annual site fee for their holiday home to remain on the property. On average, Park Holidays home owners remain in the communities for over seven years.

Typical resident agreements for RV sites are year-to-year or from move-in date until the end of the current calendar year. Generally, increases and market rate adjustments are made on an annual basis. These agreements are cancellable for non-payment of rent, violation of community rules and regulations or other specified defaults.

Leases for wet slips and dry storage spaces at our marinas are year-to-year, season-to-season, month-to-month, or transient by night, renewable upon the consent of both parties. On average, our members maintain leases in our marinas for approximately 7.5 years.

ACQUISITIONS

During the year ended December 31, 2022, we acquired 61 MH and RV communities, totaling 21,795 sites and 2,655 development sites, and eight marinas totaling 2,552 wet slips and dry storage spaces, for a total purchase price of approximately $2.2 billion. This includes our acquisition of Park Holidays at an enterprise value of £950.0 million, or approximately $1.2 billion.

EXPANSION / DEVELOPMENT

During the year ended December 31, 2022, we completed the construction of over 2,000 sites at six ground-up developments and 11 expansion properties.

REGULATIONS AND INSURANCE

General

MH, RV and marina properties are subject to various laws, ordinances and regulations, including regulations relating to recreational facilities such as swimming pools, clubhouses and other common areas. Each property has the necessary operating permits and approvals.

Insurance

Our management believes that the properties are covered by adequate fire, property, business interruption, general liability, and (where appropriate) flood and earthquake insurance provided by reputable companies with commercially reasonable deductibles and limits. We maintain a blanket policy that covers all of our properties. We have obtained title insurance insuring fee title to the properties in an aggregate amount which we believe to be adequate. Claims made to our insurance carriers that are determined to be recoverable are classified in other receivables as incurred.

HUMAN CAPITAL

Human capital management is key to our success and focuses on diversity, equity and inclusion, employee retention and talent development practices. We are committed to building an equitable and inclusive culture that inspires and supports the growth of our employees, serves our communities and shapes a more sustainable business. The most significant measures and objectives that we focus on in managing our business and our related human capital initiatives include the following:

CULTURE

We are taking deliberate actions to foster a growth culture that is grounded in our vision and culture statements: We are an inspired, engaged and collaborative team committed to providing extraordinary service to our residents, guests and team members. Together as one team, we embrace the following seven key behaviors that make our company a great place to work:

- Live the Golden Rule: Treat others the way you want to be treated;
- Do the right thing;
- We over me;
- Nothing changes if nothing changes;
- Mindset is everything;
- Keep it simple; and
- Be yourself and thrive.

LEADERSHIP, TALENT, TRAINING AND DEVELOPMENT

We expect our leaders to be role models and lead in a way that enables our organization to achieve success. Our strategy is anchored in promoting the right internal talent and hiring the right external talent for career opportunities across our organization. We are focused on hiring and developing talent that mirrors the markets we serve, and investing in learning opportunities and capabilities that equip our workforce with the skills they need while improving engagement and retention.

- Our internal training program offers over 120 courses to our team members on a range of topics, including leadership, communication, inclusion and diversity, software and operations. Our internal training program has led to increased knowledge and accountability for daily operations and policies and procedures. In 2022, team members logged over 71,500 hours of training.
- We hold mandatory ongoing training sessions for all property management personnel to ensure that policies and procedures are executed effectively, professionally and consistently.
- New team members are required to complete information security training, and safety and compliance-related training, with routine refreshers at least annually on critical topics.

We are dedicated to attracting, developing and retaining our talent, focusing our efforts on ensuring that the returning seasonal team member pipeline remains robust each year and our annual talent management processes focus on the professional development of salaried team members. As of December 31, 2022, 11% of our employees had over 10 years' tenure.

Our compensation philosophy, aimed to apply merit-based, equitable compensation practices, is designed to attract and retain top talent. For eligible team members, we offer competitive salary, health, welfare, retirement and pet insurance benefits, tuition reimbursement and rent / vacation discounts at our properties.

INCLUSION, DIVERSITY, EQUITY AND ACCESSIBILITY ("IDEA")

We make it a priority to recognize and appreciate the diverse characteristics that make individuals unique in an atmosphere that promotes and celebrates individual and collective achievement. We believe it's not just about gender or race, but about being diverse in thoughts, life and work experiences. Our inclusive environment challenges, inspires, rewards and transforms our team to be the best. We do not tolerate harassing, discriminatory or retaliatory conduct as such conduct is prohibited and inconsistent with our policies, practices and philosophy. We continue to put our resources and energy into strategies and initiatives to create a more equitable environment.

Workforce Diversity

We believe we are a stronger organization when our workforce represents a diversity of ideas and experiences. We value and embrace diversity in our employee recruiting, hiring and development practices. As of December 31, 2022, 41% of our employees were female, 22% of our employees (excluding those in Canada and the UK) were racially or ethnically diverse, and 44% of our employees were aged 50 years and older, with approximately 22% being aged 60 years and older.

Training and Resources

We offer training and resources on diversity, equity and inclusion to our employees. Diversity education and training programs for our team focus on unconscious bias, gender identity and transitions, generational differences, religion in the workplace, and self-awareness and self-assessments.

PAY EQUITY

We are committed to providing a total compensation package that is market-based, performance driven, fair and internally equitable. Our goal is to be competitive both within the general employment market as well as with our competitors in the real estate industry, with our strongest performers being paid more.

- Compensation for each position is determined by utilizing reliable third-party compensation surveys to obtain current market data. Additionally, position descriptions and compensation are routinely reviewed for market competitiveness.
- On an annual basis, the performance of all team members is evaluated and merit increases are allocated based on performance. This process ensures equitable performance review and corresponding pay practices that attract, retain and reward top talent.
- In 2022, in compliance with UK regulations, Park Holidays conducted a gender pay gap analysis and published its 2021-2022 Gender Pay Gap Report in March 2022. Through its annual pay review process, Park Holidays conducts an analysis to ensure that equity is a key consideration and make adjustments to address any identified issues or risks. As a result of its February 2022 pay review, a total of 571 Park Holidays team members or 55% of its team members received some level of pay increase in 2022.

BUSINESS INTEGRITY

Our Code of Conduct and Business Ethics is grounded in our commitment to do the right thing. It serves as the foundation of our approach to ethics and compliance, and our anti-corruption compliance program is focused on conducting business in a fair, ethical and legal manner.

WORKPLACE HEALTH AND SAFETY

We actively seek opportunities to minimize health, safety and environmental risks to our team members, residents, and guests we serve in our communities by utilizing safe operating procedures and practices:

- As part of our commitment to safety, we oversee annual safety training programs for all employees to provide tools and safeguards for accident prevention. Our managers are responsible for ensuring that team members receive the appropriate training to perform their jobs safely;
- All team members participate in safety training during the onboarding process, and thereafter, team members in the field complete an annual safety training course; and
- We uphold a safe workplace by complying with safety and health laws and regulations, maintaining internal requirements and remediating risks. Senior leadership review safety concerns throughout the year on regular site visits, and we also conduct comprehensive safety inspections annually on a subset of properties on a rolling basis.

ENVIRONMENTAL, SOCIAL AND GOVERNANCE ("ESG"): OUR COMMITMENT TO A SUSTAINABLE FUTURE

We embrace a company-wide commitment to ESG goals through various programs and everyday business practices. We are fully committed to reducing our environmental impact across the scope of our operations and through the services we deliver to our residents and guests. We continue to identify opportunities to invest in energy-efficient technology, water efficiency and waste reduction strategies throughout our communities and corporate headquarters. By conserving natural resources, reducing our carbon footprint and participating in efforts to protect the environment through our Sun Unity program in the U.S., having a number of locally based initiatives on our properties in the UK, such as beach cleaning, and actively participating in locally organized volunteer and sponsorship activities across our marina network in the U.S., we strive to achieve our environmental sustainability goals. In 2022, our team members reported over 9,400 volunteer hours, an increase of nearly 67% compared to the prior year.

We recognize the important opportunity of providing access to affordable and sustainable housing. Our business contributes to a vitally important function in our economy by providing high-quality, affordable housing that accommodates all-age and age-restricted communities. Manufactured homes cost approximately 51% less per square foot than conventional site-built homes, expanding the opportunity for residents to own their home, despite an ever-increasing housing affordability gap. Our homes provide more space at less cost per square foot compared to other options.

Climate Change Goals

Climate change is the challenge of our lifetime and poses a clear threat and challenge to the real estate sector, as buildings contribute up to 30% of global annual greenhouse gas ("GHG") emissions. Climate change impacts are material to our overall value as well as our ability to serve our residents, guests, team members, investors and other stakeholders. We are committed to reducing our GHG emissions and working to improve upon the environmental performance of the communities and properties within our portfolio.

In 2022, we adopted goals to achieve Carbon Neutrality by 2035 and Net Zero Emissions by 2045. These commitments are part of a concerted effort to significantly reduce our greenhouse gas emissions and ultimately reach net-zero emissions to limit global warming and prevent the adverse effects of climate change.

- Our Carbon Neutrality goal is inclusive of direct and indirect emissions from our operations, development and maintenance activities;
- Our Net Zero Emissions goal expands the Carbon Neutrality commitment to our supply chain and franchisees; and
- The scope of our commitment will be seen across all our properties as we work toward achieving our climate change goals through various means, including:
    i. Renewable Energy – Expanding the use of renewable energy throughout our portfolio through additional on-site energy generation, the purchase of off-site generated energy, and Renewable Energy Certificates (RECs);
    ii. Green Building – Increasing the use of certified energy efficient manufactured homes, including ENERGY STAR®, in its communities as well as energy-efficient lighting and building control systems;
    iii. Waste – Reducing total waste and increasing diversion from landfills by evaluating all disposal options locally available, including recycling, and adopting the best solution(s) at each property; and
    iv. Material Procurement – Partnering with our supply chain and consultants to collect emissions data on products and services.

We set the key milestones listed below to help track our progress toward achieving carbon neutrality by 2035:

- 2025: Baseline Year to establish data sources for emissions categories;
- 2030: 50% absolute reduction from 2025 baseline; and
- 2032: 80% absolute reduction from 2025 baseline.

CAUTIONARY STATEMENT REGARDING FORWARD-LOOKING STATEMENTS

This Annual Report on Form 10-K contains various "forward-looking statements" within the meaning of the Securities Act of 1933, as amended (the "Securities Act"), and the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended (the "Exchange Act"), and we intend that such forward-looking statements will be subject to the safe harbors created thereby. For this purpose, any statements contained in this document that relate to expectations, beliefs, projections, future plans and strategies, trends or prospective events or developments and similar expressions concerning matters that are not historical facts are deemed to be forward-looking statements. Words such as "forecasts," "intends," "intend," "intended," "goal," "estimate," "estimates," "expects," "expect," "expected," "project," "projected," "projections," "plans," "predicts," "potential," "seeks," "anticipates," "anticipated," "should," "could," "may," "will," "designed to," "foreseeable future," "believe," "believes," "scheduled," "guidance," "target" and similar expressions are intended to identify forward-looking statements, although not all forward-looking statements contain these words. These forward-looking statements reflect our current views with respect to future events and financial performance, but involve known and unknown risks and uncertainties, both general and specific to the matters discussed in this document, some of which are beyond our control. These risks, uncertainties and other factors may cause our actual results to be materially different from any future results expressed or implied by such forward-looking statements. In addition to the risks disclosed under "Risk Factors" in this Annual Report on Form 10-K, and in our other filings with the SEC, from time to time, such risks, uncertainties and other factors include but are not limited to:

- Outbreaks of disease and related restrictions on business operations;
- Changes in general economic conditions, including inflation, deflation and energy costs, the real estate industry and the markets within which we operate;
- Difficulties in our ability to evaluate, finance, complete and integrate acquisitions, developments and expansions successfully;
- Our liquidity and refinancing demands;
- Our ability to obtain or refinance maturing debt;
- Our ability to maintain compliance with covenants contained in our debt facilities and our unsecured notes;
- Availability of capital;
- Changes in foreign currency exchange rates, including between the U.S. dollar and each of the Canadian dollar, Australian dollar and Pound sterling;
- Our ability to maintain rental rates and occupancy levels;
- Our ability to maintain effective internal control over financial reporting and disclosure controls and procedures;
- Increases in interest rates and operating costs, including insurance premiums and real estate taxes;
- Risks related to natural disasters such as hurricanes, earthquakes, floods, droughts and wildfires;
- General volatility of the capital markets and the market price of shares of our capital stock;
- Our ability to maintain our status as a REIT;
- Changes in real estate and zoning laws and regulations;
- Legislative or regulatory changes, including changes to laws governing the taxation of REITs;
- Litigation, judgments or settlements;
- Competitive market forces;
- The ability of purchasers of manufactured homes and boats to obtain financing; and
- The level of repossessions by manufactured home and boat lenders.

Readers are cautioned not to place undue reliance on these forward-looking statements, which speak only as of the date the statement was made. We undertake no obligation to publicly update or revise any forward-looking statements included or incorporated by reference into this document, whether as a result of new information, future events, changes in our expectations or otherwise, except as required by law.

Although we believe that the expectations reflected in the forward-looking statements are reasonable, we cannot guarantee future results, levels of activity, performance or achievements. All written and oral forward-looking statements attributable to us or persons acting on our behalf are qualified in their entirety by these cautionary statements.

ITEM 1A. RISK FACTORS

Our prospects are subject to certain uncertainties and risks. Our future results could differ materially from current results, and our actual results could differ materially from those projected in forward-looking statements as a result of certain risk factors. These risk factors include, but are not limited to, those set forth below, other one-time events, and important factors disclosed previously and from time to time in our other filings with the SEC.

MATERIAL RISKS RELATING TO OUR MH, RV AND MARINA BUSINESSES

General economic conditions and the concentration of our MH, RV and Marina properties in certain geographic areas may affect our ability to generate sufficient revenue.

The market and economic conditions in our current markets generally, and specifically in metropolitan areas of our current markets, may significantly affect occupancy or rental rates. Occupancy and rental rates, in turn, may significantly affect our revenues, and if our properties do not generate revenues sufficient to meet our operating expenses, including debt service and capital expenditures, our cash flow and ability to pay or refinance our debt obligations could be adversely affected.

As of December 31, 2022, 150 of our MH and RV communities and marinas, representing 21.7% of developed sites, are located in Florida; 91 communities, representing 16.3% of developed sites, are located in Michigan; 55 communities, representing 9.4% of developed sites, are located in the UK; 48 communities, representing 6.4% of developed sites, are located in California; and 34 communities, representing 5.9% of developed sites, are located in Texas. As of December 31, 2022, we have revenue concentrations of marinas in Florida, Rhode Island and New York of approximately 34.3%, 9.9% and 6.7%, respectively. As a result of the geographic concentration of our MH and RV communities in Florida, Michigan, the UK, California and Texas, and of our marinas in Florida, Rhode Island and New York, we are exposed to the risks of downturns in local economies or other local real estate market conditions which could adversely affect occupancy rates, rental rates and property values in these markets.

Our revenue would also be adversely affected if tenants were unable to pay rent or if sites were unable to be rented on favorable terms. If we were unable to promptly relet or renew the leases for a significant number of the sites, or if the rental rates upon such renewal or reletting were significantly lower than expected rates, then our business and results of operations could be adversely affected. In addition, certain expenditures associated with each property (such as real estate taxes and maintenance costs) generally are not reduced when circumstances cause a reduction in income from the property. Furthermore, real estate investments are relatively illiquid and, therefore, will tend to limit our ability to vary our portfolio promptly in response to changes in economic or other conditions.

The following factors, among others, may adversely affect the revenues generated by our properties:

- Outbreaks of disease such as Covid-19 and related restrictions on business operations;
- The international, national and local economic climate which may be adversely impacted by, among other factors, plant closings, industry slowdowns and inflation;
- Local real estate market conditions such as the oversupply of MH and RV sites or a reduction in demand for MH and RV sites in an area, and an oversupply of, or a reduced demand for, manufactured homes;
- A decrease in the number of people interested in the RV lifestyle or boating;
- Changes in foreign currency exchange rates, including between the U.S. dollar and each of the Canadian dollar, the Australian dollar and Pound sterling;
- The number of repossessed homes in a particular market;
- The difficulty facing potential purchasers in obtaining affordable financing as a result of heightened lending criteria;
- An increase or decrease in the rate of manufactured home repossessions which provide aggressively priced competition to new manufactured home sales;
- The lack of an established MH dealer network;
- The housing rental market which may limit the extent to which rents may be increased to meet increased expenses without decreasing occupancy rates;
- The perceptions by prospective tenants of the safety, convenience and attractiveness of our MH properties and the neighborhoods where they are located;
- Zoning or other environmental regulatory restrictions;

- Competition from other available MH and RV communities and alternative forms of housing (such as apartment buildings and site-built single-family homes), and other marinas;
- Our ability to effectively manage, maintain and insure our properties;
- Increased operating costs, including insurance premiums, real estate taxes and utilities; and
- The enactment of rent control laws or laws taxing the owners of manufactured homes.

We may not be able to integrate or finance our expansion and development activities.

We build and develop new MH and RV communities and marinas and we expand existing communities and marinas. Our construction and development pipeline may be exposed to the following risks which are in addition to those risks associated with the ownership and operation of established MH and RV communities and marinas:

- We may not be able to obtain financing with favorable terms for development which may make us unable to proceed with the development;
- We may be unable to obtain, or face delays in obtaining, necessary zoning, building and other governmental permits and authorizations, which could result in increased costs and delays, and even require us to abandon development of the property entirely if we are unable to obtain such permits or authorizations;
- We may abandon development opportunities that we have already begun to explore and as a result we may not recover expenses already incurred in connection with exploring such development opportunities;
- We may be unable to complete construction and lease-up of a property on schedule resulting in increased debt service expense and construction costs;
- We may incur construction and development costs for a property which exceed our original estimates due to increased materials, labor or other costs, which could make completing the development uneconomical and we may not be able to increase rents to compensate for the increase in development costs which may impact our profitability;
- We may be unable to secure long-term financing on completion of development resulting in increased debt service and lower profitability;
- Occupancy rates and rents at a newly developed property may fluctuate depending on several factors, including market and economic conditions, which may result in the property not being profitable; and
- Climate change may cause new marina developments to be paused or restricted.

If any of the above risks occur, our business and results of operations could be adversely affected.

Competition affects occupancy levels and rents, which could adversely affect our revenues.

The MH, RV and marina industries are highly-fragmented. There is competition within the MH, RV and marina markets we currently serve and in new markets that we may enter. We have international, national and regional competitors in the MH, RV and marina markets. Our properties are located in developed areas that include other MH and RV communities, and marinas. The number of competitive MH and RV communities and marinas in a particular area could have a material adverse effect on our ability to lease sites and increase rents charged at our properties or at any newly acquired properties. We may be competing with others with greater resources. In addition, other forms of multi-family residential properties, such as private and federally funded or assisted multi-family housing projects and single-family housing, provide housing alternatives to potential tenants of MH and RV communities.

The cyclical and seasonal nature of the RV and marina industries may lead to fluctuations in our operating results.

The RV and marina industries can experience cycles of growth and downturn due to seasonality patterns. Results of operations in any one period may not be indicative of results in future periods. In the RV market, certain properties maintain higher occupancy during the summer months, while other properties maintain higher occupancy during the winter months. The RV market typically shows a decline in demand over the winter months, yet usually produces higher growth in the spring and summer months due to higher use by vacationers. In the marina market, demand for wet slip storage increases during the summer months as customers contract for the summer boating season, which also drives non-storage revenue streams such as service, fuel and on-premise restaurants or convenience storage. Demand for dry storage increases during the winter season as seasonal weather patterns require boat owners to store their vessels on dry docks and within covered racks. Our results on a quarterly basis can fluctuate due to this cyclicality and seasonality.

We may not be able to integrate or finance our acquisitions and our acquisitions may not perform as expected.

We have acquired and intend to continue to selectively acquire MH, RV and marina properties. Our acquisition activities and their success are subject to the following risks:

- We may be unable to acquire a desired property because of competition from other well-capitalized real estate investors, including both publicly traded REITs and institutional investment funds;
- Even if we enter into an acquisition agreement for a property, it is usually subject to customary conditions to closing, including completion of due diligence investigations to our satisfaction, which may not be satisfied;
- Even if we are able to acquire a desired property, competition from other real estate investors may significantly increase the purchase price;
- We may be unable to finance acquisitions on favorable terms;
- Acquired properties may fail to perform as expected;
- Acquired properties may be located in new markets where we face risks associated with a lack of market knowledge or understanding of the local economy, lack of business relationships in the area, and unfamiliarity with local governmental and permitting procedures; and
- We may be unable to quickly and efficiently integrate new acquisitions, particularly acquisitions of portfolios of properties, into our existing operations.

If any of the above risks occur, our business and results of operations could be adversely affected.

In addition, we may acquire properties subject to liabilities and we may be left with no, or limited, recourse, with respect to unknown liabilities. As a result, we may have to pay substantial sums to settle any liabilities asserted against us based upon ownership of newly acquired properties, which could adversely affect our cash flow.

Investments through joint ventures involve risks not present for properties in which we are the sole owner.

We have invested and may continue to invest as a joint venture partner in joint ventures. These investments involve risks, including, but not limited to, the possibility the other joint venture partner may have business goals which are inconsistent with ours, possess the ability to take or force action or withhold consent contrary to our requests, fail to provide capital or fulfill its obligations, or become insolvent and require us to assume and fulfill the joint venture's financial obligations. Conflicts arising between us and our joint venture partners may be difficult to manage or resolve and it could be difficult to manage or otherwise monitor the existing business arrangements. We and our joint venture partners may each have the right to initiate a buy-sell arrangement, which could cause us to sell our interest, or acquire a joint venture partner's interest, at a time when we otherwise would not have entered into such a transaction. Each joint venture agreement is individually negotiated, and our ability to operate, finance or dispose of a property in our sole discretion may be limited to varying degrees depending on the terms of the applicable joint venture agreement.

Many of our properties are located in areas that experience extreme weather conditions and natural disasters and climate change may adversely affect our business.

Extreme weather or weather-related conditions and other natural disasters, including hurricanes, flash floods, sea-level rise, tornadoes, wildfires or earthquakes, may interrupt our operations, damage our properties and reduce the number of customers who utilize our properties in the affected areas. Many of our properties are on coastlines that are subject to hurricane seasons, flash flooding and sea level rise; in areas adversely affected by wildfires, such as the western U.S.; and in earthquake-prone areas, such as the West Coast. If there are prolonged disruptions at our properties due to extreme weather or natural disasters, our results of operations and financial condition could be materially adversely affected.

While we maintain insurance coverage that may cover certain of the costs and loss of revenue associated with the effect of extreme weather and natural disasters at our properties, our coverage is subject to deductibles and limits on maximum benefits. We cannot assure you that we will be able to fully collect, if at all, on any claims resulting from extreme weather or natural disasters.

If any of our properties are damaged or if their operations are disrupted as a result of extreme weather or natural disasters, or if extreme weather or natural disasters adversely impact general economic or other conditions in the areas in which our properties are located or from which they draw their tenants and customers, our business, financial condition and results of operations could be materially adversely affected.

Significant changes in the climate could exacerbate extreme weather conditions or natural disasters that may occur in areas where our properties are located, all of which may result in additional physical damage to, or a decrease in demand for, properties located in these areas or affected by these conditions. If the impact of climate change is material in nature, including significant property damage to or destruction of our properties, or occur for lengthy periods of time, our financial condition or results of operations may be adversely affected.

While they are unpredictable, the impacts of climate change may change residential migration and vacation trends, which could reduce demand for our properties. If the areas in which our properties are located become less desirable places to live or vacation, the value of our properties and their ability to generate revenue may be materially adversely affected.

In addition, changes in federal, state, local and foreign legislation and regulation based on concerns about climate change, as well as voluntary measures we take to combat climate change, could result in increased capital expenditures at our properties. For example, these could include expenditures to improve energy efficiency, improve resistance to inclement weather and for infrastructure improvement to support existing and emerging low-carbon technologies. These expenditures may not result in a corresponding increase in revenue, resulting in material adverse impacts to our financial results.

Marinas may not be readily adaptable to other uses.

Marinas are specific-use properties and may contain features or assets that have limited alternative uses. These properties may also have distinct operational functions that involve specific procedures and training. If the operations of any of our marinas become unprofitable due to industry competition, operational execution or otherwise, then it may not be feasible to operate the property for another use, and the value of certain features or assets used at the property, or the property itself, may be impaired. Should any of these events occur, our financial condition, results of operations and cash flows could be adversely impacted.

We may be unable to obtain, renew or maintain permits, licenses and approvals necessary for the operation of our marinas.

The U.S. Army Corps of Engineers, the Coast Guard and other governmental bodies control much of the land located beneath and surrounding many of our marinas and lease such land to Safe Harbor under leases that typically range from five to 50 years. As a result, it is unlikely that we can obtain fee-simple title to the land on or near these marinas. If these governmental authorities terminate, fail to renew, or interpret in ways that are materially less favorable any of the permits, licenses and approvals necessary for operation of these properties, then our financial condition, results of operations and cash flows could be adversely impacted.

Some marinas must be dredged from time to time to remove silt and mud that collect in harbor-areas in order to assure that boat traffic can safely enter the harbor. Dredging and disposing of the dredged material can be very costly and require permits from various governmental authorities. If the permits necessary to dredge marinas or dispose of the dredged material cannot be timely obtained after the acquisition of a marina, or if dredging is not practical or is exceedingly expensive, the operations of such property would be materially and adversely affected.

We may incur liability under environmental laws arising from conditions at properties we acquire or operations at the properties we own and operate.

Under various federal, state, local and foreign laws, ordinances and regulations, an owner or operator of real estate is liable for the costs of removal or remediation of certain hazardous substances at, on, under, or in such property. Such hazardous substances may be used at or located on our properties, especially our marinas. Such laws often impose liability without regard to whether the owner knew of, or was responsible for, the presence of such hazardous substances. The presence of such substances, or the failure to properly remediate such substances, may adversely affect the owner's ability to sell or rent the property, to borrow using the property as collateral or to develop the property. Persons who arrange for the disposal or treatment of hazardous substances also may be liable for the costs of removal or remediation of such substances at a disposal or treatment facility owned or operated by another person. In addition, certain environmental laws impose liability for the management and disposal of asbestos-containing materials and for the release of such materials into the air. These laws may result in fines or penalties and may permit third parties to seek recovery from owners or operators of real properties for personal injury associated with asbestos-containing materials.

As the purchaser of properties we acquire or in connection with the operation of properties we own or manage, we may be liable for removal or remediation costs, governmental fines and injuries to persons and property. When we arrange for the treatment or disposal of hazardous substances at landfills or other facilities owned by other persons, we may be liable for the removal or remediation costs at such facilities.

We subject our properties to a Phase I or similar environmental assessment as well as limited compliance evaluations (which involve general inspections without soil sampling or ground water analysis) completed by independent environmental and engineering consultants. In some cases, where these evaluations have recommended further, invasive investigations, those have also been conducted. These environmental evaluations have not revealed any significant environmental liability that would have a material adverse effect on our business. These audits cannot reflect conditions arising after the studies were completed, and no assurances can be given that existing environmental studies reveal all environmental liabilities, that any prior owner or operator of a property or neighboring owner or operator did not create any material environmental condition not known to us, or that a material environmental condition does not otherwise exist as to any one or more properties.

Moreover, we cannot be sure that: (a) future laws, ordinances or regulations will not impose any material environmental liability; or (b) the current environmental condition of our properties will not be affected by tenants and occupants of the properties, by the condition of land or operations in the vicinity of our properties (such as the presence of underground storage tanks), or by unrelated third parties. Environmental liabilities that we may incur could have an adverse effect on our financial condition, results of operations and cash flows.

We are subject to additional risks from our international investments.

Park Holidays represents our first major investment in the UK. We may also pursue other significant acquisition opportunities outside the U.S. Our ownership of Park Holidays and any other international investments subjects us to additional risks, including:

- The laws, rules and regulations applicable in such jurisdictions outside of the U.S., including those related to property ownership by foreign entities, consumer and data protection, privacy, network security, encryption, payments and restricting us from removing profits earned from activities within the country to the U.S. (i.e., nationalization of assets located within a country);
- Complying with a wide variety of foreign laws;
- Fluctuations in exchange rates between foreign currencies and the U.S. dollar, and exchange controls;
- Limited experience with local business and cultural factors that differ from our usual standards and practices;
- Changes in the availability, cost and terms of mortgage funds and other borrowings resulting from varying national economic policies or changes in interest rates;
- Reliance on local management;
- Challenges in establishing effective controls and procedures to regulate operations in different regions and to monitor and ensure compliance with applicable regulations, such as applicable laws related to corrupt practices, employment, licensing, construction, climate change or environmental compliance;
- Unexpected changes in regulatory requirements, tax, tariffs, trade barriers and other laws within jurisdictions outside the U.S. or between the U.S. and such jurisdictions;
- Potentially adverse tax consequences with respect to our properties;
- The impact of regional or country-specific business cycles and economic instability, including deterioration in political relations with the U.S., instability in, or further withdrawals from, the European Union or other international trade alliances or agreements;
- The impact of disruptions in global, regional or local supply chains, including disruptions occurring during and after the COVID-19 pandemic; and
- Political instability, uncertainty over property rights, civil unrest, drug trafficking, political activism or the continuation or escalation of terrorist activities.

If we are unable to adequately address these risks, they could have a significant adverse effect on our operations.

We depend on Safe Harbor's management to operate our marina business.

Safe Harbor's operations are separate from our other operations. The successful operation of our marinas depends on our ability to retain key employees with experience in the marina business, including Baxter R. Underwood, who is the Chief Executive Officer of Safe Harbor. The loss of services of Mr. Underwood or other key employees could have a material adverse effect on our ability to operate Safe Harbor. Although Mr. Underwood has entered into an employment and non-competition agreement, upon certain events he will have the option to eliminate the non-competition covenant by foregoing certain compensation and other benefits. We do not currently maintain or contemplate obtaining any "key-man" life insurance on any of the key employees of Safe Harbor.

Public health crises, such as the COVID-19 pandemic, could materially and adversely affect our financial condition, operating results and cash flows.

A public health crisis, such as the one experienced during the COVID-19 pandemic, could have material and adverse effects on our ability to successfully operate our business and on our financial condition. The government and societal responses to public health crises, including the COVID-19 pandemic, are highly uncertain and we cannot predict with confidence the impact a public health crisis would have on our operations and financial condition.

Rent control legislation may harm our ability to increase rents.

National, state and local rent control laws in certain jurisdictions may limit our ability to increase rents at our MH properties to recover increases in operating expenses and the costs of capital improvements. Enactment of such laws has been considered from time to time in other jurisdictions. Certain properties are located, and we may purchase additional properties, in markets that are either subject to rent control or in which rent-limiting legislation exists or may be enacted.

RISKS RELATED TO OUR DEBT FINANCINGS

Our significant amount of debt could limit our operational flexibility or otherwise adversely affect our financial condition, and we may incur more debt in the future.

We have a significant amount of debt. As of December 31, 2022, we had approximately $7.2 billion of total debt outstanding, consisting of approximately $3.2 billion in debt that is secured by mortgage liens on 154 of our properties, $1.8 billion of senior unsecured notes, $2.1 billion on our line of credit and other debt, $35.2 million of mandatorily redeemable preferred equity and $34.0 million of mandatorily redeemable preferred OP units. Including the impact of hedge activity, as of December 31, 2022, approximately 77% of our total debt was fixed rate financing and approximately 23% of our total debt was floating rate financing. If we fail to meet our obligations under our secured debt, the lenders would be entitled to foreclose on all or some of the collateral securing such debt which could have a material adverse effect on us and our ability to make expected distributions, and could threaten our continued viability.

We are subject to the risks normally associated with debt financing, including the following risks:

- Our cash flow may be insufficient to meet required debt payments, or we may need to dedicate a substantial portion of our cash flow to pay our debt rather than to other areas of our business;
- Our existing indebtedness may limit our operating flexibility due to financial and other restrictive covenants, including restrictions on incurring additional debt;
- It may be more difficult for us to obtain additional financing for our operations, working capital requirements, capital expenditures, debt service or other general requirements;
- Increases in interest rates will increase the costs of our floating rate debt and make obtaining new debt more expensive;
- We may be more vulnerable in the event of adverse economic and industry conditions or a downturn in our business;
- We may be placed at a competitive disadvantage compared to our competitors that have less debt; and
- We may not be able to refinance at all or on favorable terms, as our debt matures.

If any of the above risks occurred, our financial condition and results of operations could be materially adversely affected.

Despite our current indebtedness levels, we may incur substantially more debt in the future. If new debt is added to our current debt levels, an even greater portion of our cash flow will be needed to satisfy our debt service obligations. As a result, the related risks that we now face could intensify and increase the risk of a default on our indebtedness.

Covenants in our credit agreements and senior unsecured note indentures could limit our flexibility and adversely affect our financial condition.

The terms of our financing agreements and other indebtedness require us to comply with a number of customary financial and other covenants. These covenants may limit our flexibility in our operations, and breaches of these covenants could result in defaults under the instruments governing the applicable indebtedness even if we have satisfied our payment obligations. Our financing agreements contain certain cross-default provisions that could be triggered in the event that we default on our other indebtedness. These cross-default provisions may require us to repay or restructure our senior credit facility in addition to any mortgage or other debt that is in

default. If our properties were foreclosed upon, or if we are unable to refinance our indebtedness at maturity or meet our payment obligations, the amount of our distributable cash flows and our financial condition would be adversely affected.

Our senior credit facility contains various financial covenants including, but not limited to a maximum leverage ratio, a minimum fixed charge coverage ratio and a maximum secured leverage ratio. In addition to our senior credit facility, our senior unsecured notes also contain various covenants including an aggregate debt test, a secured debt test, a debt service test, and a maintenance of total unencumbered assets test. These covenants may restrict our ability to pursue certain business initiatives or certain transactions that might otherwise be advantageous. Furthermore, failure to meet certain of these financial covenants could cause an event of default under and / or accelerate some or all of such indebtedness which could have a material adverse effect on us.

An increase in market interest rates could raise our interest costs on existing and future debt or adversely affect our stock price, and a decrease in interest rates may lead to additional competition for the acquisition of real estate or adversely affect our results of operations.

Our interest costs for any new debt and our current debt obligations may rise if interest rates increase. This increased cost could make the financing of any new acquisition more expensive as well as lower our current period earnings. Rising interest rates could limit our ability to refinance existing debt when it matures or cause us to pay higher interest rates upon refinancing. In addition, an increase in interest rates could decrease the access our customers have to credit, thereby decreasing the demand for manufactured homes and recreational vehicles. An increase in market interest rates may lead prospective purchasers of our common stock to expect a higher dividend yield, which could adversely affect the market price of our common stock. Decreases in interest rates may lead to additional competition for the acquisition of real estate due to a reduction in desirable alternative income-producing investments. Increased competition for the acquisition of real estate may lead to a decrease in the yields on real estate targeted for acquisition. In such circumstances, if we are not able to offset the decrease in yields by obtaining lower interest costs on our borrowings, our results of operations may be adversely affected.

Our hedging strategies may not be successful in mitigating our risks associated with interest rates and could reduce the overall returns on your investment.

We use various derivative financial instruments to provide a level of protection against interest rate risks, but no hedging strategy can protect us completely. These instruments involve risks, such as the risk that the counterparties may fail to honor their obligations under these arrangements, that these arrangements may not be effective in reducing our exposure to interest rate changes, that a court could rule that such agreements are not legally enforceable and that we may have to post collateral to enter into hedging transactions, which we may lose if we are unable to honor our obligations. These instruments may also generate income that may not be treated as qualifying REIT income for purposes of the REIT income tests. In addition, the nature and timing of hedging transactions may influence the effectiveness of our hedging strategies. Poorly designed strategies or improperly executed transactions could actually increase our risk and losses. Moreover, hedging strategies involve transaction and other costs. We cannot assure you that our hedging strategy and the derivatives that we use will adequately offset the risk of interest rate volatility or that our hedging transactions will not result in losses that may reduce the overall return on your investment.

A downgrade in our credit ratings could have material adverse effects on our business and financial condition.

We intend to manage our operations to maintain our investment grade credit ratings from S&P Global and Moody's. These ratings are based on a number of factors, which include assessments of our financial strength, liquidity, capital structure, asset quality, and sustainability of cash flow and earnings. Changes in these factors could lead to a downgrade of our ratings, leading to an adverse impact on our cost and availability of capital, which could in turn have a material adverse impact on our financial condition, results of operations and liquidity.

TAX RISKS RELATED TO OUR STATUS AS A REIT

We may suffer adverse tax consequences and be unable to attract capital if we fail to qualify as a REIT.

We believe that since our taxable year ended December 31, 1994, we have been organized and operated, and intend to continue to operate, so as to qualify for taxation as a REIT under the Code. Although we believe that we have been and will continue to be organized and have operated and will continue to operate so as to qualify for taxation as a REIT, we cannot be assured that we have been or will continue to qualify as a REIT. Qualification as a REIT involves the satisfaction of numerous requirements (some on an annual and quarterly basis) established under highly technical and complex Code provisions for which there are only limited judicial or administrative interpretations and involves the determination of various factual matters and circumstances not entirely within our control. In addition, frequent changes occur in the area of REIT taxation, which require us to monitor our tax status continually.

If we fail to qualify as a REIT in any taxable year, our taxable income could be subject to U.S. federal income tax at regular corporate rates. Moreover, unless entitled to relief under certain statutory provisions, we also would be disqualified from treatment as a REIT for the four taxable years following the year during which qualification was lost. This treatment would reduce our net earnings available for investment or distribution to shareholders because of the additional tax liability to us for the years involved. In addition, distributions to shareholders would no longer be required to be made.

Federal, state and foreign income tax laws governing REITs and related interpretations may change at any time, and any such legislative or other actions affecting REITs could have a negative effect on us.

Federal, state and foreign income tax laws governing REITs, or the administrative interpretations of those laws may be amended at any time. Federal, state and foreign tax laws are under constant review by persons involved in the legislative process, at the Internal Revenue Service and the U.S. Department of the Treasury, and at various state and foreign tax authorities. Changes to tax laws, regulations or administrative interpretations, which may be applied retroactively, could adversely affect us. We cannot predict whether, when, in what forms, or with what effective dates, the tax laws, regulations and administrative interpretations applicable to us may be changed. Accordingly, we cannot assert that any such change will not significantly affect either our ability to qualify for taxation as a REIT or the income tax consequences to us.

We intend for the Operating Partnership to be taxed as a partnership, but we cannot guarantee that it will qualify.

We believe that the Operating Partnership has been organized as a partnership and will qualify for treatment as such under the Code. However, if the Operating Partnership is deemed to be a "publicly traded partnership," it will be treated as a corporation instead of a partnership for federal income tax purposes unless at least 90% of its income is qualifying income as defined in the Code. The income requirements applicable to REITs and the definition of "qualifying income" for purposes of this 90% test are similar in most respects. Qualifying income for the 90% test generally includes passive income, such as specified types of real property rents, distributions and interest. We believe that the Operating Partnership has and will continue to meet this 90% test, but we cannot guarantee that it has or will. If the Operating Partnership were to be taxed as a regular corporation, it would incur substantial tax liabilities, we would fail to qualify as a REIT for federal income tax purposes and our ability to raise additional capital could be significantly impaired.

Partnership tax audit rules could have a material adverse effect on us.

The Bipartisan Budget Act of 2015 changed the rules applicable to U.S. federal income tax audits of partnerships. Under the rules, among other changes and subject to certain exceptions, any audit adjustment to items of income, gain, loss, deduction or credit of a partnership (and a partner's allocable share thereof) is determined, and taxes, interest, and penalties attributable thereto are assessed and collected, at the partnership level. Unless the partnership makes an election or takes certain steps to require the partners to pay their tax on their allocable shares of the adjustment, it is possible that partnerships in which we directly or indirectly invest, including the Operating Partnership, would be required to pay additional taxes, interest and penalties as a result of an audit adjustment. We, as a direct or indirect partner of the Operating Partnership and other partnerships, could be required to bear the economic burden of those taxes, interest and penalties even though the Company, as a REIT, may not otherwise have been required to pay additional corporate-level tax. The changes created by these rules are significant for collecting tax in partnership audits and, accordingly, there can be no assurance that these rules will not have a material adverse effect on us.

Our ability to accumulate cash may be restricted due to certain REIT distribution requirements.

In order to qualify as a REIT, we must distribute to our shareholders at least 90% of our REIT taxable income (calculated without any deduction for dividends paid and excluding net capital gain) and to avoid federal income taxation, our distributions must not be less than 100% of our REIT taxable income, including capital gains. As a result of the distribution requirements, we do not expect to accumulate significant amounts of cash. Accordingly, these distributions could significantly reduce the cash available to us in subsequent periods to fund our operations and future growth.

Our taxable REIT subsidiaries, or TRSs, are subject to special rules that may result in increased taxes.

As a REIT, we must pay a 100% penalty tax on certain payments that we receive if the economic arrangements between us and any of our TRSs are not comparable to similar arrangements between unrelated parties. The Internal Revenue Service may successfully assert that the economic arrangements of any of our inter-company transactions are not comparable to similar arrangements between unrelated parties. This would result in unexpected tax liability which would adversely affect our cash flows.

Dividends payable by REITs do not qualify for the reduced tax rates applicable to certain dividends.

The maximum federal tax rate for certain qualified dividends payable to domestic shareholders that are individuals, trusts and estates is 20%. Dividends payable by REITs, however, are generally not eligible for this reduced rate, although the Tax Cut and Jobs Act permits a 20% deduction equal to the amount of qualifying REIT dividends received, thus bringing the maximum federal tax rate on qualifying REIT dividends to 29.6%. While this rule does not adversely affect the taxation of REITs or dividends paid by REITs, the more favorable rates applicable to regular qualified corporate dividends could cause investors who are individuals, trusts and estates to perceive investments in REITs to be relatively less competitive than investments in stock of non-REIT corporations that pay dividends, which could adversely affect the comparative value of the stock of REITs, including our common stock and preferred stock.

Prospective investors should consult their own tax advisors regarding the effect of this change on their effective tax rate with respect to REIT dividends.

Complying with REIT requirements may cause us to forego otherwise attractive opportunities.

To remain qualified as a REIT for federal income tax purposes, we must continually satisfy requirements and tests under the tax law concerning, among other things, the sources of our income, the nature and diversification of our assets, the amounts we distribute to our shareholders and the ownership of our stock. In order to meet these tests, we may be required to forego or limit attractive business or investment opportunities and distribute all of our net earnings rather than invest in attractive opportunities or hold larger liquid reserves. Therefore, compliance with the REIT requirements may hinder our ability to operate solely to maximize profits.

RISKS RELATED TO RELATED PARTY TRANSACTIONS AND OUR STRUCTURE

Some of our directors and officers may have conflicts of interest with respect to certain related party transactions and other business interests.

Lease of Executive Offices - Gary A. Shiffman, together with certain of his family members, indirectly owns an equity interest of approximately 28.1% in American Center LLC, the entity from which we lease office space for our principal executive offices. Each of Brian M. Hermelin, Ronald A. Klein and Arthur A. Weiss indirectly owns less than one percent interest in American Center LLC. Mr. Shiffman is our Chief Executive Officer and Chairman of the Board. Each of Mr. Hermelin, Mr. Klein and Mr. Weiss is a director of the Company. Under this agreement, we lease approximately 60,261 rentable square feet of permanent space. The lease agreement includes annual graduated rent increases through the initial end date of October 31, 2026. As of December 31, 2022, the average gross base rent was $20.45 per square foot. Each of Mr. Shiffman, Mr. Hermelin, Mr. Klein and Mr. Weiss may have a conflict of interest with respect to his obligations as our officer and / or director and his ownership interest in American Center LLC.

Use of Airplane - Gary A. Shiffman is the beneficial owner of an airplane that we use from time to time for business purposes. During the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020, we paid $0.7 million, $0.7 million and $0.3 million for the use of the airplane, respectively. Mr. Shiffman may have a conflict of interest with respect to his obligations as our officer and director and his ownership interest in the airplane.

Telephone Services - Brian M. Hermelin is a principal and a beneficial owner of an entity that installs and maintains emergency telephone systems at our properties. During the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020, we paid $0.2 million for these services, respectively. Mr. Hermelin may have a conflict of interest with respect to his obligations as our director and his position with and ownership interest in the provider of these services.

Legal Counsel - Arthur A. Weiss is a partner at Taft Stettinius & Hollister LLP (formerly Jaffe, Raitt, Heuer, & Weiss, Professional Corporation) which acts as our general counsel and represents us in various matters. We incurred legal fees and expenses owed to this law firm of approximately $9.7 million, $10.3 million and $13.3 million in the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021, and 2020, respectively.

Tax Consequences Upon Sale of Properties - Gary A. Shiffman holds limited partnership interests in the Operating Partnership which were received in connection with the contribution of properties from partnerships previously affiliated with him. Prior to any redemption of these limited partnership interests for our common stock, Mr. Shiffman will have tax consequences different from those on us and our public shareholders upon the sale of any of these partnerships. Therefore, we and Mr. Shiffman may have different objectives regarding the appropriate pricing and timing of any sale of those properties.

Transactions with Immediate Family Members - Adam Shiffman, the son of Gary A. Shiffman, the Company's Chairman, President and Chief Executive Officer, was appointed as the Company's Regional Vice President of Operations and Sales in September 2021. Adam Shiffman's aggregate annual compensation was approximately $135,000 for the fiscal year ended December 31, 2022.

Certain provisions in our governing documents may make it difficult for a third-party to acquire us.

9.8% Ownership Limit. In order to qualify and maintain our qualification as a REIT, not more than 50% of the outstanding shares of our capital stock may be owned, directly or indirectly, by five or fewer individuals. Thus, ownership of more than 9.8%, in number of shares or value, of the issued and outstanding shares of our capital stock by any single stockholder has been restricted, with certain exceptions, for the purpose of maintaining our qualification as a REIT under the Code. Such restrictions in our charter do not apply to Milton M. Shiffman, Gary A. Shiffman and Robert B. Bayer; trustees, personal representatives and agents to the extent acting for them or their respective estates; or certain of their respective relatives.

The 9.8% ownership limit, as well as our ability to issue additional shares of common stock or shares of other stock (which may have rights and preferences over the common stock), may discourage a change of control of the Company and may also: (a) deter tender offers for the common stock, which offers may be advantageous to stockholders; and (b) limit the opportunity for stockholders to receive a premium for their common stock that might otherwise exist if an investor were attempting to assemble a block of common stock in excess of 9.8% of our outstanding shares or otherwise effect a change of control of the Company.

Preferred Stock. Our charter authorizes the Board of Directors to issue up to 20,000,000 shares of preferred stock, none of which is currently outstanding, and to establish the preferences and rights (including the right to vote and the right to convert into shares of common stock) of any shares issued. The power to issue preferred stock could have the effect of delaying or preventing a change in control of the Company even if a change in control were in the stockholders' interest.

Certain provisions of Maryland law could inhibit changes in control, which may discourage third parties from conducting a tender offer or seeking other change of control transactions that could involve a premium price for our common stock or that our stockholders otherwise believe to be in their best interest.

Certain provisions of the Maryland General Corporation Law ("MGCL") may have the effect of inhibiting a third-party from making a proposal to acquire us or of impeding a change of control under circumstances that otherwise could provide the holders of shares of our capital stock with the opportunity to realize a premium over the then-prevailing market price of such shares, including:

- "Business combination" provisions that, subject to limitations, prohibit certain business combinations between us and an "interested stockholder" (defined generally as any person who beneficially owns 10% or more of the voting power of our shares or an affiliate thereof or an affiliate or associate of ours who was the beneficial owner, directly or indirectly, of 10% or more of the voting power of our then outstanding voting stock at any time within the two-year period immediately prior to the date in question) for five years after the most recent date on which the stockholder becomes an interested stockholder, and thereafter impose fair price and / or supermajority and stockholder voting requirements on these combinations; and
- "Control share" provisions that provide that "control shares" of our company (defined as shares that, when aggregated with other shares controlled by the stockholder, entitle the stockholder to exercise one of three increasing ranges of voting power in electing directors) acquired in a "control share acquisition" (defined as the direct or indirect acquisition of ownership or control of issued and outstanding "control shares") have no voting rights except to the extent approved by our stockholder by the affirmative vote of at least two-thirds of all the votes entitled to be cast on the matter, excluding all interested shares.

The provisions of the MGCL relating to business combinations do not apply, however, to business combinations that are approved or exempted by our Board of Directors prior to the time that the interested stockholder becomes an interested stockholder. As permitted by the statute, our Board of Directors has by resolution exempted Milton M. Shiffman, Robert B. Bayer and Gary A. Shiffman, their affiliates and all persons acting in concert or as a group with the foregoing, from the business combination provisions of the MGCL and, consequently, the five-year prohibition and the supermajority vote requirements will not apply to business combinations between us and these persons. As a result, these persons may be able to enter into business combinations with us that may not be in the best interests of our stockholder without compliance by our company with the supermajority vote requirements and the other provisions of the statute.

Also, pursuant to a provision in our bylaws, we have exempted any acquisition of our stock from the control share provisions of the MGCL. However, our Board of Directors may by amendment to our bylaws opt into the control share provisions of the MGCL at any time in the future.

Additionally, Subtitle 8 of Title 3 of the MGCL permits our Board of Directors, without stockholder approval and regardless of what is currently provided in our charter or bylaws, to elect to be subject to certain provisions relating to corporate governance that may have the effect of delaying, deferring or preventing a transaction or a change of control of our company that might involve a premium to the market price of our common stock or otherwise be in our stockholders' best interests. These provisions include a classified board; two-thirds vote to remove a director; that the number of directors may only be fixed by the Board of Directors; that vacancies on the board as a result of an increase in the size of the board or due to death, resignation or removal can only be filled by the board, and the director appointed to fill the vacancy serves for the remainder of the full term of the class of director in which the vacancy occurred; and a majority requirement for the calling by stockholders of special meetings. Other than a classified board, the filling of vacancies as a result of the removal of a director and a majority requirement for the calling by stockholders of special meetings, we are already subject to these provisions, either by provisions of our charter and bylaws unrelated to Subtitle 8 or by reason of an election to be subject to certain provisions of Subtitle 8. In the future, our Board of Directors may elect, without stockholder approval, to make us subject to the provisions of Subtitle 8 to which we are not currently subject.

Our Board of Directors has power to adopt, alter or repeal any provision of our bylaws or make new bylaws, provided, however, that our stockholders may alter or repeal any provision of our bylaws and adopt new bylaws if any such alteration, repeal or adoption is approved by the affirmative vote of a majority of all votes entitled to be cast on the matter.

GENERAL RISK FACTORS

Our share price could be volatile and could decline, resulting in a substantial or complete loss on our shareholders' investment.

The stock markets, including the New York Stock Exchange ("NYSE"), on which we list our common stock, have experienced significant price and volume fluctuations. As a result, the market price of our common stock and preferred stock could be similarly volatile, and investors in our common stock and preferred stock may experience a decrease in the value of their shares, including decreases unrelated to our operating performance or prospects. The price of our common stock and preferred stock could be subject to wide fluctuations in response to a number of factors, including:

- Outbreaks of disease, including the COVID-19 pandemic, and related stay-at-home orders, quarantine policies and restrictions on travel, trade and business operations;
- Issuances of other equity securities in the future, including new series or classes of preferred stock;
- Our operating performance and the performance of other similar companies;
- Our ability to maintain compliance with covenants contained in our debt facilities and our senior unsecured notes;
- Actual or anticipated variations in our operating results, funds from operations, cash flows or liquidity;
- Changes in expectations of future financial performance or changes in our earnings estimates or those of analysts;
- Changes in our distribution policy;
- Publication of research reports about us or the real estate industry generally;
- Increases in market interest rates that lead purchasers of our common stock and preferred stock to demand a higher dividend yield;
- Changes in foreign currency exchange rates, including between the U.S. dollar and each of the Canadian dollar, the Australian dollar and Pound sterling;
- Changes in market valuations of similar companies;
- Adverse market reaction to the amount of our debt outstanding at any time, the amount of our debt maturing in the near-term and medium-term and our ability to refinance our debt, or our plans to incur additional debt in the future;
- Additions or departures of key management personnel;
- Speculation in the press or investment community;
- Equity issuances by us, or share resales by our shareholders or the perception that such issuances or resales may occur;
- Actions by institutional shareholders; and
- General market and economic conditions.

Many of the factors listed above are beyond our control. Those factors may cause the market price of our common stock or preferred stock to decline significantly, regardless of our financial condition, results of operations and prospects. It is impossible to provide any assurance that the market price of our common stock or preferred stock will not fall in the future, and it may be difficult for holders to resell shares of our common stock or preferred stock at prices they find attractive, or at all. In the past, securities class action litigation has often been instituted against companies following periods of volatility in their stock price. This type of litigation could result in substantial costs and divert our management's attention and resources.

Substantial sales or issuances of our common or preferred stock could cause our stock price to fall.

The sale or issuance of substantial amounts of our common stock or preferred stock, whether directly by us or in the secondary market, the perception that such sales could occur or the availability of future issuances of shares of our common stock, preferred stock, OP units or other securities convertible into or exchangeable or exercisable for our common stock or preferred stock, could materially and adversely affect the market price of our common stock or preferred stock and our ability to raise capital through future offerings of equity or equity-related securities. In addition, we may issue capital stock that is senior to our common stock in the future for a number of reasons, including to finance our operations and business strategy, to adjust our ratio of debt to equity or for other reasons.

Based on the applicable conversion ratios then in effect, as of February 16, 2023, in the future we may issue to the limited partners of the Operating Partnership, up to approximately 4.8 million shares of our common stock in exchange for their OP units. The limited partners may sell such shares pursuant to registration rights, if available, or an available exemption from registration. As of February 16, 2023, there were no outstanding options to purchase shares of our common stock under our equity incentive plans, and we currently have the authority to issue restricted stock awards or options to purchase up to an additional 3,284,191 shares of our common stock pursuant to our equity incentive plans. In addition, we have entered into an At-the-Market Offering Sales Agreement to sell shares of common stock. As of December 31, 2022, we have remaining capacity to sell up to an additional $1.1 billion of common stock under this agreement. No prediction can be made regarding the effect that future sales of shares of our common stock or our other securities will have on the market price of shares.

Our business operations may not generate the cash needed to make distributions on our capital stock or to service our indebtedness, and we may adjust our common stock distribution policy.

Our ability to make distributions on our common stock and preferred stock, and payments on our indebtedness and to fund planned capital expenditures will depend on our ability to generate cash in the future. We cannot assure you that our business will generate sufficient cash flow from operations or that future borrowings will be available to us in an amount sufficient to enable us to make distributions on our common stock or preferred stock, to pay our indebtedness or to fund our other liquidity needs.

The decision to declare and pay distributions on shares of our common stock in the future, as well as the timing, amount and composition of any such future distributions, will be at the sole discretion of our Board of Directors in light of conditions then existing, including our earnings, financial condition, capital requirements, debt maturities, the availability of debt and equity capital, applicable REIT and legal restrictions, general overall economic conditions and other factors. Any change in our distribution policy could have a material adverse effect on the market price of our common stock.

We rely on key management.

We depend on the efforts of our executive officers, including Gary A. Shiffman, Bruce Thelen, Fernando Castro-Caratini, Aaron Weiss, Marc Farrugia and Baxter R. Underwood. The loss of services of one or more of these executive officers could have a temporary adverse effect on our operations. We do not currently maintain or contemplate obtaining any "key-man" life insurance on our executive officers.

If we fail to maintain an effective system of internal controls, we may not be able to accurately report financial results, which could result in a loss of investor confidence and adversely affect the market price of our common stock.

We are required to establish and maintain internal control over financial reporting and disclosure controls and procedures. Internal control over financial reporting is a process designed to provide reasonable assurance regarding the reliability of financial reporting and the preparation of financial statements in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles. Disclosure controls and procedures are processes designed to ensure that information required to be disclosed is communicated to management and reported in a timely manner. We cannot be certain that we will be successful in continuing to maintain adequate control over our financial reporting and disclosure controls and procedures. Deficiencies, including any material weakness, in our internal control over financial reporting that may occur could result in misstatements or restatements of our financial statements or a decline in the price of our securities. In addition, as our business continues to grow, and as we continue to make significant acquisitions, our internal controls will become more complex and may require significantly more resources to ensure that our disclosure controls and procedures remain effective. Acquisitions can pose challenges in implementing the required processes, procedures and controls in the operations of the companies that we acquire. Companies that are acquired by us may not have disclosure controls and procedures or internal control over financial reporting that are as thorough or effective as those required by the securities laws that currently apply to us. Moreover, the existence of any material weakness or significant deficiency in our internal controls and procedures would require management to devote significant time and incur significant expense to remediate any such material weaknesses or significant deficiencies and management may not be able to remediate any such material weaknesses or significant deficiencies in a timely manner. If we cannot provide reliable financial reports, our reputation and operating results could be materially adversely affected, which could also cause investors to lose confidence in our reported financial information, which in turn could result in a reduction in the trading price of our common stock.

Cybersecurity breaches and other disruptions could compromise our information and expose us to liability, which would cause our business and reputation to suffer.

We rely intensively on information technology to account for tenant transactions, manage the privacy of tenant data, communicate internally and externally, and analyze our financial and operating results. In the ordinary course of our business, we collect and store sensitive data, including our proprietary business information and that of our tenants, clients, vendors and employees in our facilities and on our network. In addition, we engage third party service providers that may have access to such information in connection with providing necessary information technology and security and other business services to us. This information may include personally identifiable information such as social security numbers, banking information and credit card information.

We address potential breaches or disclosure of this confidential information by implementing a variety of security measures intended to protect the confidentiality and security of this information including (among others) engaging reputable, recognized firms to help us design and maintain our information technology and data security systems, including testing and verification of their proper and secure operations on a periodic basis. We also maintain cyber risk insurance to provide some coverage for certain risks arising out of data and network breaches. Our senior leadership regularly updates the Board of Directors on security matters and meets at least annually to review program progress and plans, incidents if any, and emerging risks.

Despite our security measures, our information technology and infrastructure, as well as that of our third-party vendors, may be vulnerable to attacks by hackers (including through malware, ransomware, computer viruses and email phishing schemes) or breached due to employee error, malfeasance, fire, flood or other physical event, or other disruptions. Any such breach or disruption could compromise our or a third-party vendor's network and the information stored there could be accessed, publicly disclosed, lost or stolen. Any such access, disclosure or other loss of information could:

- Result in legal claims or proceedings,
- Disrupt our operations, including our ability to service our tenants and our ability to analyze and report our financial and operating results,
- Decrease our revenues,
- Damage our reputation,
- Cause a loss of confidence,
- Increase our insurance premiums, or
- Have other material adverse effects on our business.

We depend on continuous access to the internet to use our cloud-based applications. Damage to, or failure of our information technology systems, including as a result of any of the reasons described above, could adversely affect our results of operations as we may incur significant costs or data loss. We continually assess new and enhanced information technology solutions to manage the risk of system failure or interruption.

Losses in excess of our insurance coverage or uninsured losses could adversely affect our operating results and cash flow.

We have a significant concentration of MH and RV properties and marinas on coastlines and in other areas where natural disasters or other catastrophic events such as hurricanes, flash floods, sea-level rise, tornadoes, wildfires and earthquakes could negatively impact our operating results and cash flows. We maintain comprehensive liability, fire, property, business interruption, general liability and (where appropriate) flood and earthquake insurance, and other lines of insurance we have determined to be appropriate for our business, provided by reputable companies with commercially reasonable deductibles and limits. We believe the policy specifications and insured limits are appropriate and adequate given the relative risk of loss, the cost of the coverage and industry practice. However, certain types of losses including, but not limited to, riots or acts of war, may be either uninsurable or not economically insurable. In the event an uninsured loss occurs, we could lose both our investment in and anticipated profits and cash flow from the affected property. We would also continue to be obligated to repay any mortgage indebtedness or other obligations related to the community. If an uninsured liability to a third party were to occur, we would incur the cost of defense and settlement with, or court ordered damages to, that third party. A significant uninsured property or liability loss could have a material adverse effect on our business and our financial condition and results of operations.

Expanding social media platforms present new challenges.

Social media outlets continue to grow and expand, which presents us with new risks. Adverse content about us and our properties on social media platforms could result in damage to our reputation or brand. Improper posts by employees or others could result in disclosure of confidential or proprietary information regarding our operations.

Our operations are subject to regulation under various federal, state, local and foreign laws and regulations that may expose us to significant costs and liabilities.

Our properties and the operations at them are subject to regulation under various federal, state, local and foreign laws and regulations. Compliance with laws and regulations that govern our operations may require expenditures and modifications of development plans and operations that could have a detrimental effect on the operations of our properties and our financial condition, results of operations and cash flows. There can be no assurance that the application of laws, regulations or policies, or changes in such laws, regulations and policies, will not occur in a manner that could have a detrimental effect on any property.

We may be adversely impacted by fluctuations in foreign currency exchange rates.

Our current and future investments in and operations of Canadian, Australian and UK properties are or will be exposed to the effects of changes in the Canadian dollar, Australian dollar and Pound sterling, respectively, against the U.S. dollar. Changes in foreign currency exchange rates cannot always be predicted; as a result, substantial unfavorable changes in exchange rates could have a material adverse effect on our financial condition and results of operations.

Deterioration in general economic conditions in the United States, and globally, including the effect of prolonged periods of inflation, could harm our business and results of operations.

Our business and results of operations could be adversely affected by changes in national or global economic conditions. These conditions include but are not limited to inflation, rising interest rates, availability of capital markets, energy availability and costs, the negative impacts caused by pandemics and public health crises, negative impacts resulting from the military conflict between Russia and the Ukraine, and the effects of governmental initiatives to manage economic conditions.

ITEM 1B. UNRESOLVED STAFF COMMENTS

None.

ITEM 2. PROPERTIES

As of December 31, 2022, our properties were located in the U.S., the UK and Canada, and consisted of 353 MH communities, 182 RV communities and 134 marinas.

As of December 31, 2022, our properties contained an aggregate of 227,541 developed sites comprised of 118,204 developed MH sites, 30,333 annual RV sites (inclusive of both annual and seasonal usage rights), 31,181 transient RV sites and 47,823 wet slips and dry storage spaces. There are 16,195 additional MH and RV sites suitable for development. Most of our properties include amenities oriented toward family and retirement living. Of our 669 properties, 319 each have 300 or more developed sites, with the largest having 2,341 developed MH and RV sites. See "Real Estate and Accumulated Depreciation, Schedule III," included in our Consolidated Financial Statements, for detail on properties that are encumbered.

As of December 31, 2022, our MH and RV properties had an occupancy rate of 95.9% excluding transient RV sites. Since January 1, 2018, our MH and RV properties have a five-year average annual turnover of homes (where the home is moved out of the community) of approximately 2.8% and a five-year average annual turnover of residents (where the resident-owned home is sold and remains within the community, typically without interruption of rental income) of approximately 7.2%. The average renewal rate for residents in our Rental Program was 69.7% for the year ended December 31, 2022.

We believe that our properties' high amenity levels, customer service loyalty, and customer retention program contribute to low turnover and generally high occupancy rates. All of the properties provide residents with attractive amenities with most offering a clubhouse, a swimming pool and laundry facilities. Many of the properties offer additional amenities such as sauna / whirlpool spas, tennis courts, shuffleboard, basketball courts and / or exercise rooms. Many RV communities offer incremental amenities including golf, pro shops, restaurants, zip lines, waterparks, watersports and thematic experiences.

Our MH and RV communities are principally located in the midwestern, southern and southeastern regions of the U.S., in the south of England in the UK and in Canada. Our marinas are principally located in the northeastern, southern, mid-Atlantic, western and midwestern regions of the U.S., with the majority of such marinas concentrated in coastal regions, and others located in various inland regions. We believe that geographic diversification helps to insulate the portfolio from regional economic influences. We have concentrated our properties within certain areas of the regions in order to achieve economies of scale in management and operations.

The following tables set forth certain information relating to our MH and RV properties as of December 31, 2022. The occupancy percentage includes MH sites and annual RV sites and excludes transient RV sites.

Property Name	MH / RV	City / County (UK Only)	State / Country	MH and Annual RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Transient RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2021
NORTH AMERICA							
UNITED STATES							
MIDWEST							
Michigan							
Academy / West Point	MH	Canton	MI	441	—	98.0 %	98.4 %
Allendale Meadows	MH	Allendale	MI	352	—	97.4 %	99.4 %
Alpine Meadows	MH	Grand Rapids	MI	403	—	98.5 %	98.5 %
Andover	MH	Grass Lake	MI	125	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Apple Carr Village	MH	Muskegon	MI	713	—	97.5 % (1)	92.8 % (1)
Arbor Woods	MH	Ypsilanti	MI	458	—	98.0 %	98.9 %
Brentwood Village	MH	Kentwood	MI	195	—	98.5 %	97.9 %
Broadview Estates	MH	Davison	MI	474	—	97.9 %	88.2 %
Brookside Village	MH	Kentwood	MI	196	—	99.5 %	98.5 %
Byron Center	MH	Byron Center	MI	143	—	97.2 %	99.3 %
Camelot Villa	MH	Macomb	MI	712	—	98.2 %	99.0 %
Charlevoix Estates	MH	Charlevoix	MI	182	—	98.9 %	98.9 %
Cider Mill Crossings	MH	Fenton	MI	621	—	97.6 % (1)	94.8 % (1)
Cider Mill Village	MH	Middleville	MI	258	—	98.4 %	98.4 %
Country Acres	MH	Cadillac	MI	182	—	95.1 %	98.9 %
Country Hills Village	MH	Hudsonville	MI	239	—	100.0 %	99.2 %

Property Name	MH / RV	City / County (UK Only)	State / Country	MH and Annual RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Transient RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2021
Country Meadows	MH	Flat Rock	MI	577	—	98.4 %	99.7 %
Country Meadows Village	MH	Caledonia	MI	395	—	100.0 %	99.7 %
Creek Wood	MH	Burton	MI	336	—	98.5 %	97.6 %
Cutler Estates	MH	Grand Rapids	MI	259	—	99.2 %	97.7 %
Dutton Mill Village	MH	Caledonia	MI	307	—	98.0 %	99.7 %
East Village Estates	MH	Washington Twp.	MI	708	—	98.6 %	98.4 %
Egelcraft	MH	Muskegon	MI	458	—	98.9 %	98.9 %
Fisherman's Cove	MH	Flint Twp.	MI	162	—	96.3 %	98.8 %
Frenchtown Villa / Elizabeth Woods	MH	Newport	MI	1,140	—	98.9 %	99.3 %
Grand Village	MH	Grand Rapids	MI	219	—	97.7 %	99.1 %
Hamlin	MH	Webberville	MI	230	—	97.0 %	98.3 %
Hickory Hills Village	MH	Battle Creek	MI	283	—	98.2 %	98.9 %
Highland Greens Estates	MH	Highland	MI	879	—	67.5 %	64.6 %
Holiday West Village	MH	Holland	MI	341	—	100.0 %	99.4 %
Holly Village / Hawaiian Gardens	MH	Holly	MI	425	—	97.9 %	98.4 %
Hunters Crossing	MH	Capac	MI	114	—	98.2 %	100.0 %
Hunters Glen	MH	Wayland	MI	396	—	99.7 %	98.0 %
Huntington Run	MH	Kalamazoo	MI	175	—	100.0 %	98.9 %
Jellystone Park™ Petoskey[2]	RV	Petoskey	MI	49	238	100.0 %	100.0 %
Kensington Meadows	MH	Lansing	MI	290	—	95.5 %	97.9 %
Kimberly Estates	MH	Newport	MI	387	—	98.4 %	98.2 %
King's Court	MH	Traverse City	MI	802	—	99.0 %	99.5 %
Knollwood Estates	MH	Allendale	MI	161	—	96.9 %	96.3 %
Lafayette Place	MH	Warren	MI	254	—	95.3 %	96.9 %
Lakeview	MH	Ypsilanti	MI	392	—	97.4 %	97.7 %
Leisure Village	MH	Belmont	MI	256	—	99.2 %	99.6 %
Lincoln Estates	MH	Holland	MI	191	—	99.5 %	98.4 %
Meadow Lake Estates	MH	White Lake	MI	425	—	97.9 %	98.8 %
Meadowbrook Estates	MH	Monroe	MI	453	—	95.8 %	98.7 %
Meadowlands of Gibraltar	MH	Gibraltar	MI	320	—	99.4 %	99.7 %
Meadowstone	MH	Hastings	MI	231	—	97.0 %	94.4 %
Northville Crossing	MH	Northville	MI	756	—	99.5 %	99.7 %
Oak Island Village	MH	East Lansing	MI	250	—	97.2 %	97.6 %
Pinebrook Village	MH	Kentwood	MI	185	—	96.2 %	98.9 %
Pineview Estates	MH	Flint	MI	1,011	—	86.9 %	71.1 %
Presidential Estates	MH	Hudsonville	MI	364	—	99.7 %	97.3 %
Richmond Place	MH	Richmond	MI	117	—	94.9 %	98.3 %
River Haven Village	MH	Grand Haven	MI	721	—	99.0 %	99.2 %
River Ridge	MH	Saline	MI	288	—	99.7 %	100.0 %
Rudgate Clinton	MH	Clinton Township	MI	667	—	99.1 %	98.7 %
Rudgate Manor	MH	Sterling Heights	MI	931	—	98.0 %	98.0 %
Scio Farms	MH	Ann Arbor	MI	913	—	99.3 %	98.8 %
Sheffield Estates	MH	Auburn Hills	MI	228	—	98.2 %	100.0 %
Shelby Forest	MH	Shelby Twp.	MI	664	—	98.5 %	98.9 %
Shelby West	MH	Shelby Twp.	MI	644	—	98.8 %	99.4 %
Silver Springs	MH	Clinton Township	MI	547	—	98.9 %	99.3 %
Southwood Village	MH	Grand Rapids	MI	394	—	99.0 %	99.0 %
St. Clair Place	MH	St. Clair	MI	100	—	98.0 %	97.0 %
Stonebridge	MH	Richfield Twp.	MI	—	—	N/A	N/A [1]
Sun Outdoors Kensington Valley[2]	RV	New Hudson	MI	254	239	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Outdoors Petoskey Bay Harbor[2]	RV	Petoskey	MI	9	144	100.0 %	100.0 %

Property Name	MH / RV	City / County (UK Only)	State / Country	MH and Annual RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Transient RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2021
Sun Retreats Gun Lake[2]	RV	Hopkins	MI	281	54	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Silver Lake[2]	RV	Mears	MI	192	72	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sunset Ridge	MH	Portland	MI	388	—	98.7 %	95.1 %
Sycamore Village	MH	Mason	MI	396	—	98.5 %	98.7 %
Sylvan Crossing	MH	Chelsea	MI	281	—	49.1 % [1]	74.6 % [1]
Sylvan Glen Estates	MH	Brighton	MI	476	—	98.5 %	94.7 %
Tamarac Village	MH	Ludington	MI	302	—	98.3 %	98.7 %
Tamarac Village RV Resort[2]	RV	Ludington	MI	111	2	100.0 %	100.0 %
Tanglewood Village	MH	Brownstown	MI	247	—	100.0 %	98.8 %
Timberline Estates	MH	Coopersville	MI	296	—	97.3 %	98.6 %
Town & Country	MH	Traverse City	MI	192	—	99.0 %	97.9 %
Troy Villa	MH	Troy	MI	282	—	85.1 %	85.8 %
Warren Dunes Village	MH	Bridgman	MI	314	—	99.7 %	99.7 %
Waverly Shores Village	MH	Holland	MI	415	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
West Village Estates	MH	Romulus	MI	628	—	99.5 %	100.0 %
White Lake	MH	White Lake	MI	315	—	95.9 %	96.8 %
Windham Hills	MH	Jackson	MI	469	—	96.8 %	98.7 %
Windsor Woods Village	MH	Wayland	MI	314	—	98.7 %	99.7 %
Woodhaven Place	MH	Woodhaven	MI	220	—	94.5 %	95.5 %
Michigan Total				32,471	749	96.7 %	96.3 %
Indiana							
Brookside Manor	MH	Goshen	IN	570	—	97.5 %	97.5 %
Carrington Pointe	MH	Fort Wayne	IN	468	—	97.9 %	90.2 % [1]
Clear Water	MH	South Bend	IN	227	—	98.7 %	98.2 %
Cobus Green	MH	Osceola	IN	386	—	99.7 %	98.4 %
Four Seasons	MH	Elkhart	IN	218	—	95.9 %	99.5 %
Jellystone Park™ at Barton Lake[2]	RV	Fremont	IN	68	489	100.0 %	100.0 %
Liberty Farm	MH	Valparaiso	IN	220	—	95.5 %	96.8 %
Pebble Creek	MH	Greenwood	IN	296	—	99.0 %	99.0 %
Pine Hills	MH	Middlebury	IN	130	—	99.2 %	98.5 %
Roxbury Park	MH	Goshen	IN	398	—	93.2 %	96.2 %
Sun Outdoors Lake Rudolph[2]	RV	Santa Claus	IN	—	534	N/A	N/A
The Willows	MH	Goshen	IN	174	—	82.8 % [1]	83.3 % [1]
Indiana Total				3,155	1,023	96.6 %	96.0 %
SOUTH							
Texas							
Austin Lone Star RV Resort[2]	RV	Austin	TX	60	97	100.0 %	100.0 %
Bluebonnet Lake	MH	Austin	TX	—	—	N/A	N/A
Boulder Ridge	MH	Pflugerville	TX	1,220	—	98.6 %	98.5 %
Branch Creek Estates	MH	Austin	TX	400	—	99.5 %	99.8 %
Camp Fimfo[2]	RV	New Braunfels	TX	—	492	N/A	N/A
Chisholm Point	MH	Pflugerville	TX	427	—	99.3 %	98.6 %
Comal Farms	MH	New Braunfels	TX	367	—	98.9 %	99.5 %
Coyote Ranch Resort[2]	RV	Wichita Falls	TX	—	163	N/A	N/A
Creeks Crossing	MH	Kyle	TX	196	—	56.6 % [1]	94.3 % [1]
Jellystone Park™ at Guadalupe River[2]	RV	Kerrville	TX	—	253	N/A	N/A
Jellystone Park™ at Hill Country[2]	RV	Canyon Lake	TX	—	167	N/A	N/A
Jellystone Park™ at Whispering Pines[2]	RV	Tyler	TX	—	134	N/A	N/A
Jetstream RV Resort at NASA[2]	RV	Houston	TX	76	126	100.0 %	100.0 %

Property Name	MH / RV	City / County (UK Only)	State / Country	MH and Annual RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Transient RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2021
Lantana Ranch South	MH	Brookshire	TX	—	—	N/A [1]	N/A [4]
Lone Star Jellystone Park[2]	RV	Waller	TX	—	344	N/A	N/A
Oak Crest	MH	Austin	TX	654	—	98.2 %	97.6 %
Pearwood RV Resort[2]	RV	Pearland	TX	127	17	100.0 %	100.0 %
Pecan Branch	MH	Georgetown	TX	229	—	99.1 %	96.1 %
Pine Acre Trails	MH	Conroe	TX	251	—	6.0 % [1]	N/A [4]
Pine Trace	MH	Houston	TX	680	—	97.6 %	97.8 %
River Ranch	MH	Austin	TX	848	—	98.9 %	98.5 %
River Ridge Estates	MH	Austin	TX	515	—	98.4 %	99.2 %
Saddlebrook	MH	San Marcos	TX	561	—	99.1 %	99.1 %
Sandy Lake	MH	Carrollton	TX	54	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sandy Lake RV Resort[2]	RV	Carrollton	TX	187	33	100.0 %	100.0 %
Stonebridge	MH	San Antonio	TX	335	—	100.0 %	99.7 %
Summit Ridge	MH	Converse	TX	446	—	99.3 %	99.1 %
Sun Outdoors Lake Travis[2]	RV	Austin	TX	69	175	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Outdoors San Antonio West[2]	RV	San Antonio	TX	109	153	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Outdoors Texas Hill Country[2]	RV	New Braunfels	TX	130	239	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sunset Ridge	MH	Kyle	TX	357	—	76.8 % [1]	75.9 % [1]
Travelers World	MH	San Antonio	TX	8	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Travelers World RV Resort[2]	RV	San Antonio	TX	26	129	100.0 %	100.0 %
Treetops RV Resort[2]	RV	Arlington	TX	130	44	100.0 %	100.0 %
Woodlake Trails	MH	San Antonio	TX	316	—	94.3 % [1]	93.7 % [1]
Texas Total				8,778	2,566	94.3 %	97.7 %
SOUTHEAST							
Florida							
Arbor Terrace RV Park[2]	RV	Bradenton	FL	304	69	100.0 %	100.0 %
Ariana Village	MH	Lakeland	FL	207	—	99.0 %	99.0 %
Bahia Vista Estates	MH	Sarasota	FL	251	—	100.0 %	99.6 %
Baker Acres RV Resort[2]	RV	Zephyrhills	FL	291	61	100.0 %	100.0 %
Big Tree RV Resort[2]	RV	Arcadia	FL	372	39	100.0 %	100.0 %
Blue Heron Pines	MH	Punta Gorda	FL	408	—	99.8 %	99.5 %
Blue Jay	MH	Dade City	FL	207	—	99.5 %	99.5 %
Blue Jay RV Resort[2]	RV	Dade City	FL	50	2	100.0 %	100.0 %
Blueberry Hill[2]	RV	Bushnell	FL	349	56	100.0 %	100.0 %
Brentwood Estates	MH	Hudson	FL	191	—	99.5 %	99.5 %
Buttonwood Bay	MH	Sebring	FL	407	—	99.5 %	99.3 %
Buttonwood Bay RV Resort[2]	RV	Sebring	FL	384	148	100.0 %	100.0 %
Candlelight Manor	MH	South Daytona	FL	128	—	99.2 %	100.0 %
Carriage Cove	MH	Sanford	FL	467	—	99.4 %	99.6 %
Central Park	MH	Haines City	FL	114	—	89.5 %	90.4 %
Central Park Resort RV Resort[2]	RV	Haines City	FL	261	103	100.0 %	100.0 %
Citrus Hill RV Resort[2]	RV	Dade City	FL	155	27	100.0 %	100.0 %
Club Naples[2]	RV	Naples	FL	260	45	100.0 %	100.0 %
Club Wildwood	MH	Hudson	FL	478	—	99.8 %	100.0 %
Colony in the Wood	MH	Port Orange	FL	383	—	97.1 %	100.0 %
Cypress Greens	MH	Lake Alfred	FL	259	—	98.5 %	98.5 %
Deerwood	MH	Orlando	FL	569	—	99.3 %	99.5 %
Ellenton Gardens RV Resort[2]	RV	Ellenton	FL	158	36	100.0 %	100.0 %
Fairfield Village	MH	Ocala	FL	293	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Flamingo Lake RV Resort[2]	RV	Jacksonville	FL	127	295	100.0%	100.0%

Property Name	MH / RV	City / County (UK Only)	State / Country	MH and Annual RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Transient RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2021
Forest View	MH	Homosassa	FL	300	—	98.7 %	98.7 %
Glen Haven	MH	Zephyrhills	FL	52	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Glen Haven RV Resort[(2)]	RV	Zephyrhills	FL	178	40	100.0 %	100.0 %
Goldcoaster	MH	Homestead	FL	531	—	99.4 %	99.2 %
Goldcoaster RV Resort[(2)]	RV	Homestead	FL	7	7	100.0 %	100.0 %
Grand Bay	MH	Dunedin	FL	134	—	100.0 %	99.3 %
Grand Lake RV & Golf Resort[(2)]	RV	Citra	FL	325	83	100.0 %	100.0 %
Grove Ridge RV Resort[(2)]	RV	Dade City	FL	181	65	100.0 %	100.0 %
Groves RV Resort	RV	Ft. Myers	FL	—	—	— % [(5)]	100.0 %
Gulfstream Harbor	MH	Orlando	FL	974	—	99.8 %	99.9 %
Hacienda Del Rio	MH	Edgewater	FL	800	—	91.0 % [(1)]	99.5 %
Hidden River RV Resort[(2)]	RV	Riverview	FL	238	63	100.0 %	100.0 %
Holly Forest	MH	Holly Hill	FL	402	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Homosassa River RV Resort[(2)]	RV	Homosassa Springs	FL	145	79	100.0 %	100.0 %
Horseshoe Cove RV Resort[(2)]	RV	Bradenton	FL	353	123	100.0 %	100.0 %
Indian Creek Park	MH	Ft. Myers Beach	FL	—	—	— % [(5)]	100.0 %
Indian Creek RV Park	RV	Ft. Myers Beach	FL	—	—	— % [(5)]	100.0 %
Island Lakes	MH	Merritt Island	FL	301	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
King's Lake	MH	DeBary	FL	245	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Kings Manor	MH	Lakeland	FL	239	—	96.2 %	97.1 %
Kings Pointe	MH	Lake Alfred	FL	226	—	100.0 %	99.1 %
Kissimmee Gardens	MH	Kissimmee	FL	240	—	99.2 %	99.6 %
Kissimmee South	MH	Davenport	FL	142	—	96.5 %	91.5 %
Kissimmee South RV Resort[(2)]	RV	Davenport	FL	153	48	100.0 %	100.0 %
La Costa Village	MH	Port Orange	FL	658	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Lake Josephine RV Resort[(2)]	RV	Sebring	FL	157	21	100.0 %	100.0 %
Lake Juliana Landings	MH	Auburndale	FL	274	—	98.5 %	98.2 %
Lake Pointe Village	MH	Mulberry	FL	362	—	99.2 %	99.4 %
Lake San Marino RV Park[(2)]	RV	Naples	FL	308	99	100.0 %	100.0 %
Lakeland RV Resort[(2)]	RV	Lakeland	FL	218	13	100.0 %	100.0 %
Lakeshore Landings	MH	Orlando	FL	307	—	98.7 %	99.3 %
Lakeshore Villas	MH	Tampa	FL	280	—	98.9 %	98.2 %
Lamplighter	MH	Port Orange	FL	259	—	99.6 %	99.6 %
Majestic Oaks RV Resort[(2)]	RV	Zephyrhills	FL	230	24	100.0 %	100.0 %
Marco Naples RV Resort[(2)]	RV	Naples	FL	242	59	100.0 %	100.0 %
Meadowbrook Village	MH	Tampa	FL	257	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Mill Creek	MH	Kissimmee	FL	34	—	91.2 %	94.1 %
Mill Creek RV Resort[(2)]	RV	Kissimmee	FL	132	24	100.0 %	100.0 %
Naples RV Resort[(2)]	RV	Naples	FL	141	26	100.0 %	100.0 %
North Lake Estates[(2)]	RV	Moore Haven	FL	205	67	100.0 %	100.0 %
Oakview Estates	MH	Arcadia	FL	119	—	95.8 %	100.0 %
Ocean Breeze - Jensen Beach	MH	Jensen Beach	FL	325	—	79.7 % [(1)]	77.3 % [(1)]
Ocean Breeze - Jensen Beach RV Resort[(2)]	RV	Jensen Beach	FL	86	76	100.0 %	100.0 %
Ocean Breeze - Marathon	MH	Marathon	FL	46	—	100.0 % [(6)]	74.5 % [(1)(6)]
Ocean Breeze - Marathon RV Resort	RV	Marathon	FL	—	—	— % [(6)]	— % [(6)]
Ocean View	MH	Jensen Beach	FL	71	—	N/A [(1)]	N/A [(1)]
Orange City	MH	Orange City	FL	4	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Orange City RV Resort[(2)]	RV	Orange City	FL	444	77	100.0 %	100.0 %
Orange Tree Village	MH	Orange City	FL	246	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Paddock Park South	MH	Ocala	FL	188	—	80.9 %	80.3 %
Palm Key Village	MH	Davenport	FL	204	—	100.0 %	100.0 %

Property Name	MH / RV	City / County (UK Only)	State / Country	MH and Annual RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Transient RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2021
Palm Village	MH	Bradenton	FL	146	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Park Place	MH	Sebastian	FL	476	—	97.7 %	96.8 %
Park Royale	MH	Pinellas Park	FL	309	—	100.0 %	99.0 %
Pecan Park RV Resort[2]	RV	Jacksonville	FL	116	225	100.0 %	100.0 %
Pelican Bay	MH	Micco	FL	216	—	99.1 %	99.5 %
Pleasant Lake RV Resort[2]	RV	Bradenton	FL	317	24	100.0 %	100.0 %
Rainbow	MH	Frostproof	FL	37	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Rainbow RV Resort[2]	RV	Frostproof	FL	440	22	100.0 %	100.0 %
Rainbow Village of Largo[2]	RV	Largo	FL	276	33	100.0 %	100.0 %
Rainbow Village of Zephyrhills[2]	RV	Zephyrhills	FL	350	32	100.0 %	100.0 %
Red Oaks	MH	Bushnell	FL	103	—	93.2 %	93.2 % [1]
Red Oaks RV Resort[2]	RV	Bushnell	FL	548	369	100.0 %	100.0 %
Regency Heights	MH	Clearwater	FL	391	—	99.2 %	98.7 %
Riverside Club	MH	Ruskin	FL	728	—	94.2 % [1]	89.8 %
Rock Crusher Canyon RV Resort[2]	RV	Crystal River	FL	275	120	100.0 %	100.0 %
Royal Country	MH	Miami	FL	864	—	99.9 %	99.8 %
Royal Palm Village	MH	Haines City	FL	395	—	87.3 %	87.3 %
Saddle Oak Club	MH	Ocala	FL	376	—	99.5 %	99.7 %
Saralake Estates	MH	Sarasota	FL	202	—	99.5 %	99.5 %
Savanna Club	MH	Port St. Lucie	FL	1,069	—	98.9 %	98.5 %
Serendipity	MH	North Fort Myers	FL	338	—	92.9 %	97.3 %
Settler's Rest RV Resort[2]	RV	Zephyrhills	FL	313	65	100.0 %	100.0 %
Shadow Wood Village	MH	Hudson	FL	260	—	85.4 % [1]	78.8 % [1]
Shady Road Villas	MH	Ocala	FL	129	—	93.8 %	87.6 %
Shell Creek Marina	MH	Punta Gorda	FL	54	—	98.1 %	98.1 %
Shell Creek RV Resort & Marina[2]	RV	Punta Gorda	FL	154	31	100.0 %	100.0 %
Siesta Bay RV Park	RV	Ft. Myers	FL	—	—	— % [5]	100.0 %
Southern Charm	MH	Zephyrhills	FL	1	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Southern Charm RV Resort[2]	RV	Zephyrhills	FL	414	82	100.0 %	100.0 %
Southern Leisure RV Resort[2]	RV	Chiefland	FL	280	217	100.0 %	100.0 %
Southport Springs Golf & Country Club	MH	Zephyrhills	FL	547	—	99.5 %	99.1 %
Spanish Main	MH	Thonotosassa	FL	56	—	96.4 %	91.1 %
Spanish Main RV Resort[2]	RV	Thonotosassa	FL	256	23	100.0 %	100.0 %
Stonebrook	MH	Homosassa	FL	215	—	93.5 % [1]	94.0 % [1]
Sun Outdoors Islamorada	MH	Islamorada	FL	20	—	5.0 % [6]	— % [6]
Sun Outdoors Islamorada RV Resort	RV	Islamorada	FL	—	—	— % [6]	— % [6]
Sun Outdoors Key Largo[2]	RV	Key Largo	FL	14	24	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Outdoors Marathon[2]	RV	Marathon	FL	17	68	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Outdoors Orlando ChampionsGate	MH	Davenport	FL	44	—	68.2 %	75.0 %
Sun Outdoors Orlando ChampionsGate RV Resort[2]	RV	Davenport	FL	48	212	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Outdoors Panama City Beach	MH	Panama City Beach	FL	42	—	97.6 %	97.6 %
Sun Outdoors Panama City Beach RV Resort[2]	RV	Panama City Beach	FL	—	167	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors Sarasota[2]	RV	Sarasota	FL	1,111	408	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Outdoors St. Augustine[2]	RV	St. Augustine	FL	—	175	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors Sugarloaf Key[2]	RV	Summerland Key	FL	—	99	N/A	N/A
Sun Retreats Daytona Beach[2]	RV	Port Orange	FL	166	67	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Dunedin[2]	RV	Dunedin	FL	198	41	100.0 %	100.0 %
Suncoast Gateway	MH	Port Richey	FL	173	—	98.8 %	98.8 %
Sundance	MH	Zephyrhills	FL	332	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sunlake Estates	MH	Grand Island	FL	411	—	96.8 %	97.1 %

Property Name	MH / RV	City / County (UK Only)	State / Country	MH and Annual RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Transient RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2021
Sunset Harbor at Cow Key Marina	MH	Key West	FL	77	—	98.7 %	98.7 %
Sweetwater RV Resort[2]	RV	Zephyrhills	FL	221	70	100.0 %	100.0 %
Tallowwood Isle	MH	Coconut Creek	FL	274	—	97.1 %	97.1 %
Tampa East	MH	Dover	FL	31	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Tampa East RV Resort[2]	RV	Dover	FL	598	71	100.0 %	100.0 %
The Hamptons Golf & Country Club	MH	Auburndale	FL	829	—	99.9 %	99.5 %
The Hideaway	MH	Key West	FL	13	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
The Hills	MH	Apopka	FL	97	—	99.0 %	99.0 %
The Landings at Lake Henry	MH	Haines City	FL	394	—	99.2 %	99.2 %
The Ridge	MH	Davenport	FL	481	—	99.8 %	99.4 %
The Valley	MH	Apopka	FL	148	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
ThemeWorld RV Resort[2]	RV	Davenport	FL	127	17	100.0 %	100.0 %
Three Lakes[2]	RV	Hudson	FL	266	41	100.0 %	100.0 %
Tranquility MHC	MH	Bushnell	FL	26	—	30.8 %	23.1 %
Vista del Lago	MH	Bradenton	FL	136	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Vista del Lago RV Resort[2]	RV	Bradenton	FL	36	4	100.0 %	100.0 %
Vizcaya Lakes	MH	Port Charlotte	FL	109	—	95.4 %	96.3 %
Walden Woods I	MH	Homosassa	FL	213	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Walden Woods II	MH	Homosassa	FL	213	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Water Oak Country Club Estates	MH	Lady Lake	FL	1,608	—	79.3 % [1]	93.2 %
Waters Edge RV Resort[2]	RV	Zephyrhills	FL	171	46	100.0 %	100.0 %
Westside Ridge	MH	Auburndale	FL	219	—	99.1 %	99.5 %
Windmill Village	MH	Davenport	FL	509	—	99.8 %	99.8 %
Woodlands at Church Lake	MH	Groveland	FL	291	—	86.9 %	85.2 %
Woodsmoke Camping Resort[2]	RV	Fort Myers	FL	268	32	100.0 %	100.0 %
Florida Total				39,618	4,660	97.4 %	98.1 %
Virginia							
Jellystone Park™ Chincoteague Island[3]	RV	Chincoteague	VA	—	346	N/A	N/A
Jellystone Park™ at Luray[2]	RV	East Luray	VA	—	254	N/A	N/A
Jellystone Park™ at Natural Bridge[3]	RV	Natural Bridge Station	VA	69	230	100.0 %	100.0 %
Pine Ridge	MH	Prince George	VA	376	—	99.5 %	99.5 %
Sun Outdoors Cape Charles[3]	RV	Cape Charles	VA	—	663	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors Chesapeake Bay[2]	RV	Temperanceville	VA	—	246	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors Chincoteague Bay	RV	Chincoteague	VA	—	—	N/A	N/A [1]
Sun Retreats Gwynn's Island[2]	RV	Gwynn	VA	121	8	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats New Point[2]	RV	New Point	VA	316	8	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Shenandoah Valley[2]	RV	Stuarts Draft	VA	404	105	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sunset Beach RV Resort[3]	RV	Cape Charles	VA	—	303	N/A	N/A
Virginia Total				1,286	2,163	99.8 %	99.8 %
SOUTHWEST							
California							
49'er Village RV Resort[2]	RV	Plymouth	CA	93	234	100.0 %	100.0 %
Alta Laguna	MH	Rancho Cucamonga	CA	296	—	100.0 %	99.7 %
Bel Air Estates	MH	Menifee	CA	198	—	88.9 %	N/A [4]
Caliente Sands	MH	Cathedral City	CA	118	—	98.3 %	98.3 %
Cisco Grove Campground & RV	RV	Emigrant Gap	CA	18	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
El Capitan Canyon[2]	RV	Goleta	CA	—	163	N/A	N/A
Forest Springs	MH	Grass Valley	CA	373	—	92.0 % [1]	89.5 % [1]

Property Name	MH / RV	City / County (UK Only)	State / Country	MH and Annual RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Transient RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2021
Friendly Village of La Habra	MH	La Habra	CA	330	—	99.1 %	100.0 %
Friendly Village of Modesto	MH	Modesto	CA	289	—	98.6 %	99.7 %
Friendly Village of Simi	MH	Simi Valley	CA	222	—	99.5 %	100.0 %
Friendly Village of West Covina	MH	West Covina	CA	157	—	98.7 %	100.0 %
Heritage	MH	Temecula	CA	196	—	100.0 %	99.5 %
Indian Wells RV Resort[2]	RV	Indio	CA	173	165	100.0 %	100.0 %
Jellystone Park™ at Tower Park[2]	RV	Lodi	CA	—	359	N/A	N/A
Lakefront	MH	Lakeside	CA	295	—	99.7 %	99.0 %
Lakeview Mobile Estates	MH	Yucaipa	CA	297	—	99.7 %	100.0 %
Lazy J Ranch	MH	Arcata	CA	220	—	98.6 %	99.1 %
Lemon Wood	MH	Ventura	CA	231	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Menifee Development	MH	Menifee	CA	—	—	N/A [1]	N/A [1]
Moreno 66 Development	MH	Moreno Valley	CA	—	—	N/A [1]	N/A [1]
Napa Valley	MH	Napa	CA	257	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Oak Creek	MH	Coarsegold	CA	198	—	99.0 %	99.5 %
Ocean West	MH	McKinleyville	CA	130	—	99.2 %	99.2 %
Palos Verdes Shores MH & Golf Community	MH	San Pedro	CA	242	—	100.0 %	99.6 %
Pembroke Downs	MH	Chino	CA	163	—	100.0 %	99.4 %
Pismo Dunes RV Resort[2]	RV	Pismo Beach	CA	330	1	100.0 %	100.0 %
Rancho Alipaz	MH	San Juan Capistrano	CA	132	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Rancho Caballero	MH	Riverside	CA	303	—	99.7 %	100.0 %
Royal Palms	MH	Cathedral City	CA	438	—	98.4 %	97.7 %
Royal Palms RV Resort	RV	Cathedral City	CA	39	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Outdoors Central Coast Wine Country[2]	RV	Paso Robles	CA	—	203	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors Paso Robles[2]	RV	Paso Robles	CA	—	332	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors San Diego Bay	MH	San Diego	CA	—	—	N/A	N/A [1]
Sun Outdoors San Diego Bay RV Resort[2]	RV	San Diego	CA	—	246	N/A	N/A [1]
Sun Outdoors Santa Barbara[2]	RV	Goleta	CA	—	103	N/A	N/A
Sunrise Estates	MH	Banning	CA	181	—	90.6 % [1]	N/A [4]
The Colony	MH	Oxnard	CA	150	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Vallecito	MH	Newbury Park	CA	303	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Victor Villa	MH	Victorville	CA	287	—	99.3 %	99.7 %
Vines RV Resort[2]	RV	Paso Robles	CA	—	130	N/A	N/A
Vista del Lago	MH	Scotts Valley	CA	202	—	100.0 %	99.0 %
California Total				6,861	1,936	98.6 %	98.3 %
Arizona							
Blue Star	MH	Apache Junction	AZ	3	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Blue Star[2]	RV	Apache Junction	AZ	138	9	100.0 %	100.0 %
Brentwood West	MH	Mesa	AZ	350	—	99.7 %	99.7 %
Buena Vista	MH	Buckeye	AZ	400	—	92.0 %	89.8 %
Desert Harbor	MH	Apache Junction	AZ	205	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
La Casa Blanca	MH	Apache Junction	AZ	198	—	99.0 %	100.0 %
Leaf Verde RV Resort[2]	RV	Buckeye	AZ	155	222	100.0 %	100.0 %
Lost Dutchman	MH	Apache Junction	AZ	226	—	87.2 % [1]	96.4 %
Lost Dutchman RV Resort[2]	RV	Apache Junction	AZ	—	1	N/A	100.0 %
Mountain View	MH	Mesa	AZ	170	—	97.6 %	97.6 %
Palm Creek Golf	MH	Casa Grande	AZ	506	—	78.7 % [1]	71.1 % [1]
Palm Creek Golf & RV Resort[2]	RV	Casa Grande	AZ	1,081	754	100.0 %	100.0 %
Rancho Mirage	MH	Apache Junction	AZ	312	—	99.7 %	100.0 %
Reserve at Fox Creek	MH	Bullhead City	AZ	311	—	99.7 %	99.7 %

Property Name	MH / RV	City / County (UK Only)	State / Country	MH and Annual RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Transient RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2021
Spanish Trails West	MH	Casa Grande	AZ	214	—	0.5% [1]	N/A [4]
Spanish Trails West RV Resort	RV	Casa Grande	AZ	—	—	N/A [1]	N/A [4]
Sun Valley	MH	Apache Junction	AZ	268	—	98.1 %	97.8 %
Arizona Total				4,537	986	91.3 %	95.0 %
Colorado							
Cave Creek	MH	Evans	CO	447	—	100.0 %	99.6 %
Eagle Crest	MH	Firestone	CO	441	—	99.8 %	99.8 %
Jellystone Park™ at Larkspur[2]	RV	Larkspur	CO	—	536	N/A	N/A
North Point Estates	MH	Pueblo	CO	108	—	95.4 %	99.1 %
Skyline	MH	Fort Collins	CO	170	—	100.0 %	99.4 %
Smith Creek Crossing	MH	Granby	CO	310	—	34.8 % [1]	44.5 % [1]
Sun Outdoors Rocky Mountains	MH	Granby	CO	36	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Outdoors Rocky Mountains RV Resort[2]	RV	Granby	CO	—	451	N/A	N/A
Swan Meadow Village	MH	Dillon	CO	174	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
The Foothills	MH	Fort Collins	CO	—	—	N/A	N/A
The Grove at Alta Ridge	MH	Thornton	CO	409	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Timber Ridge	MH	Ft. Collins	CO	585	—	99.3 %	99.3 %
Willow Bend	MH	Fort Lupton	CO	119	—	— % [1]	N/A
Colorado Total				2,799	987	88.2 %	95.7 %
NORTHEAST							
Connecticut							
Beechwood	MH	Killingworth	CT	297	—	98.3 %	98.7 %
Cedar Springs	MH	Southington	CT	190	—	97.4 %	96.8 %
Forest Hill	MH	Southington	CT	188	—	97.9 %	97.9 %
Grove Beach	MH	Westbrook	CT	136	—	100.0 %	98.5 %
Hillcrest	MH	Uncasville	CT	208	—	99.5 %	99.5 %
Lakeside	MH	Terryville	CT	76	—	96.1 %	100.0 %
Lakeview CT	MH	Danbury	CT	179	—	95.0 %	93.3 %
Laurel Heights	MH	Uncasville	CT	49	—	89.8 %	95.9 %
Marina Cove	MH	Uncasville	CT	25	—	92.0 %	76.0 %
Millwood	MH	Uncasville	CT	45	—	13.3 % [1]	4.4 % [1]
New England Village	MH	Westbrook	CT	60	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Oak Grove	MH	Plainville	CT	45	—	93.3 %	97.8 %
Rolling Hills	MH	Storrs	CT	200	—	78.0 %	78.5 %
Sun Outdoors Mystic[2]	RV	Old Mystic	CT	51	98	100.0 %	100.0 %
Three Gardens	MH	Southington	CT	135	—	96.3 %	90.4 %
Yankee Village	MH	Old Saybrook	CT	23	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Connecticut Total				1,907	98	93.4 %	92.8 %
Maine							
Augusta Village	MH	Augusta	ME	59	—	94.9 %	91.5 %
Birch Hill Estates	MH	Bangor	ME	377	—	96.6 %	98.9 %
Cedar Haven	MH	Holden	ME	155	—	91.6 %	89.7 %
Hancock Heights Estates	MH	Hancock	ME	113	—	97.3 %	99.1 %
Holiday Park Estates	MH	Bangor	ME	218	—	92.7 %	89.0 %
Jellystone Park™ Androscoggin Lake[2]	RV	North Monmouth	ME	40	163	100.0 %	100.0 %
Maplewood Manor	MH	Brunswick	ME	296	—	99.3 %	99.0 %
Merrymeeting	MH	Brunswick	ME	43	—	97.7 %	97.7 %
Norway Commons	MH	Norway	ME	231	—	83.1 % [1]	N/A [4]

Property Name	MH / RV	City / County (UK Only)	State / Country	MH and Annual RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Transient RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2021
Riverside Drive Park	MH	Augusta	ME	163	—	81.0 %	82.2 %
Sun Outdoors Old Orchard Beach Downtown[2]	RV	Old Orchard Beach	ME	83	238	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Outdoors Saco Old Orchard Beach[2]	RV	Saco	ME	—	191	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors Wells Beach[2]	RV	Wells	ME	—	231	N/A	N/A
Sun Retreats at Wild Acres[2]	RV	Old Orchard Beach	ME	369	261	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Old Orchard Beach[2]	RV	Old Orchard Beach	ME	257	24	100.0 %	100.0 %
Town & Country Village	MH	Lisbon	ME	144	—	97.9 %	98.6 %
Maine Total				2,548	1,108	95.1 %	96.5 %
New Hampshire							
Brook Ridge	MH	Hooksett	NH	91	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Crestwood	MH	Concord	NH	320	—	100.0 %	99.4 %
Farmwood Village	MH	Dover	NH	159	—	100.0 %	99.4 %
Glen Ellis Family Campground[2]	RV	Glen	NH	—	289	N/A	100.0 %
Hannah Village	MH	Lebanon	NH	81	—	100.0 %	97.5 %
Hemlocks	MH	Tilton	NH	103	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Mi-Te-Jo Campground[2]	RV	Milton	NH	66	149	100.0 %	100.0 %
River Pines	MH	Nashua	NH	480	—	100.0 %	99.4 %
Strafford / Lake Winnipesaukee South KOA[3]	RV	Strafford	NH	—	144	N/A	N/A
Westward Shores Cottages & RV Resort[2]	RV	West Ossipee	NH	428	70	100.0 %	100.0 %
New Hampshire Total				1,728	652	100.0 %	99.5 %
New Jersey							
Cape May Crossing	MH	Cape May	NJ	28	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Deep Run	MH	Cream Ridge	NJ	243	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Hospitality Creek Campground[2]	RV	Williamstown	NJ	111	122	100.0%	N/A
Shady Pines	MH	Galloway Township	NJ	39	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Shady Pines RV Resort[2]	RV	Galloway Township	NJ	67	28	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Outdoors Cape May[3]	RV	Cape May	NJ	—	358	N/A	N/A
Sun Retreats Avalon[2]	RV	Cape May Court House	NJ	417	111	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Cape May Wildwood[2]	RV	Cape May	NJ	466	164	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Long Beach Island[2]	RV	Barnegat	NJ	183	31	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Pleasant Acres Farm[2]	RV	Sussex	NJ	161	131	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Sea Isle[2]	RV	Clermont	NJ	665	42	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Seashore[2]	RV	Cape May	NJ	437	238	100.0 %	100.0 %
New Jersey Total				2,817	1,225	100.0 %	100.0 %
New York							
Cherrywood	MH	Clinton	NY	176	—	93.8 % [1]	88.6 % [1]
Jellystone Park™ at Birchwood Acres[3]	MH	Greenfield Park	NY	1	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Jellystone Park™ at Birchwood Acres RV Resort[3]	RV	Greenfield Park	NY	122	182	100.0 %	100.0 %
Jellystone Park™ at Gardiner[2]	RV	Gardiner	NY	26	312	100.0 %	100.0 %
Jellystone Park™ of Western New York[2]	RV	North Java	NY	22	337	100.0 %	100.0 %
Kittatinny Campground & RV Resort[2]	RV	Barryville	NY	—	326	N/A	N/A
Parkside Village	MH	Cheektowaga	NY	156	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sky Harbor	MH	Cheektowaga	NY	522	—	97.7 %	98.7 %
Sun Outdoors Association Island[2]	RV	Henderson	NY	24	276	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Adirondack Gateway[2]	RV	Gansevoort	NY	332	10	100.0 %	100.0 %
The Villas at Calla Pointe	MH	Cheektowaga	NY	116	—	100.0 %	100.0 %

Property Name	MH / RV	City / County (UK Only)	State / Country	MH and Annual RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Transient RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2021
New York Total				1,497	1,443	98.5 %	98.2 %
OTHER							
Sun Outdoors Orange Beach[2]	RV	Orange Beach	AL	—	497	N/A	N/A
Fort Dupont	RV	Delaware City	DE	—	—	N/A	N/A
High Point Park	MH	Frederica	DE	409	—	97.8 %	97.6 %
Jellystone Lincoln[2]	RV	Delaware City	DE	—	263	N/A	N/A [4]
Sea Air Village	MH	Rehoboth Beach	DE	379	—	99.2 %	98.9 %
Sea Air Village RV Resort[2]	RV	Rehoboth Beach	DE	124	10	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Outdoors Rehoboth Bay[3]	RV	Millsboro	DE	—	291	N/A	N/A
Sun Retreats Rehoboth Bay	MH	Millsboro	DE	202	—	95.0 %	94.1 %
Sun Retreats Rehoboth Bay RV Resort[2]	RV	Millsboro	DE	299	2	100.0 %	100.0 %
Countryside Village of Atlanta	MH	Lawrenceville	GA	261	—	99.2 %	100.0 %
Countryside Village of Gwinnett	MH	Buford	GA	331	—	98.2 %	99.1 %
Countryside Village of Lake Lanier	MH	Buford	GA	548	—	99.1 %	98.7 %
Wymberly	MH	Martinez	GA	277	—	78.3 % [1]	78.1 % [1]
Autumn Ridge	MH	Ankeny	IA	413	—	97.6 %	98.8 %
Jellystone Park™ of Chicago[2]	RV	Millbrook	IL	159	235	100.0 %	100.0 %
Maple Brook	MH	Matteson	IL	441	—	99.8 %	99.8 %
Oak Ridge	MH	Manteno	IL	426	—	99.8 %	98.1 %
Sun Retreats Rock River[2]	RV	Hillsdale	IL	265	233	100.0 %	100.0 %
Wildwood Community	MH	Sandwich	IL	476	—	99.2 %	98.9 %
Jellystone Park™ at Mammoth Cave[3]	RV	Cave City	KY	—	330	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors New Orleans North Shore[2]	RV	Ponchatoula	LA	—	334	N/A	N/A
Sun Retreats Cape Cod[2]	RV	East Falmouth	MA	62	193	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Dennis Port[2]	RV	Dennisport	MA	221	39	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Peters Pond[2]	RV	Sandwich	MA	350	56	100.0 %	100.0 %
Hyde Park	MH	Easton	MD	240	—	100.0 %	99.2 %
Jellystone Park™ at Maryland[2]	RV	Williamsport	MD	—	234	N/A	N/A
Southside Landing	MH	Cambridge	MD	96	—	100.0 %	93.8 %
Sun Outdoors Frontier Town[3]	RV	Berlin	MD	—	685	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors Ocean City[2]	RV	Berlin	MD	1	392	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Outdoors Ocean City Gateway[3]	RV	Whaleyville	MD	—	215	N/A	N/A
Southern Hills / Northridge Place	MH	Stewartville	MN	475	—	97.5 %	97.5 %
Jellystone Park™ at Memphis[2]	RV	Horn Lake	MS	—	155	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors Yellowstone North[2]	RV	Gardiner	MT	—	75	N/A	N/A
Coastal Estates	MH	Hampstead	NC	154	—	82.5 % [1]	72.1 % [1]
Glen Laurel	MH	Concord	NC	260	—	98.8 %	98.8 %
Jellystone Park™ at Golden Valley[2]	RV	Bostic	NC	—	357	N/A	N/A
Meadowbrook	MH	Charlotte	NC	321	—	100.0 %	99.7 %
Sun Retreats Nantahala[2]	RV	Sylva	NC	61	29	100.0 %	100.0 %
Stoneridge Villas	MH	Gardnerville	NV	—	—	N/A [1]	N/A [4]
Sun Villa Estates	MH	Reno	NV	324	—	99.1 %	100.0 %
Apple Creek	MH	Amelia	OH	176	—	98.3 %	96.6 %
East Fork Crossing	MH	Batavia	OH	350	—	100.0 %	99.4 %
Oakwood Village	MH	Miamisburg	OH	511	—	98.8 %	99.4 %
Orchard Lake	MH	Milford	OH	147	—	98.0 %	99.3 %
Sun Retreats Geneva on the Lake[2]	RV	Geneva on the Lake	OH	465	115	100.0 %	100.0 %
Westbrook Senior Village	MH	Toledo	OH	112	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Westbrook Village	MH	Toledo	OH	344	—	94.5 %	98.5 %
Willowbrook Place	MH	Toledo	OH	266	—	95.1 %	97.4 %

Property Name	MH / RV	City / County (UK Only)	State / Country	MH and Annual RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Transient RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2021
Woodside Terrace	MH	Holland	OH	439	—	95.7 %	97.0 %
Country Village Estates	MH	Oregon City	OR	518	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Forest Meadows	MH	Philomath	OR	129	—	58.1 % (1)	100.0 %
Sun Outdoors Bend(2)	RV	Bend	OR	—	123	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors Coos Bay(2)	RV	Coos Bay	OR	—	86	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors Portland South(2)	RV	Wilsonville	OR	—	130	N/A	N/A
Woodland Park Estates	MH	Eugene	OR	398	—	99.7 %	100.0 %
Countryside Estates	MH	Mckean	PA	304	—	98.7 %	97.0 %
Jellystone Park™ at Quarryville(2)	RV	Quarryville	PA	—	256	N/A	N/A
Pheasant Ridge	MH	Lancaster	PA	553	—	99.8 %	100.0 %
River Beach Campsites & RV	RV	Milford	PA	—	—	N/A	N/A (1)
Sun Retreats Lancaster County(2)	RV	Narvon	PA	270	152	100.0 %	100.0 %
Carolina Pines RV Resort(2)	RV	Conway	SC	164	670	100.0 %	100.0 %
Country Lakes	MH	Little River	SC	136	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Crossroads	MH	Aiken	SC	168	—	92.3 % (1)	73.2 % (1)
Crossroads RV Resort	RV	Aiken	SC	22	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Lakeside Crossing	MH	Conway	SC	691	—	94.8 % (1)	88.4 % (1)
Ocean Pines	MH	Garden City	SC	579	—	99.8 %	99.8 %
Southern Palms	MH	Ladson	SC	194	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Bell Crossing	MH	Clarksville	TN	237	—	99.6 %	99.2 %
Sun Outdoors Pigeon Forge(2)	RV	Sevierville	TN	70	238	100.0 %	100.0 %
Bear Lake Development Land	RV	Garden City	UT	—	—	N/A (1)	N/A (4)
Sun Outdoors Arches Gateway(2)	RV	Moab	UT	—	131	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors Canyonlands Gateway(2)	RV	Moab	UT	—	113	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors Garden City Utah(2)	RV	Garden City	UT	—	177	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors Moab Downtown(2)	RV	Moab	UT	—	131	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors North Moab(2)	RV	Moab	UT	—	190	N/A	N/A
Sun Outdoors Salt Lake City(2)	RV	North Salt Lake	UT	—	185	N/A	N/A
47 North	MH	Cle Elum	WA	—	—	N/A (1)	N/A (1)
Sun Outdoors Gig Harbor(2)	RV	Gig Harbor	WA	—	108	N/A	N/A
Sun Retreats Birch Bay(2)	RV	Blaine	WA	372	300	100.0 %	100.0 %
Fond du Lac East / Kettle Moraine KOA(2)	RV	Glenbeulah	WI	241	84	100.0 %	100.0 %
Thunderhill Estates	MH	Sturgeon Bay	WI	266	—	98.1 %	96.6 %
Other Total				15,697	7,814	97.9 %	97.7 %
US TOTAL / AVERAGE				125,699	27,410	96.7 %	97.3 %
CANADA							
Pleasant Beach Campground(2)	RV	Sherkston	ON	90	12	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Amherstburg(2)	RV	Amherstburg	ON	193	134	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Arran Lake(2)	RV	Allenford	ON	187	4	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Blue Mountains(2)	RV	Clarksburg	ON	94	17	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Cayuga(2)	RV	Cayuga	ON	253	35	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Flamborough	RV	Millgrove	ON	198	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Georgian Bay(2)	RV	Seguin	ON	225	12	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Hay Bay(2)	RV	Napanee	ON	196	14	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Huntsville(2)	RV	Huntsville	ON	229	12	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Ipperwash(2)	RV	Lambton Shores	ON	141	21	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Penetanguishene(2)	RV	Tiny	ON	224	39	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Sandbanks	RV	Cherry Valley	ON	136	—	100.0 %	100.0 %
Sun Retreats Sherkston Shores(2)	RV	Sherkston	ON	1,655	280	100.0 %	100.0 %

Property Name	MH / RV	City / County (UK Only)	State / Country	MH and Annual RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Transient RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2021	
Sun Retreats Stratford[2]	RV	Bornholm	ON	213	7	100.0 %	100.0 %	
Sun Retreats Turkey Point[2]	RV	Normandale	ON	210	35	100.0 %	100.0 %	
Sun Retreats Willow Lake[2]	RV	Scotland	ON	367	6	100.0 %	100.0 %	
CANADA TOTAL / AVERAGE				4,611	628	100.0 %	100.0 %	
NORTH AMERICA TOTAL				130,310	28,038	96.8 %	97.4 %	
UNITED KINGDOM								
England								
Alberta[2]	MH	Whitstable, Kent	England	327	7	93.6 %	N/A	[4]
Amble Links	MH	Amble, Northumberland	England	671	—	93.6 %	N/A	[4]
Ashbourne Heights[2]	MH	Ashbourne, Derbyshire	England	102	135	90.2 %	N/A	[4]
Beauport	MH	Hastings, Sussex	England	819	—	95.1 %	N/A	[4]
Birchington Vale[2]	MH	Birchington, Kent	England	488	1	96.7 %	N/A	[4]
Bodmin Holiday Park (formerly Cornwall)[2]	MH	Bodmin, Cornwall	England	14	56	64.3 %	N/A	[4]
Bowland Fell[2]	MH	Skipton, Yorkshire	England	273	34	83.5 %	N/A	[4]
Broadland Sands[2]	MH	Lowestoft, Suffolk	England	422	196	91.0 %	N/A	[4]
Carlton Meres[2]	MH	Saxmundham, Suffolk	England	380	152	79.2 %	N/A	[4]
Chantry	MH	West Witton, Yorkshire	England	149	—	77.9 %	N/A	[4]
Chichester Lakeside[2]	MH	Chichester, Sussex	England	489	117	93.0 %	N/A	[4]
Coghurst Hall[2]	MH	Hastings, Sussex	England	497	25	92.8 %	N/A	[4]
Dawlish Sands	MH	Dawlish, Devon	England	167	—	94.6 %	N/A	[4]
Dovercourt[2]	MH	Harwich, Essex	England	511	129	92.8 %	N/A	[4]
Felixstowe Beach[2]	MH	Felixstowe, Suffolk	England	304	15	95.4 %	N/A	[4]
Glendale	MH	Wigton, Cumbria	England	381	—	93.2 %	N/A	[4]
Golden Sands[2]	MH	Dawlish, Devon	England	310	120	80.6 %	N/A	[4]
Harts[2]	MH	Isle of Sheppey, Kent	England	485	148	87.6 %	N/A	[4]
Hedley Wood[2]	MH	Holsworthy, Devon	England	89	152	48.3 %	N/A	[4]
Henfold	MH	Dorking, Surrey	England	—	—	N/A	N/A	[1]
Hengar Manor[2]	MH	Bodmin, Cornwall	England	111	70	80.2 %	N/A	[4]
Littondale[2]	MH	Skipton, Yorkshire	England	94	23	88.3 %	N/A	[4]
Malvern View[2]	MH	Stanford Bishop, Worcester	England	333	16	83.8 %	N/A	[4]
Marlie[2]	MH	Romney, Kent	England	376	132	91.8 %	N/A	[4]
Martello Beach[2]	MH	Clacton on Sea, Essex	England	474	90	81.9 %	N/A	[4]
New Beach[2]	MH	Dymchurch, Kent	England	513	88	93.0 %	N/A	[4]
Newhaven[2]	MH	Buxton, Derbyshire	England	75	118	90.7 %	N/A	[4]
Oaklands	MH	Clacton on Sea, Essex	England	294	—	93.2 %	N/A	[4]
Oyster Bay	MH	Truro, Cornwall	England	135	—	87.4 %	N/A	[4]
Pakefield[2]	MH	Pakefield, Suffolk	England	310	29	88.4 %	N/A	[4]
Par Sands[2]	MH	Par, Cornwall	England	288	20	94.4 %	N/A	[4]
Pentire[2]	MH	Bude, Cornwall	England	103	32	93.2 %	N/A	[4]
Pevensey Bay[2]	MH	Pevensey Bay, Sussex	England	376	79	79.8 %	N/A	[4]
Polperro[2]	MH	Looe, Cornwall	England	61	102	54.1 %	N/A	[4]
Ribble Valley	MH	Clitheroe, Lancashire	England	314	—	85.4 %	N/A	[4]
Rye Harbour	MH	Rye, Sussex	England	241	—	88.8 %	N/A	[4]

Property Name	MH / RV	City / County (UK Only)	State / Country	MH and Annual RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Transient RV Sites as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2022	Occupancy as of 12/31/2021	
Sand le Mere[2]	MH	Hull, Yorkshire	England	734	191	77.8 %	N/A	[4]
Sandhills[2]	MH	Christchurch, Dorset	England	134	8	92.5 %	N/A	[4]
Sandy Bay	MH	Canvey Island, Essex	England	730	—	80.0 %	N/A	[1]
Seaview[2]	MH	Whitstable, Kent	England	591	54	97.5 %	N/A	[4]
Seawick[2]	MH	Clacton on Sea, Essex	England	585	82	90.3 %	N/A	[4]
Solent Breezes[2]	MH	Fareham, Hampshire	England	239	20	87.9 %	N/A	[4]
St. Osyth Beach[2]	MH	Clacton on Sea, Essex	England	476	32	96.8 %	N/A	[4]
Steeple Bay[2]	MH	Sothminster, Essex	England	461	66	89.2 %	N/A	[4]
Suffolk Sands[2]	MH	Felixstowe, Suffolk	England	334	13	94.6 %	N/A	[4]
Tarka[2]	MH	Barnstaple, Devon	England	107	21	93.5 %	N/A	[4]
Trevella[2]	MH	Newquay, Cornwall	England	179	188	91.6 %	N/A	[4]
Vernon Dene	MH	North Ripley, Bransgore	England	—	—	N/A	N/A	[1]
Waterside[2]	MH	Paignton, Devon	England	196	25	91.3 %	N/A	[4]
West Mersea[2]	MH	West Mersea, Essex	England	400	39	97.5 %	N/A	[4]
Winchelsea Sands[2]	MH	Winchelsea, Sussex	England	287	9	82.9 %	N/A	[4]
Wood Farm[2]	MH	Charmouth, Dorset	England	115	121	90.4 %	N/A	[4]
Yorkshire Dales	MH	Leyburn, Yorkshire	England	131	—	79.4 %	N/A	[4]
England Total				16,675	2,955	89.1 %	N/A	[4]
Scotland								
Burghead[2]	MH	Burghead, Moray	Scotland	83	15	67.5 %	N/A	[4]
Lossiemouth[2]	MH	Lossiemouth, Moray	Scotland	129	3	76.0 %	N/A	[4]
Silver Sands[2]	MH	Lossiemouth, Moray	Scotland	451	125	86.7 %	N/A	[4]
Turnberry[2]	MH	Girvan, Ayrshire	Scotland	267	13	83.5 %	N/A	[4]
Scotland Total				930	156	82.6 %	N/A	[4]
Wales								
Brynteg[2]	MH	Llanryg, Caernafon	Wales	296	32	94.9 %	N/A	[4]
Plas Coch	MH	Llanedwen, Anglesey	Wales	326	—	95.1 %	N/A	[4]
Wales Total				622	32	95.0 %	N/A	[4]
UNITED KINGDOM TOTAL				18,227	3,143	89.0 %	N/A	[4]
COMPANY TOTAL / AVERAGE				148,537	31,181	95.9 %	97.4 %	

[1] Occupancy in these properties reflects the fact that these properties are in a lease-up phase following an expansion, redevelopment or initial construction.

[2] Occupancy percentage excludes transient RV sites. Percentage calculated by dividing revenue producing sites by developed sites. A revenue producing site is defined as a site that is occupied by a paying resident or reserved by a customer with annual or seasonal usage rights. A developed site is defined as an adequately sized parcel of land that has road and utility access which is zoned and licensed (if required) for use as a home site.

[3] We have an ownership interest in these properties, but do not maintain and operate these properties.

[4] No occupancy in these properties for the year ended December 31, 2021 as properties were acquired during the year ended December 31, 2022.

[5] Occupancy in these properties at December 31, 2022 reflects the redevelopment following asset impairments resulting from Hurricane Ian in October 2022.

[6] Occupancy in these properties at December 31, 2022 and 2021 reflects the redevelopment following asset impairments resulting from Hurricane Irma in September 2017.

The following tables set forth certain information relating to our Safe Harbor branded marinas as of December 31, 2022.

Marina Property Name	City	State / Municipal	Wet Slips and Dry Storage Spaces as of 12/31/2022	Wet Slips and Dry Storage Spaces as of 12/31/2021
UNITED STATES				
NORTHEAST				
Connecticut				
Bruce & Johnsons	Branford	CT	664	664
Dauntless[(1)]	Essex	CT	335	332
Dauntless Shipyard[(1)]	Essex	CT	—	—
Deep River	Deep River	CT	310	310
Essex Island[(1)]	Essex	CT	—	—
Ferry Point	Old Saybrook	CT	138	138
Harbor House[(2)]	Stamford	CT	—	—
Mystic	Mystic	CT	263	253
Pilots Point	Westbrook	CT	880	879
Stratford	Stratford	CT	212	210
Yacht Haven[(2)]	Stamford	CT	523	513
Connecticut Total			3,325	3,299
Rhode Island				
Allen Harbor	North Kingstown	RI	135	183
Cove Haven	Barrington	RI	341	346
Cowesett[(3)]	Warwick	RI	1,190	1,178
Greenwich Bay	Warwick	RI	547	545
Island Park[(4)]	Portsmouth	RI	—	—
Jamestown Boatyard	Jamestown	RI	114	132
New England Boatworks	Portsmouth	RI	231	229
Newport Shipyard	Newport	RI	75	75
Sakonnet[(4)]	Portsmouth	RI	423	445
Silver Spring	Wakefield	RI	106	100
Wickford[(5)]	Wickford	RI	—	—
Wickford Cove[(5)]	Wickford	RI	259	252
Rhode Island Total			3,421	3,485
New York				
Capri	Port Washington	NY	373	369
Gaines	Rouses Point	NY	287	272
Glen Cove	Glen Cove	NY	540	540
Greenport[(6)]	Greenport	NY	415	414
Haverstraw	West Haverstraw	NY	900	921
Montauk Yacht Club[(7)]	Montauk	NY	232	N/A
Post Road	Mamaroneck	NY	50	46
Stirling[(6)]	Greenport	NY	—	—
Willsboro Bay	Willsboro	NY	221	221
New York Total			3,018	2,783
Massachusetts				
Edgartown	Edgartown	MA	117	161
Fiddler's Cove	North Falmouth	MA	201	229
Green Harbor	Marshfield	MA	203	203
Hawthorne Cove	Salem	MA	451	425
Marina Bay	Quincy	MA	700	710
Onset Bay	Buzzards Bay	MA	231	231

Marina Property Name	City	State / Municipal	Wet Slips and Dry Storage Spaces as of 12/31/2022	Wet Slips and Dry Storage Spaces as of 12/31/2021
Plymouth	Plymouth	MA	197	197
Sunset Bay	Hull	MA	241	241
Vineyard Haven	Vineyard Haven	MA	179	149
Massachusetts Total			2,520	2,546
Maryland				
Annapolis	Annapolis	MD	291	391
Bohemia Vista	Chesapeake Bay	MD	125	125
Carroll Island	Baltimore	MD	457	479
Great Oak Landing	Chestertown	MD	395	391
Hacks Point	Chesapeake Bay	MD	73	72
Narrows Point[8]	Grasonville	MD	538	569
Oxford	Oxford	MD	137	135
Podickory Point	Annapolis	MD	312	236
Zahnisers	Solomons	MD	304	247
Maryland Total			2,632	2,645
New Jersey				
Crystal Point	Point Pleasant	NJ	172	284
Manasquan River	Brick Township	NJ	239	234
New Jersey Total			411	518
Maine				
Great Island	Harpswell	ME	137	157
Kittery Point[7]	Kittery	ME	62	N/A
Rockland	Rockland	ME	51	13
Maine Total			250	170
New Hampshire				
Wentworth by the Sea	New Castle	NH	221	231
New Hampshire Total			221	231
Vermont				
Shelburne Shipyard	Shelburne	VT	210	174
Vermont Total			210	174
SOUTH				
Georgia				
Aqualand	Flowery Branch	GA	1,570	1,625
Bahia Bleu	Thunderbolt	GA	258	259
Hideaway Bay	Flowery Branch	GA	688	635
Trade Winds	Appling	GA	323	314
Georgia Total			2,839	2,833
Kentucky				
Beaver Creek	Monticello	KY	284	356
Burnside	Somerset	KY	347	347
Grider Hill	Albany	KY	711	704
Jamestown	Jamestown	KY	736	707
Wisdom Dock	Albany	KY	294	291
Kentucky Total			2,372	2,405

Marina Property Name	City	State / Municipal	Wet Slips and Dry Storage Spaces as of 12/31/2022	Wet Slips and Dry Storage Spaces as of 12/31/2021
Texas				
Emerald Point	Austin	TX	591	651
Pier 121	Lewisville	TX	1,082	1,082
Walden	Montgomery	TX	391	391
Texas Total			2,064	2,124
Arkansas				
Brady Mountain	Royal	AR	582	582
Arkansas Total			582	582
Tennessee				
Eagle Cove	Byrdstown	TN	78	78
Holly Creek	Celina	TN	307	306
Tennessee Total			385	384
Mississippi				
Aqua Yacht	Iuka	MS	586	587
Mississippi Total			586	587
Alabama				
Sportsman	Orange Beach	AL	723	729
Alabama Total			723	729
Oklahoma				
Harbors View	Afton	OK	162	172
Oklahoma Total			162	172
SOUTHEAST				
Florida				
Angler House	Islamorada	FL	23	22
Burnt Store	Punta Gorda	FL	765	975
Calusa Island	Goodland	FL	620	620
Cape Harbour	Cape Coral	FL	256	256
Emerald Coast	Niceville	FL	352	408
Harborage Yacht Club	Stuart	FL	311	297
Harbortown	Fort Pierce	FL	350	350
Islamorada	Islamorada	FL	258	267
Lauderdale Marine Center	Fort Lauderdale	FL	127	101
Marathon	Marathon	FL	157	153
New Port Cove	Riviera Beach	FL	366	362
North Palm Beach	North Palm Beach	FL	117	110
Old Port Cove	North Palm Beach	FL	211	208
Pier 77	Bradenton	FL	199	199
Pineland	Bokeelia	FL	259	259
Port Phoenix[7][9]	North Fort Myers	FL	—	N/A
Regatta Pointe	Palmetto	FL	367	367
Riviera Beach	Riviera Beach	FL	20	20
Siesta Key	Sarasota	FL	234	198
South Fork[10]	Fort Lauderdale	FL	—	—
West Palm Beach	West Palm Beach	FL	62	61
Florida Total			5,054	5,233

Marina Property Name	City	State / Municipal	Wet Slips and Dry Storage Spaces as of 12/31/2022	Wet Slips and Dry Storage Spaces as of 12/31/2021
South Carolina				
Beaufort	Beaufort	SC	127	124
Bristol	Charleston	SC	192	249
Charleston City[11]	Charleston	SC	450	450
City Boatyard	Charleston	SC	215	213
Port Royal	Port Royal	SC	252	252
Port Royal Landing	Port Royal	SC	161	161
Reserve Harbor	Pawleys Island	SC	233	239
Skull Creek	Hilton Head	SC	186	186
South Carolina Total			1,816	1,874
North Carolina				
Jarrett Bay Boatworks[7]	Beaufort	NC	37	N/A
Kings Point	Cornelius	NC	784	784
Outer Banks[7]	Wanchese	NC	206	N/A
Peninsula Yacht Club	Cornelius	NC	476	476
Skippers Landing	Troutman	NC	392	389
South Harbour Village	Southport	NC	144	146
Westport	Denver	NC	622	587
North Carolina Total			2,661	2,382
Puerto Rico				
Puerto del Rey	Fajardo	PR	1,606	1,612
Puerto Rico Total			1,606	1,612
Virginia				
Bluewater[7]	Hampton	VA	200	N/A
Stingray Point	Deltaville	VA	224	228
Virginia Total			424	228
MIDWEST				
Michigan				
Belle Maer	Harrison Township	MI	545	542
Detroit River	Detroit	MI	473	473
Grand Isle	Grand Haven	MI	454	450
Great Lakes	Muskegon	MI	466	466
Jefferson Beach	St. Clair Shores	MI	898	898
Toledo Beach	La Salle	MI	474	363
Tower Marine[7]	Douglas	MI	483	N/A
Michigan Total			3,793	3,192
Ohio				
Lakefront	Port Clinton	OH	493	477
Sandusky	Sandusky	OH	550	550
Ohio Total			1,043	1,027
WEST				
California				
Anacapa Isle	Oxnard	CA	540	450
Ballena Isle	Alameda	CA	414	414
Bayfront[7]	Chula Vista	CA	622	N/A
Cabrillo Isle	San Diego	CA	541	527

Marina Property Name	City	State / Municipal	Wet Slips and Dry Storage Spaces as of 12/31/2022	Wet Slips and Dry Storage Spaces as of 12/31/2021
Emeryville	Emeryville	CA	460	460
Loch Lomond	San Rafael	CA	529	529
Marina Bay Yacht Harbor[7]	Richmond	CA	800	N/A
Shelter Island	San Diego	CA	60	60
South Bay	Chula Vista	CA	563	413
Sunroad	San Diego	CA	645	643
Ventura Isle	Ventura	CA	531	444
California Total			5,705	3,940
COMPANY TOTAL			47,823	45,155

[1] Wet slips and dry storage spaces from Dauntless Shipyard and Essex Island are grouped into Dauntless.

[2] Wet slips and dry storage spaces from Harbor House are grouped into Yacht Haven.

[3] Wet slips and dry storage spaces from Apponaug Harbor are grouped into Cowesett.

[4] Wet slips and dry storage spaces from Island Park are grouped into Sakonnet.

[5] Wet slips and dry storage spaces from Wickford are grouped into Wickford Cove.

[6] Wet slips and dry storage spaces from Stirling are grouped into Greenport.

[7] Property acquired during year ended December 31, 2022.

[8] Wet slips and dry storage spaces from Harrison Yacht Yard are grouped into Narrows Point.

[9] Property acquired that is temporarily used for Hurricane Ian relief, which will become a development site for a dry storage facility.

[10] Property currently under development.

[11] Wet slips and dry storage spaces from Ashley Fuels are grouped into Charleston City.

ITEM 3. LEGAL PROCEEDINGS

Legal Proceedings Arising in the Ordinary Course of Business

We are involved in various legal proceedings arising in the ordinary course of business. All such proceedings, taken together, are not expected to have a material adverse impact on our results of operations or financial condition.

Environmental Matters

Item 103 of Regulation S-K requires disclosure of certain environmental matters when a governmental authority is a party to the proceedings and such proceedings involve potential monetary sanctions that we reasonably believe will exceed an applied threshold not to exceed $1.0 million. Applying this threshold, there are no environmental matters to disclose for the year ended December 31, 2022.

ITEM 4. MINE SAFETY DISCLOSURES

None.

PART II

ITEM 5. MARKET FOR REGISTRANT'S COMMON EQUITY, RELATED SHAREHOLDER MATTERS AND ISSUER PURCHASES OF EQUITY SECURITIES

Market Information

Our common stock has been listed on the NYSE since December 8, 1993, and trades under the symbol "SUI." On February 16, 2023, the closing share price of our common stock was $157.88 per share on the NYSE, and there were 594 holders of record of 124,099,219 outstanding shares of common stock.

On February 16, 2023, the following OP units of the Operating Partnership were outstanding:

OP Units	OP Units Issued and Outstanding	Exchangeable Shares of Common Stock
Aspen preferred OP units	988,819	309,388
Series A-1 preferred OP units	207,548	506,215
Series A-3 preferred OP units	40,268	74,917
Series C preferred OP units	306,013	339,674
Series D preferred OP units	488,958	391,166
Series E preferred OP units	80,000	55,172
Series F preferred OP units	90,000	56,250
Series G preferred OP units	240,710	155,297
Series H preferred OP units	581,367	354,492
Series J preferred OP units	239,000	144,848
Common OP units	2,448,083	2,448,083
Total	5,710,766	4,835,502

We have historically paid regular quarterly distributions to holders of our common stock and common OP units. In addition, we are obligated to make distributions to holders of each series of our preferred OP units. See "Structure of the Company" under Part I, Item 1 of this Annual Report on Form 10-K. Our ability to make distributions on our common stock and preferred OP units, payments on our indebtedness and to fund planned capital expenditures will depend on our ability to generate cash in the future. The decision to declare and pay distributions on shares of our common stock and common OP units in the future, as well as the timing, amount and composition of any such future distributions, will be at the sole discretion of our Board of Directors in light of conditions then existing, including our earnings, financial condition, capital requirements, debt maturities, the availability of debt and equity capital, applicable REIT and legal restrictions, general overall economic conditions and other factors.

Securities Authorized for Issuance Under Equity Compensation Plans

The following table reflects information about the securities authorized for issuance under our equity compensation plans as of December 31, 2022:

Plan Category	Number of securities to be issued upon exercise of outstanding options, warrants and rights (a)	Weighted-average exercise price of outstanding options, warrants and rights (b)	Number of shares of common stock remaining available for future issuance under equity compensation plans (excluding securities reflected in column a) (c)
Equity compensation plans approved by shareholders	—	$ —	3,282,526
Total	—	$ —	3,282,526

Recent Sales of Unregistered Securities

From time to time, we may issue shares of common stock in exchange for OP units that may be tendered to the Operating Partnership for redemption in accordance with the terms and provisions of the limited partnership agreement of the Operating Partnership. Such shares are issued based on the exchange ratios and formulas described in "Structure of the Company" under Part I, Item 1 of this Annual Report on Form 10-K. Below is the activity of conversions for the three months and year ended December 31, 2022:

		Three Months Ended December 31, 2022		Year Ended December 31, 2022	
Series	Conversion Rate	Units / Shares Converted	Common Stock	Units / Shares Converted	Common Stock
Aspen preferred OP units	Various[1]	25,000	8,007	25,000	8,007
Common OP units	1.0000	10,552	10,552	150,393	150,393
Series A-1 preferred OP units	2.4390	62,781	153,122	67,476	164,566
Series C preferred OP units	1.1100	—	—	150	166
Series E preferred OP units	0.6897	—	—	10,000	6,896
Series H preferred OP units	0.6098	40	24	40	24
Series I preferred OP units	0.6098	—	—	922,000	562,195

[1] Refer to Note 8, "Debt and Line of Credit," for additional detail on Aspen preferred OP unit conversions.

All of the securities described above were issued in private placements in reliance on Section 4(a)(2) of the Securities Act, including Regulation D promulgated thereunder. No underwriters were used in connection with any of such issuances.

Purchases of Equity Securities

The following table summarizes our common stock repurchases during the three months ended December 31, 2022:

Period	Total number of shares purchased (a)	Average price paid per share (b)	Total number of shares purchased as part of publicly announced plans or programs (c)	Maximum number (or approximate dollar value) of shares that may yet be purchased under the plans or programs (d)
October 1, 2022 - October 31, 2022	5,820	$ 133.36	—	$ —
November 1, 2022 - November 30, 2022	935	$ 134.27	—	$ —
December 1, 2022 - December 31, 2022	—	$ —	—	$ —
Total	6,755	$ 133.49	—	$ —

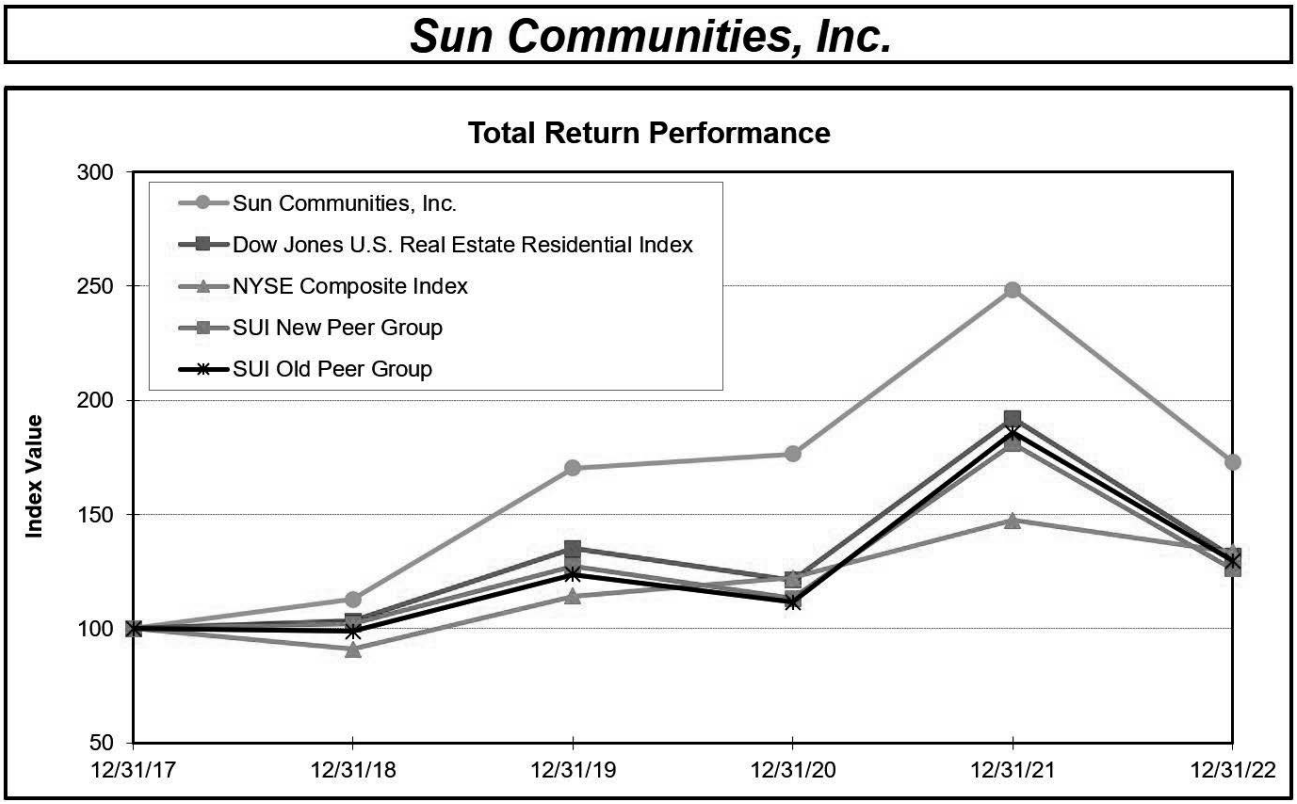
During the three months ended December 31, 2022, we withheld 6,755 shares from employees to satisfy estimated statutory income tax obligations related to vesting of restricted stock awards. The value of the common stock withheld was based on the closing price of our common stock on the applicable vesting date.

Performance Graph

Set forth below is a line graph comparing the yearly percentage change in the cumulative total shareholder return on our common stock against the cumulative total return of a broad market index composed of all issuers listed on the NYSE and an industry index comprised of 20 publicly traded REITs, for the five year period ending on December 31, 2022. This line graph assumes a $100.00 investment on December 31, 2017, a reinvestment of distributions and actual increase of the market value of our common stock relative to an initial investment of $100.00. The comparisons in this table are required by the SEC and are not intended to forecast or be indicative of possible future performance of our common stock.

Peer Group

We utilize peer group data for quantitative benchmarking against external market participants. We select our peer group based on a number of quantitative and qualitative factors including, but not limited to, revenues, total assets, market capitalization, industry, sub-industry, location, total shareholder return history, executive compensation components and peer decisions made by other companies. From time to time, we update our peer group based on analysis of the aforementioned factors and application of judgment. During 2022, we updated our peer group, as shown in the "SUI New Peer Group" caption in the table below.



	Year Ended					
Index	**December 31, 2017**	**December 31, 2018**	**December 31, 2019**	**December 31, 2020**	**December 31, 2021**	**December 31, 2022**
Sun Communities, Inc.	$ 100.00	$ 112.89	$ 170.37	$ 176.47	$ 248.46	$ 173.12
Dow Jones U.S. Real Estate Residential Index	$ 100.00	$ 103.29	$ 135.13	$ 121.26	$ 192.04	$ 131.67
NYSE Composite Index	$ 100.00	$ 91.05	$ 114.28	$ 122.26	$ 147.54	$ 133.75
SUI New Peer Group[(1)]	$ 100.00	$ 102.10	$ 127.52	$ 113.19	$ 180.97	$ 126.17
SUI Old Peer Group[(2)]	$ 100.00	$ 98.84	$ 123.70	$ 111.67	$ 185.81	$ 129.67

(1) SUI New Peer Group includes: AvalonBay Communities, Inc., Camden Property Trust, CubeSmart, Equity Lifestyle Properties, Inc., Equity Residential, Essex Property Trust, Inc., Extra Space Storage Inc., Federal Realty Investment Trust, Invitation Homes Inc., Mid-America Apartment Communities, Inc., UDR, Inc. and Ventas, Inc.

(2) SUI Old Peer Group includes: American Campus Communities, Inc., Apartment Investment and Management Company, AvalonBay Communities, Inc., Camden Property Trust, CubeSmart, Equity Lifestyle Properties, Inc., Essex Property Trust, Inc., Extra Space Storage Inc., Federal Realty Investment Trust, Invitation Homes Inc., Mid-America Apartment Communities, Inc., The Macerich Company and UDR, Inc.

The information included under the heading "Performance Graph" is not to be treated as "soliciting material" or as "filed" with the SEC, and is not incorporated by reference into any filing by the Company under the Securities Act or the Exchange Act that is made on, before or after the date of filing of this Annual Report on Form 10-K.

ITEM 6. [Reserved]

ITEM 7. MANAGEMENT'S DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS OF FINANCIAL CONDITION AND RESULTS OF OPERATIONS

The following discussion and analysis of the consolidated financial condition and results of operations should be read in conjunction with the Consolidated Financial Statements and accompanying footnotes thereto included in this Annual Report on Form 10-K. In addition to the results presented in accordance with GAAP below, we have provided NOI and FFO information as supplemental performance measures. Refer to *Non-GAAP Financial Measures* in this Item 7 for additional information.

OVERVIEW

We are a fully integrated REIT. As of December 31, 2022, we owned and operated, directly or indirectly, or had an interest in, a portfolio of 669 developed properties located in the U.S., the UK, and Canada, including 353 MH communities, 182 RV communities and 134 marinas. We have been in the business of acquiring, operating, developing and expanding MH and RV communities since 1975 and marinas since 2020. We lease individual sites with utilities access for placement of manufactured homes, RVs or boats to our customers. We are also engaged in the marketing, selling and leasing of new and pre-owned homes to current and future residents in our MH communities. The Rental Program operations within our MH communities support and enhance our occupancy levels, property performance and cash flows.

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

2022 General Overview

- Total revenues for 2022 increased 30.7% to $3.0 billion.
- In April 2022, we completed our previously announced acquisition of Park Holidays, the second largest owner and operator of holiday parks in the UK, at an enterprise value of £950.0 million (or approximately $1.2 billion). At the initial acquisition date, the Park Holidays portfolio was comprised of 40 owned and two managed properties located in the UK with over 15,900 sites and 600 development sites.
- Including Park Holidays, we acquired 69 properties, totaling over 27,000 sites, wet slips and dry storage spaces, and sites for expansion for a total purchase price of $2.2 billion.
- Achieved Constant Currency Core FFO and Core FFO of $7.44 and $7.35 per diluted share and OP unit, respectively, representing increases of 14.3% and 12.9% compared to 2021.
- Achieved Real property Same Property NOI growth of 5.4% for MH and RV and 7.7% for Marina over 2021.
- Increased MH and RV Same Property occupancy by 180 basis points to 98.6% as compared to 96.8% in 2021.
- Achieved 5-year and 10-year total shareholder return of 73.1% and 396.9%, respectively, outperforming the MSCI US REIT, Russell 1000, U.S. REIT Residential and S&P 500 indexes.
- Completed the construction of over 2,000 total sites at six ground-up developments and 11 expansion and re-development properties.
- Settled forward sale agreements related to an underwritten registered public offering of 4,025,000 shares of our common stock and 2,726,212 shares of our common stock sold under our at-the-market offering program for aggregate net proceeds of $1.2 billion.
- Obtained a $4.2 billion multi-currency revolving credit facility, a 110% increase from the prior credit facility.
- Closed $850.0 million of debt transactions, including an offering of underwritten senior unsecured notes of $600.0 million for net proceeds of $592.3 million.
- Completed a timely execution of our disaster preparedness plan that helped us successfully manage Hurricane Ian.

Property Operations

Occupancy in our MH and annual RV properties, as well as our ability to increase rental rates, directly affect revenues. Our revenue streams are predominantly derived from customers renting our sites on a long-term basis. Our Same Property communities continue to achieve revenue and occupancy increases which drive continued NOI growth. Our Same Property marinas achieved revenue increases which contributed to our NOI growth.

	Year Ended		
Portfolio Information:	**December 31, 2022**	**December 31, 2021**	**December 31, 2020**
Occupancy % - Total Portfolio - MH and Annual RV blended[(1)]	95.9 %	97.4 %	97.3 %
Occupancy % - Same Property - Adjusted MH and Annual RV blended[(1)(2)(3)]	98.6 %	96.8 %	97.5 %
Core FFO per share	$ 7.35	$ 6.51	$ 5.09
Constant Currency Core FFO per share	$ 7.44	$ 6.51	$ 5.09
Real property NOI - Total Portfolio *(in millions)*	$ 1,167.0	$ 1,002.6	$ 721.3
Real property NOI - Same Property *(in millions)* - MH and RV[(3)]	$ 819.7	$ 777.5	$ 686.6
Real property NOI - Same Property *(in millions)* - Marina[(3)]	$ 162.0	$ 150.5	N/A
Homes sales volume (excluding UK home sales)	3,212	4,088	2,866
UK home sales	2,177	N/A	N/A

[(1)] Occupancy percent includes annual RV sites and excludes transient RV sites.

[(2)] Occupancy percent excludes recently completed but vacant expansion sites.

[(3)] Same Property is based on the as reported year end Same Property count for each respective year.

Acquisition Activity

During the year ended December 31, 2022, we acquired 61 MH and RV communities and eight marinas, with 24,347 sites, wet slips and dry storage spaces and 2,655 development sites. Refer to Note 3, "Real Estate Acquisitions and Dispositions," for details of our acquisition activities.

Disposition Activity

Management continually evaluates properties within the portfolio for potential disposition opportunities. When a given property no longer fits our desired growth profile, we seek to redeploy capital to properties and geographies fit to provide greater future returns. From time to time, strategic reductions to the portfolio are necessary to reduce exposure to less desirable locations and support long-term positioning of the Company.

During the year ended December 31, 2022, we sold an RV community containing 514 sites located in California for $15.0 million and two MH communities and one community containing MH and RV sites, each located in Florida, with a total of 323 sites for $29.5 million. Refer to Note 3, "Real Estate Acquisitions and Dispositions," for details on the disposition activities.

Development and Expansion Activities

We have been focused on property ground-up developments and expansion opportunities adjacent to our existing properties.

Ground-up Developments - During the year ended December 31, 2022, we delivered over 840 total sites at six ground-up development properties located in Arizona, Texas, North Carolina and Colorado. We have developed nearly 2,900 sites within the past three years.

Expansions - During the year ended December 31, 2022, we expanded nearly 1,160 total sites at 11 properties. We have developed over 2,050 sites within the past three years.

We continue to expand our properties utilizing our inventory of owned and entitled land. We have 16,195 MH and RV sites suitable for future development.

Markets

Our MH and RV properties are largely concentrated in the U.S. in Florida, Michigan, Texas and California, and in the UK, which collectively contain 66.2% of our total MH and RV sites. We have expanded our market share in multiple states through recent acquisitions and increased our property holdings in high-growth areas of the U.S. including retirement and vacation destinations.

We have also experienced strong revenue growth through recent acquisitions of RV communities. The age demographic of RV communities is attractive, as the population of retirement age adults in the U.S. is growing. RV communities have become a trending vacation opportunity not only for the retiree population, but as an affordable vacation alternative for families and millennials.

The following table identifies our MH and RV markets by total sites:

	December 31, 2022			December 31, 2021		
Major Market	**Number of Properties**	**Total Sites**	**% of Total Sites**	**Number of Properties**	**Total Sites**	**% of Total Sites**
Florida	129	44,278	24.6 %	132	46,733	29.4 %
Michigan	84	33,220	18.5 %	84	33,126	20.8 %
Texas	31	11,344	6.3 %	30	10,768	6.8 %
California	37	8,797	4.9 %	36	8,934	5.6 %
Arizona	13	5,523	3.1 %	12	5,308	3.3 %
Ontario, Canada	16	5,239	2.9 %	16	5,237	3.3 %
Indiana	12	4,178	2.3 %	12	4,176	2.6 %
New Jersey	11	4,042	2.2 %	11	3,990	2.5 %
Colorado	11	3,786	2.1 %	10	3,539	2.2 %
Virginia	10	3,449	1.9 %	10	3,435	2.2 %
Maine	16	3,656	2.0 %	15	3,431	2.2 %
New York	10	2,940	1.6 %	10	3,141	2.0 %
Ohio	9	2,925	1.6 %	9	2,925	1.8 %
South Carolina	6	2,624	1.5 %	6	2,624	1.7 %
New Hampshire	10	2,380	1.3 %	10	2,398	1.5 %
Illinois	5	2,235	1.2 %	5	2,235	1.4 %
Connecticut	16	2,005	1.1 %	16	2,005	1.3 %
Maryland	6	1,863	1.0 %	6	1,852	1.2 %
Delaware	5	1,979	1.1 %	4	1,716	1.1 %
Pennsylvania	5	1,535	0.9 %	5	1,536	1.0 %
Georgia	4	1,417	0.8 %	4	1,414	0.9 %
Oregon	6	1,384	0.8 %	6	1,330	0.8 %
North Carolina	5	1,182	0.7 %	5	1,123	0.7 %
Massachusetts	3	921	0.5 %	3	927	0.6 %
Utah	6	927	0.5 %	6	927	0.6 %
Washington	2	780	0.4 %	2	784	0.5 %
Wisconsin	2	591	0.3 %	2	591	0.4 %
Tennessee	2	545	0.3 %	2	545	0.3 %
Minnesota	1	475	0.3 %	1	475	0.3 %
Iowa	1	413	0.2 %	1	413	0.3 %
Louisiana	1	334	0.2 %	1	334	0.2 %
Nevada	1	324	0.2 %	1	324	0.2 %
Kentucky	1	330	0.2 %	1	315	0.2 %
Alabama	1	497	0.3 %	1	167	0.1 %
Mississippi	1	155	0.1 %	1	155	0.1 %
Montana	1	75	— %	1	75	— %
North American Total	480	158,348	88.1 %	477	159,008	100.0 %
United Kingdom	55	21,370	11.9 %	N/A	N/A	N/A
Total	535	179,718	100.0 %	477	159,008	100.0 %

The following table identifies our marina markets by total wet slips and dry storage spaces:

	December 31, 2022					December 31, 2021				
Major Market	Number of Properties	Wet Slips	Dry Storage Spaces	Total Wet Slips / Dry Storage Spaces	% Wet Slips / Dry Storage Spaces	Number of Properties	Wet Slips	Dry Storage Spaces	Total Wet Slips / Dry Storage Spaces	% Wet Slips / Dry Storage Spaces
Florida	21	2,551	2,503	5,054	10.6 %	20	2,701	2,532	5,233	11.6 %
California	11	5,360	345	5,705	11.9 %	9	3,884	56	3,940	8.7 %
Rhode Island	12	3,291	130	3,421	7.2 %	12	3,308	177	3,485	7.7 %
Connecticut	11	3,325	—	3,325	7.0 %	11	3,299	—	3,299	7.3 %
Michigan	7	3,120	673	3,793	7.9 %	6	2,637	555	3,192	7.1 %
Georgia	4	2,593	246	2,839	5.9 %	4	2,587	246	2,833	6.3 %
New York	9	3,018	—	3,018	6.3 %	8	2,783	—	2,783	6.2 %
Maryland	9	2,071	561	2,632	5.5 %	9	2,156	489	2,645	5.9 %
Massachusetts	9	2,070	450	2,520	5.3 %	9	2,045	501	2,546	5.6 %
Kentucky	5	2,332	40	2,372	5.0 %	5	2,365	40	2,405	5.3 %
North Carolina	7	1,169	1,492	2,661	5.6 %	5	1,081	1,301	2,382	5.3 %
Texas	3	1,841	223	2,064	4.3 %	3	1,841	283	2,124	4.6 %
South Carolina	8	1,206	610	1,816	3.8 %	8	1,261	613	1,874	4.1 %
Puerto Rico	1	981	625	1,606	3.4 %	1	987	625	1,612	3.6 %
Ohio	2	888	155	1,043	2.2 %	2	888	139	1,027	2.3 %
Alabama	1	81	642	723	1.5 %	1	81	648	729	1.6 %
Mississippi	1	451	135	586	1.2 %	1	453	134	587	1.3 %
Arkansas	1	582	—	582	1.2 %	1	582	—	582	1.3 %
New Jersey	2	376	35	411	0.9 %	2	488	30	518	1.1 %
Tennessee	2	385	—	385	0.8 %	2	384	—	384	0.9 %
New Hampshire	1	221	—	221	0.5 %	1	231	—	231	0.5 %
Virginia	2	424	—	424	0.9 %	1	228	—	228	0.5 %
Vermont	1	127	83	210	0.4 %	1	102	72	174	0.4 %
Oklahoma	1	162	—	162	0.3 %	1	172	—	172	0.4 %
Maine	3	240	10	250	0.5 %	2	170	—	170	0.4 %
	134	38,865	8,958	47,823		125	36,714	8,441	45,155	

NON-GAAP FINANCIAL MEASURES

In addition to the results reported in accordance with GAAP in our "Results of Operations" below, we have provided information regarding net operating income ("NOI") and funds from operations ("FFO") as supplemental performance measures. We believe NOI and FFO are appropriate measures given their wide use by and relevance to investors and analysts following the real estate industry. NOI provides a measure of rental operations and does not factor in depreciation, amortization and non-property specific expenses such as general and administrative expenses. FFO, reflecting the assumption that real estate values rise or fall with market conditions, principally adjusts for the effects of GAAP depreciation / amortization of real estate assets. In addition, NOI and FFO are commonly used in various ratios, pricing multiples / yields and returns and valuation calculations used to measure financial position, performance and value.

NOI

NOI is derived from operating revenues minus property operating expenses and real estate taxes. NOI is a non-GAAP financial measure that we believe is helpful to investors as a supplemental measure of operating performance because it is an indicator of the return on property investment and provides a method of comparing property performance over time. We use NOI as a key measure when evaluating performance and growth of particular properties and / or groups of properties. The principal limitation of NOI is that it excludes depreciation, amortization, interest expense and non-property specific expenses such as general and administrative expenses, all of which are significant costs. Therefore, NOI is a measure of the operating performance of our properties rather than of the Company overall. In addition, we calculate Constant Currency NOI for our UK Operations by translating the operating results from the UK at the foreign currency exchange rate used for guidance. We believe that NOI and Constant Currency NOI provide enhanced comparability for investor evaluation of properties performance and growth over time.

We believe that GAAP net income (loss) is the most directly comparable measure to NOI. NOI should not be considered to be an alternative to GAAP net income (loss) as an indication of our financial performance or GAAP cash flow from operating activities as a measure of our liquidity; nor is it indicative of funds available for our cash needs, including our ability to make cash distributions. Because of the inclusion of items such as interest, depreciation and amortization, the use of GAAP net income (loss) as a performance measure is limited as these items may not accurately reflect the actual change in market value of a property, in the case of depreciation and in the case of interest, may not necessarily be linked to the operating performance of a real estate asset, as it is often incurred at a parent company level and not at a property level.

Same Property NOI - A management tool used when evaluating performance and growth of our properties is a comparison of the Same Property portfolio. We define same properties as those we have owned and operated continuously since January 1, 2021. Same properties exclude ground-up development properties, acquired properties and properties sold after December 31, 2020. We believe that same property NOI is helpful to investors as a supplemental comparative performance measure of the income generated from the Same Property portfolio from one period to the next. The Same Property data may change from time-to-time depending on acquisitions, dispositions, management discretion, significant transactions or unique situations. Same Property NOI does not include the revenues and expenses related to home sales, service, retail, dining and entertainment activities at the properties.

FFO

FFO is defined by the National Association of Real Estate Investment Trusts ("NAREIT") as GAAP net income (loss), excluding gains (or losses) from sales of depreciable operating property, plus real estate related depreciation and amortization, real estate related impairments, and after adjustments for unconsolidated partnerships and joint ventures. FFO is a non-GAAP financial measure that management believes is a useful supplemental measure of our operating performance. By excluding gains and losses related to sales of previously depreciated operating real estate assets, real estate related impairment and real estate asset depreciation and amortization (which can vary among owners of identical assets in similar condition based on historical cost accounting and useful life estimates), FFO provides a performance measure that, when compared period-over-period, reflects the impact to operations from trends in occupancy rates, rental rates, and operating costs, providing perspective not readily apparent from GAAP net income (loss). Management believes the use of FFO has been beneficial in improving the understanding of operating results of REITs among the investing public and making comparisons of REIT operating results more meaningful. We also use FFO excluding certain gain and loss items that management considers unrelated to the operational and financial performance of our core business ("Core FFO"). In addition, we calculate Constant Currency Core FFO by translating the operating results from the UK, Canada and Australia at the foreign currency exchange rates used for guidance. We believe that Core FFO and Constant Currency Core FFO provide enhanced comparability for investor evaluations of period-over-period results.

We believe that GAAP net income (loss) is the most directly comparable measure to FFO. The principal limitation of FFO is that it does not replace GAAP net income (loss) as a financial performance measure or GAAP cash flow from operating activities as a measure of our liquidity. Because FFO excludes significant economic components of GAAP net income (loss) including depreciation and amortization, FFO should be used as a supplement to GAAP net income (loss) and not as an alternative to it. Furthermore, FFO is not intended as a measure of a REIT's ability to meet debt principal repayments and other cash requirements, nor as a measure of working capital. FFO is calculated in accordance with our interpretation of standards established by Nareit, which may not be comparable to FFO reported by other REITs that interpret the Nareit definition differently.

RESULTS OF OPERATIONS

Summary Statements of Operations

The following tables reconcile the Net income attributable to Sun Communities, Inc. common shareholders to NOI and summarize our consolidated financial results for the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020 (in millions):

	Year Ended		
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020
Net income attributable to SUI common shareholders	$ 242.0	$ 380.2	$ 131.6
Interest income	(35.2)	(12.2)	(10.1)
Brokerage commissions and other revenues, net	(34.9)	(30.2)	(17.2)
General and administrative	256.8	181.3	109.5
Catastrophic event-related charges, net	17.5	2.2	0.9
Business combinations	24.7	1.4	23.0
Depreciation and amortization	604.8	522.7	376.9
Loss on extinguishment of debt (see Note 8)	4.4	8.1	5.2
Interest expense	229.8	158.6	129.1
Interest on mandatorily redeemable preferred OP units / equity	4.2	4.2	4.2
(Gain) / loss on remeasurement of marketable securities (see Note 14)	53.4	(33.5)	(6.1)
(Gain) / loss on foreign currency exchanges	(5.4)	3.7	(7.7)
Gain on disposition of properties	(12.2)	(108.1)	(5.6)
Other expense, net	2.1	12.1	5.2
(Gain) / loss on remeasurement of notes receivable (see Note 4)	0.8	(0.7)	3.3
Income from nonconsolidated affiliates (see Note 6)	(2.9)	(4.0)	(1.7)
Loss on remeasurement of investment in nonconsolidated affiliates (see Note 6)	2.7	0.2	1.6
Current tax expense (see Note 12)	10.3	1.2	0.8
Deferred tax expense / (benefit) (see Note 12)	(4.2)	0.1	(1.6)
Preferred return to preferred OP units / equity interests	11.0	12.1	6.9
Add: Income attributable to noncontrolling interests	10.8	21.5	8.9
NOI	$ 1,380.5	$ 1,120.9	$ 757.1

	Year Ended		
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020
Real property NOI	$ 1,167.0	$ 1,002.6	$ 721.3
Home sales NOI	154.6	74.4	28.6
Service, retail, dining and entertainment NOI	58.9	43.9	7.2
NOI	$ 1,380.5	$ 1,120.9	$ 757.1

Seasonality of Revenue

The RV and marina industries are seasonal in nature, and the results of operations in any one period may not be indicative of results in future periods.

In the RV segment, certain properties maintain higher occupancy during the summer months, while other properties maintain higher occupancy during the winter months. Based on the location of our properties with transient RV sites, our portfolio generally produces higher revenues between April and September than between October and March. Real property - transient revenue is included in RV segment revenue. The following table presents the seasonality of real property-transient revenue for the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020:

Year	Real property - transient revenue (in millions)	For the Three Months Ended				Total
		March 31	June 30	September 30	December 31	
2022	$ 335.0	12.7 %	27.8 %	45.8 %	13.7 %	100.0 %
2021	$ 266.6	11.9 %	27.3 %	44.9 %	15.9 %	100.0 %
2020	$ 134.7	18.8 %	15.6 %	44.9 %	20.7 %	100.0 %

In the marina market, demand for wet slip storage increases during the summer months as customers contract for the summer boating season, which also drives non-storage revenue streams such as service, fuel and on-premises restaurants or convenience stores. Demand for dry storage increases during the winter season as seasonal weather patterns require boat owners to store their vessels on dry docks and within covered racks. The following table presents the seasonality of Marina real property revenue for the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020:

Year	Seasonal real property revenue (in millions)	For the Three Months Ended				Total
		March 31	June 30	September 30	December 31	
2022	$ 310.2	20.1 %	25.6 %	29.0 %	25.3 %	100.0 %
2021	$ 246.6	17.7 %	25.0 %	29.9 %	27.4 %	100.0 %
2020	$ 24.4	N/A	N/A	N/A	100.0 %	100.0 %

In 2020, Seasonal real property revenue was recognized 100% in the fourth quarter, given that the Safe Harbor acquisition closed during the fourth quarter.

Comparison of the Years Ended December 31, 2022 and *2021*

Real Property Operations - Total Portfolio

The following tables reflect certain financial and other information for our Total Portfolio as of and for the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021 (in millions, except for statistical information):

	Year Ended			
Financial Information	**December 31, 2022**	**December 31, 2021**	**Change**	**% Change**
Revenue				
Real property (excluding transient and other)	$ 1,356.3	$ 1,165.0	$ 191.3	16.4 %
Real property - transient	353.4	281.4	72.0	25.6 %
Other	192.5	151.8	40.7	26.8 %
Total Operating	1,902.2	1,598.2	304.0	19.0 %
Expense				
Property Operating	735.2	595.6	139.6	23.4 %
Real Property NOI	$ 1,167.0	$ 1,002.6	$ 164.4	16.4 %

	As of		
Other Information	**December 31, 2022**	**December 31, 2021**	**Change**
Number of properties[1]	669	602	67
MH occupancy	94.8 %		
RV occupancy[2]	100.0 %		
MH & RV blended occupancy[3]	95.9 %	97.4 %	(1.5)%
Sites available for MH & RV development	16,195	10,672	5,523
Monthly base rent per site - MH	$ 630	$ 603 [5]	$ 27
Monthly base rent per site - RV[4]	$ 544	$ 523 [5]	$ 21
Monthly base rent per site - Total	$ 609	$ 584 [5]	$ 25
Weighted average monthly rental rate - MH Rental Program	$ 1,221	$ 1,112	$ 109

[1] Includes MH and RV communities and marinas.

[2] Occupancy percentages include annual RV sites and exclude transient RV sites.

[3] Occupancy percentages include MH and annual RV sites, and exclude transient RV sites.

[4] Monthly base rent pertains to annual RV sites and excludes transient RV sites.

[5] Canadian currency figures included within the year ended December 31, 2021 have been translated at 2022 average exchange rates, respectively.

The $164.4 million increase in Real Property NOI as compared to the same period in 2021, consists of $42.2 million from Same Property MH and RV, $11.5 million from Same Property Marina, $51.0 million from the UK operations and $59.7 million from other recently acquired or developed properties in the year ended December 31, 2022 as compared to 2021.

Real Property Operations - Same Property Portfolio

A key management tool used when evaluating performance and growth of our properties is a comparison of the Same Property portfolio. Same Property refers to properties that we have owned for at least the preceding year, exclusive of properties recently completed or under construction, and other properties as determined by management. The Same Property data may change from time-to-time depending on acquisitions, dispositions, management discretion, significant transactions or unique situations.

In order to evaluate the growth of the Same Property portfolio, management has classified certain items differently than our GAAP statements. The reclassification difference between our GAAP statements and our Same Property portfolio is the reclassification of utility revenues from real property revenue to operating expenses. A significant portion of our utility charges are re-billed to our residents. Additionally, for the MH and RV, the amounts in the tables below reflect constant currency for comparative purposes. For the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021, Canadian currency figures included within the year ended December 31, 2021 have been translated at 2022 average exchange rates. For the years ended December 31, 2021 and 2020, Canadian currency figures included within the year ended December 31, 2020 have been translated at 2021 average exchange rates.

Real Property Operations - Same Property - MH and RV United States and Canada

The following tables reflect certain financial and other information for our Same Property MH and RV portfolio as of and for the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021.
(in millions, except for statistical information).

	Total Same Property				MH				RV			
	Year Ended				Year Ended				Year Ended			
Financial Information	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	Change	% Change[1]	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	Change	% Change[1]	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	Change	% Change[1]
Revenue												
Real property (excluding transient and other)	$ 929.3	$ 873.0	$ 56.3	6.4 %	$ 739.9	$ 707.4	$ 32.5	4.6 %	$ 189.4	$ 165.6	$ 23.8	14.4 %
Real property - transient	245.0	237.5	7.5	3.1 %	1.2	1.5	(0.3)	(14.8)%	243.8	236.1	7.7	3.3 %
Other	43.5	41.9	1.6	3.9 %	19.8	19.0	0.8	3.7 %	23.7	22.8	0.9	4.0 %
Total Operating	1,217.8	1,152.4	65.4	5.7 %	760.9	727.9	33.0	4.5 %	456.9	424.5	32.4	7.6 %
Expense												
Property Operating	398.1	374.9	23.2	6.2 %	202.7	187.5	15.2	8.1 %	195.4	187.4	8.0	4.2 %
Real Property NOI	$ 819.7	$ 777.5	$ 42.2	5.4 %	$ 558.2	$ 540.4	$ 17.8	3.3 %	$ 261.5	$ 237.1	$ 24.4	10.3 %

[1] Percentages are calculated based on unrounded numbers.

	Total Same Property				MH				RV			
	Year Ended				Year Ended				Year Ended			
Financial Information	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020	Change	% Change[1]	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020	Change	% Change[1]	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020	Change	% Change[1]
Revenue												
Real property (excluding transient and other)	$ 875.3	$ 824.7	$ 50.6	6.1 %	$ 693.4	$ 663.6	$ 29.8	4.5 %	$ 182.0	$ 161.1	$ 20.9	13.0 %
Real property - transient	194.8	144.1	50.7	35.2 %	1.4	1.7	(0.3)	(15.2)%	193.3	142.4	50.9	35.8 %
Other	39.0	23.4	15.6	67.0 %	19.3	10.3	9.0	87.1 %	19.7	13.0	6.7	51.1 %
Total Operating	1,109.1	992.2	116.9	11.8 %	714.1	675.6	38.5	5.7 %	395.0	316.5	78.5	24.8 %
Expense												
Property Operating	345.7	305.6	40.1	13.1 %	182.8	169.1	13.7	8.1 %	163.0	136.5	26.5	19.4 %
Real Property NOI	$ 763.4	$ 686.6	$ 76.8	11.2 %	$ 531.3	$ 506.5	$ 24.8	4.9 %	$ 232.0	$ 180.0	$ 52.0	28.9 %

[1] Percentages are calculated based on unrounded numbers.

Other Information	As of December 31, 2022	As of December 31, 2021	Change	As of December 31, 2021	As of December 31, 2020	Change
Number of properties[1]	421	421	—	403	403	—
MH occupancy	97.1 %			97.6 %		
RV occupancy[2]	100.0 %			100.0 %		
MH & RV blended occupancy[3]	97.8 %			98.2 %		
Adjusted MH occupancy[4]	98.2 %			98.6 %		
Adjusted RV occupancy[5]	100.0 %			100.0 %		
Adjusted MH & RV blended occupancy[6]	98.6 %	96.8 % [7]	1.8 %	98.9 %	97.5 % [7]	1.4 %
Sites available for development	7,092	7,670	(578)	6,866	7,332	(466)
Monthly base rent per site - MH	$ 635	$ 607 [9]	$ 28	$ 611	$ 591 [9]	$ 20
Monthly base rent per site - RV[8]	$ 555	$ 516 [9]	$ 39	$ 537	$ 512 [9]	$ 25
Monthly base rent per site - Total	$ 617	$ 587 [9]	$ 30	$ 593	$ 573 [9]	$ 20
Monthly base rent per site - MH Rental Program	$ 1,225	$ 1,117	$ 108			

[1] Financial results from properties disposed of during the year have been removed from Same Property reporting.

[2] Occupancy percentages include annual RV sites and exclude transient RV sites.

[3] Occupancy percentages include MH and annual RV sites, and exclude transient RV sites.

[4] Adjusted occupancy percentages include MH sites and exclude recently completed but vacant MH expansion sites.

[5] Adjusted occupancy percentages include annual RV sites, and exclude transient RV sites.

[6] Adjusted occupancy percentages include MH and annual RV sites, and exclude transient RV sites and recently completed but vacant expansion sites.

[7] The occupancy percentages for 2021 of the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021 and 2020 of the years ended December 31, 2021 and 2020 have been adjusted to reflect incremental growth period-over-period from newly rented MH expansion sites and the conversion of transient RV sites to annual RV sites.

[8] Monthly base rent pertains to annual RV sites and excludes transient RV sites.

[9] Canadian currency figures included within the year ended December 31, 2021 and 2020 have been translated at 2022 and 2021 average exchange rates, respectively.

For the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021:

- The Same Property data includes all properties that we have owned and operated continuously since January 1, 2021 exclusive of ground-up development and redevelopment properties recently completed or under construction, and other properties as determined by management. We have reclassified utilities revenues of $79.0 million and $71.4 million for the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively, to reflect the utility expenses associated with our Same Property net of recovery.

- The MH segment's increase in NOI of $17.8 million, or 3.3%, when compared to the same period in 2021 is primarily due to an increase in Real property (excluding transient and other) revenue of $32.5 million, or 4.6% partially offset by increased property operating expenses. Real property (excluding transient and other) revenue increased primarily due to a 4.6% increase in monthly base rent.

- The RV segment's increase in NOI of $24.4 million, or 10.3%, when compared to the same period in 2021 is primarily due to an increase in Real property (excluding transient and other) revenue of $23.8 million, or 14.4%, primarily due to 7.6% increase in monthly base rent.

For the years ended December 31, 2021 and 2020:

- The Same Property data includes all properties that we owned and operated continuously since January 1, 2020, exclusive of ground-up development and redevelopment properties recently completed or under construction, and other properties as determined by management. We have reclassified utilities revenues of $69.0 million and $63.1 million rebilled to residents and owners for the years ended December 31, 2021 and 2020, respectively, to reflect the utility expenses associated with our Same Property net of recovery.

- The MH segment's increase in NOI of $24.8 million, or 4.9%, when compared to the same period in 2020 is primarily due to an increase in Real property (excluding transient and other) revenue of $29.8 million, or 4.5%. Real property (excluding transient and other) revenue increased due to a 3.4% increase in monthly base rent per MH site and a 1.4% increase in occupancy.

- The RV segment's increase in NOI of $52.0 million, or 28.9%, when compared to the same period in 2020 is primarily due to an increase in Real property - transient revenue of $50.9 million, or 35.8%, due to increased transient and vacation rental stays at our resorts. The results of the comparative 2020 period were impacted by the required closure, or delayed opening, of over 40 of our RV resorts due to the COVID-19 pandemic.

Real Property Operations - Same Property - Marina

The following tables reflect certain financial and other information for our Same Property Marina portfolio as of and for the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021 (in millions, except for statistical information).

	Year Ended			
Financial Information	**December 31, 2022**	**December 31, 2021**	**Change**	**% Change[1]**
Revenue				
Real property (excluding transient and other)	$ 221.4	$ 205.6	$ 15.8	7.7 %
Real property - transient	12.4	13.0	(0.6)	(5.1)%
Other	12.3	11.4	0.9	8.7 %
Total Operating	246.1	230.0	16.1	7.0 %
Expense				
Property Operating	84.1	79.5	4.6	5.8 %
Real Property NOI	$ 162.0	$ 150.5	$ 11.5	7.7 %

[1] Percentages are calculated based on unrounded numbers.

	As of			
	December 31, 2022	**December 31, 2021**	**Change**	**% Change**
Other Information				
Number of properties	101	101	—	— %
Wet slip and dry storage spaces	35,546	35,744	(198)	(0.6)%

The Same Property data includes all marinas that we have owned and operated continuously since January 1, 2021 exclusive of certain properties as determined by management. We have reclassified utility revenues of $11.4 million and $11.1 million for the year ended December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively, to reflect the utility expenses associated with our Same Property Marina portfolio net of recovery.

For the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021, the $11.5 million, or 7.7%, increase in Marina Real Property NOI is primarily due to the $15.8 million, or 7.7%, increase in Real property (excluding transient and other) revenue, partially offset by increased property operating expenses.

UK Operations Summary

The following table reflects certain financial and other information for our UK operations as of and for the period from date of acquisition to December 31, 2022 (in millions, except for statistical information):

	YTD Since Acquisition December 31, 2022
Financial Information	
Revenues	
Real property (excluding transient and other)	$ 60.0
Real property - transient	38.5
Other	1.2
Total Operating	99.7
Expenses	
Property Operating	48.7
Real Property NOI	51.0
Home Sales	
Revenue	190.4
Cost of home sales	102.4
Home selling expenses	5.5
NOI	82.5
Retail, dining and entertainment	
Revenue	32.8
Expense	38.0
Net Operating Loss	(5.2)
UK Operations NOI	$ 128.3
Adjustment	
Foreign currency translation impact	15.6
UK Operations NOI - Constant Currency	$ 143.9
Other information	
Number of properties	55
Developed sites	18,227
Occupied sites	16,223
Occupancy	89.0 %
Transient sites	3,143
Sites available for development	1,888
Home Sales	
New home sales volume	1,158
Pre-owned home sales volume	1,019
Total home sales volume	2,177

UK Operations NOI, a component of our MH segment, is separately reviewed to assess the overall growth and performance of the UK Operations portfolio and its financial impact on our operations.

We have reclassified utility revenue of $8.9 million for the period from date of acquisition through December 31, 2022, to reflect the utility expenses associated with our UK Operations portfolio net of recovery.

Home Sales Summary (excluding UK home sales)

We purchase new homes and acquire pre-owned and repossessed manufactured homes, generally located within our communities, from lenders, dealers and former residents to lease or sell to current and prospective residents.

The following table reflects certain financial and statistical information for our Home Sales Program for the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021 (in millions, except for average selling prices and other information):

	Year Ended			
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	Change	% Change
Financial Information				
New homes				
New home sales	$ 126.0	$ 114.9	$ 11.1	9.7%
New home cost of sales	103.3	94.1	9.2	9.8%
Gross profit – new homes	22.7	20.8	1.9	9.1%
Gross margin % – new homes	18.0 %	18.1 %	(0.1)%	
Average selling price – new homes	$ 179,232	$ 156,902	$ 22,330	14.2%
Pre-owned homes				
Pre-owned home sales	$ 149.4	$ 165.3	$ (15.9)	(9.6)%
Pre-owned home cost of sales	81.6	93.0	(11.4)	(12.3)%
Gross profit – pre-owned homes	67.8	72.3	(4.5)	(6.2)%
Gross margin % – pre-owned homes	45.4 %	43.7 %	1.7 %	
Average selling price – pre-owned homes	$ 59,546	$ 49,255	$ 10,291	20.9%
Total home sales				
Revenue from home sales	$ 275.4	$ 280.2	$ (4.8)	(1.7)%
Cost of home sales	184.9	187.1	(2.2)	(1.2)%
Home selling expenses	18.4	18.7	(0.3)	(1.6)%
Home Sales NOI	$ 72.1	$ 74.4	$ (2.3)	(3.1)%
Other Information				
New home sales volume	703	732	(29)	(4.0)%
Pre-owned home sales volume	2,509	3,356	(847)	(25.2)%
Total home sales volume	3,212	4,088	(876)	(21.4)%

Gross Profit - New Homes

For the year ended December 31, 2022, the $1.9 million, or 9.1%, increase in gross profit is primarily the result of a 14.2% increase in new home average selling price, partially offset by a 4.0% decrease in new home sales volume, as compared to the same period in 2021.

Gross Profit - Pre-owned Homes

For the year ended December 31, 2022, the $4.5 million, or 6.2%, decrease in gross profit is driven by a 25.2% decrease in pre-owned home sales volume, partially offset by a 20.9% increase in the pre-owned home average selling price, as compared to the same period in 2021.

Refer to the UK Operations summary above for financial information related to our home sales in the UK.

Rental Program Summary

The following table reflects certain financial and other information for our Rental Program for the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021 (in millions, except for other information):

	Year Ended			
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	Change	% Change
Financial Information				
Revenues	$ 127.6	$ 138.1	$ (10.5)	(7.6)%
Expenses	23.9	19.7	4.2	21.3 %
Rental Program NOI	$ 103.7	$ 118.4	$ (14.7)	(12.4)%
Other Information				
Number of sold rental homes	640	1,071	(431)	(40.2)%
Number of occupied rentals, end of period	9,334	9,870	(536)	(5.4)%
Investment in occupied rental homes, end of period	$ 572.3	$ 556.3	$ 16.0	2.9 %
Weighted average monthly rental rate, end of period	$ 1,221	$ 1,112	$ 109	9.8 %

The Rental Program NOI is included in Real Property NOI. The Rental Program NOI is separately reviewed to assess the overall growth and performance of the Rental Program and its financial impact on our operations.

For the year ended December 31, 2022, Rental Program NOI decreased $14.7 million, or 12.4% as compared to the same period in 2021. The decrease is primarily due to a $10.5 million, or 7.6%, decrease in revenue, driven by a 5.4% decrease in the number of occupied rental homes and a 21.3% increase in expenses as compared to the same period in 2021.

Marina Segment Summary

The following table reflects certain financial and other information for our marinas for the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021 (in millions, except for other information):

	Year Ended			
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	Change	% Change
Financial Information				
Revenues				
Real property (excluding transient and other)	$ 321.8	$ 251.0	$ 70.8	28.2%
Real property - transient	18.9	14.8	4.1	27.7%
Other	23.8	12.4	11.4	91.9%
Total Operating	364.5	278.2	86.3	31.0%
Expenses				
Property Operating	121.4	95.6	25.8	27.0%
Real Property NOI	243.1	182.6	60.5	33.1%
Service, retail, dining and entertainment				
Revenue	402.3	270.8	131.5	48.6%
Expense	356.9	241.1	115.8	48.0%
NOI	45.4	29.7	15.7	52.9%
Marina NOI	$ 288.5	$ 212.3	$ 76.2	35.9%
Other Information				
Number of properties	134	125	9	7.2%
Total wet slips and dry storage	47,823	45,155	2,668	5.9%

The Marina NOI is separately reviewed to assess the overall growth and performance of the Marina segment and its financial impact on our results of operations.

We have reclassified utility revenues of $20.2 million and $15.0 million for the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively, to reflect the utility expenses associated with our Marina portfolio net of recovery.

For the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021:

- The $76.2 million, or 35.9% increase in Marina NOI is due to a $60.5 million, or 33.1%, increase in Marina Real Property NOI and a $15.7 million, or 52.9% increase, in Service, Retail, Dining and Entertainment NOI.
- The $60.5 million, or 33.1%, increase in Marina Real Property NOI is due primarily to an increase in the number of owned Marina properties compared to the same period in 2021.
- The $15.7 million, or 52.9%, increase in Service, Retail, Dining and Entertainment NOI is due primarily to increased service rates at our marinas and the addition of service revenue from the acquisition of additional marinas as compared to the same period in 2021.

Other Items - Statements of Operations[(1)]

The following table summarizes other income and expenses for the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021 (amounts in millions):

	Year Ended			
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	Change	% Change
Service, retail, dining and entertainment, net	$ 58.9	$ 43.9	$ 15.0	34.2 %
Interest income	$ 35.2	$ 12.2	$ 23.0	188.5 %
Brokerage commissions and other, net	$ 34.9	$ 30.2	$ 4.7	15.6 %
General and administrative expense	$ 256.8	$ 181.3	$ 75.5	41.6 %
Catastrophic event-related charges, net	$ 17.5	$ 2.2	$ 15.3	695.5 %
Business combinations	$ 24.7	$ 1.4	$ 23.3	N/M
Depreciation and amortization	$ 604.8	$ 522.7	$ 82.1	15.7 %
Loss on extinguishment of debt (see Note 8)	$ 4.4	$ 8.1	$ (3.7)	(45.7)%
Interest expense	$ 229.8	$ 158.6	$ 71.2	44.9 %
Interest on mandatorily redeemable preferred OP units / equity	$ 4.2	$ 4.2	$ —	— %
Gain / (loss) on remeasurement of marketable securities (see Note 14)	$ (53.4)	$ 33.5	$ (86.9)	N/M
Gain / (loss) on foreign currency exchanges	$ 5.4	$ (3.7)	$ 9.1	N/M
Gain on dispositions of properties	$ 12.2	$ 108.1	$ (95.9)	(88.7)%
Other expense, net	$ (2.1)	$ (12.1)	$ 10.0	(82.6)%
Gain / (loss) on remeasurement of notes receivable (see Note 4)	$ (0.8)	$ 0.7	$ (1.5)	N/M
Income from nonconsolidated affiliates (see Note 6)	$ 2.9	$ 4.0	$ (1.1)	(27.5)%
Loss on remeasurement of investment in nonconsolidated affiliates (see Note 6)	$ (2.7)	$ (0.2)	$ (2.5)	N/M
Current tax expense (see Note 12)	$ (10.3)	$ (1.2)	$ (9.1)	758.3 %
Deferred tax benefit / (expense) (see Note 12)	$ 4.2	$ (0.1)	$ 4.3	N/M
Preferred return to preferred OP units / equity interests	$ 11.0	$ 12.1	$ (1.1)	(9.1)%
Income attributable to noncontrolling interests	$ 10.8	$ 21.5	$ (10.7)	(49.8)%

(1) Only items determined by management to be material, of interest, or unique to the periods disclosed above are explained below.

N/M = Percentage change is not meaningful.

Service, retail, dining and entertainment, net - for the year ended December 31, 2022, increased primarily due to increased service rates at our marinas and acquisitions.

Interest income - for the year ended December 31, 2022, increased primarily due to interest income on a loan provided to a real estate operator to finance its acquisition and development costs in the current period as compared to the same period in 2021.

General and administrative expense - for the year ended December 31, 2022, increased primarily due to the acquisition of Park Holidays, and an increase in wages and incentives driven by growth in strategic initiatives as compared to the same period in 2021.

Catastrophic event-related charges, net - for the year ended December 31, 2022, increased primarily due to charges for impairment, cleanup, debris removal and repairs, partially offset by expected insurance recoveries, at our properties in Fort Myers, Florida, which sustained significant damage from Hurricane Ian. Refer to Note 16, "Commitments and Contingencies," in our accompanying Consolidated Financial Statements for additional information.

Business combinations - for the year ended December 31, 2022, increased primarily as a result of the acquisition of Park Holidays. Refer to Note 3, "Real Estate Acquisitions and Dispositions," in our accompanying Consolidated Financial Statements for additional information.

Depreciation and amortization - for the year ended December 31, 2022, increased as a result of property acquisitions during 2021 and 2022. Refer to Note 3, "Real Estate Acquisitions and Dispositions," in our accompanying Consolidated Financial Statements for additional information.

Interest expense - for the year ended December 31, 2022, increased due to the higher carrying balance of debt and increased interest rates as compared to the same period in 2021. Refer to Note 8, "Debt and Line of Credit," in our accompanying Consolidated Financial Statements for additional information.

Gain / (loss) on remeasurement of marketable securities - for the year ended December 31, 2022, was a loss of $53.4 million, as compared to a gain of $33.5 million during the same period in 2021 due to the fluctuation in the price of our publicly traded marketable securities. Refer to Note 15, "Fair Value of Financial Instruments," in our accompanying Consolidated Financial Statements for additional information.

Gain / (loss) on foreign currency exchanges - for the year ended December 31, 2022, was a gain of $5.4 million, primarily due to the impact of the U.S. dollar strengthening against the Pound sterling on our line of credit. There was a loss of $3.7 million in the same period in 2021, primarily due to the fluctuation of exchange rates on Canadian and Australian denominated currencies.

Gain on dispositions of properties - for the year ended December 31, 2022, decreased due to a lower net gain on the sale of four properties as compared to a gain on the sale of six properties during the same period in 2021. Refer to Note 3, "Real Estate Acquisitions and Dispositions," in our accompanying Consolidated Financial Statements for additional information.

Other expense, net - for the year ended December 31, 2022, was an expense of $2.1 million, compared to an expense of $12.1 million, for the year ended December 31, 2021, primarily due to a gain from a litigation settlement in 2022 and contingent consideration expense in 2021.

Current tax expense - for the year ended December 31, 2022, increased due to incremental taxable income from the acquisition of Park Holidays in the UK. Refer to Note 12, "Income Taxes," in our accompanying Consolidated Financial Statements for additional information.

Income attributable to noncontrolling interests - for the year ended December 31, 2022, decreased due to a decrease in Net Income as compared to the same period in 2021.

RECONCILIATION OF NET INCOME ATTRIBUTABLE TO SUI COMMON SHAREHOLDERS TO FFO

The following table reconciles Net income attributable to SUI common shareholders to FFO for the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020 (in millions, except for per share amounts):

	Year Ended		
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020
Net Income Attributable to SUI Common Shareholders	$ 242.0	$ 380.2	$ 131.6
Adjustments			
Depreciation and amortization	602.6	521.9	376.9
Depreciation on nonconsolidated affiliates	0.1	0.1	0.1
(Gain) / loss on remeasurement of marketable securities	53.4	(33.5)	(6.1)
Loss on remeasurement of investment in nonconsolidated affiliates	2.7	0.2	1.6
(Gain) / loss on remeasurement of notes receivable	0.8	(0.7)	3.3
Gain on dispositions of properties	(12.2)	(108.1)	(5.6)
Add: Returns on preferred OP units	9.5	4.0	2.2
Add: Income attributable to noncontrolling interests	10.4	14.7	7.9
Gain on dispositions of assets, net	(54.9)	(60.5)	(22.2)
FFO Attributable to SUI Common Shareholders and Dilutive Convertible Securities[1]	$ 854.4	$ 718.3	$ 489.7
Adjustments			
Business combination expense and other acquisition related costs[2]	47.4	10.0	25.3
Loss on extinguishment of debt	4.4	8.1	5.2
Catastrophic event-related charges, net	17.5	2.2	0.9
Loss of earnings - catastrophic event-related charges, net[3]	4.8	0.2	—
(Gain) / loss on foreign currency exchanges	(5.4)	3.7	(7.7)
Other adjustments, net[4]	0.4	16.2	2.2
Core FFO Attributable to SUI Common Shareholders and Dilutive Convertible Securities[1]	$ 923.5	$ 758.7	$ 515.6
Adjustment			
Foreign currency translation impact[5]	11.0	—	—
Constant Currency Core FFO Attributable to SUI Common Shareholders and Dilutive Convertible Securities	$ 934.5	$ 758.7	$ 515.6
Weighted Average Common Shares Outstanding - Basic	120.2	112.6	97.5
Add			
Common shares dilutive effect from forward equity sale	0.2	—	—
Restricted stock	0.4	0.2	0.4
Common OP units	2.5	2.5	2.5
Common stock issuable upon conversion of certain preferred OP units	2.3	1.2	0.9
Weighted Average Common Shares Outstanding - Diluted	125.6	116.5	101.3
FFO Attributable to SUI Common Shareholders and Dilutive Convertible Securities Per Share	$ 6.80	$ 6.16	$ 4.83
Core FFO Attributable to SUI Common Shareholders and Dilutive Convertible Securities Per Share	$ 7.35	$ 6.51	$ 5.09
Constant Currency Core FFO Attributable to SUI Common Shareholders and Dilutive Convertible Securities per Share	$ 7.44	$ 6.51	$ 5.09

[1] The effect of certain anti-dilutive convertible securities is excluded from these items.

[2] These costs represent (i) nonrecurring integration expenses associated with new acquisitions and first year acquisition deferred costs, (ii) costs associated with potential acquisitions that will not close, (iii) costs associated with the termination of the bridge loan commitment during the three months ended March 31, 2022 related to the acquisition of Park Holidays and (iv) business combination expenses and expenses incurred to bring recently acquired properties up to our operating standards, including items such as tree trimming and painting costs that do not meet our capitalization policy.

[3] Adjustment related to estimated loss of earnings in excess of the applicable business interruption deductible in relation to our three Fort Myers Florida RV communities that were impaired by Hurricane Ian and our three Florida Keys communities that were impaired by Hurricane Irma, which had not yet been received from our insurer.

[4] Other adjustments, net include (i) deferred tax (benefit) / expense and long-term lease termination (benefit) / expense for the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020 (ii) accelerated deferred compensation amortization, gain from litigation settlement and gain on sale of investment in nonconsolidated affiliate for the year ended December 31, 2022, (iii) RV rebranding non-recurring cost for the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021, and (iv) change in estimated contingent consideration for the years ended December 31, 2021 and 2020.

(5) We calculated the foreign currency translation impact by comparing the actual weighted average foreign currency rates with the weighted average foreign currency rates used for guidance, as follows:

	Year Ended December 31, 2022	
	Actual	Guidance
U.S. Dollars per Pounds Sterling	$ 1.2041	$ 1.330
U.S. Dollars per Canadian Dollars	$ 0.7692	$ 0.770
U.S. Dollars per Australian Dollars	$ 0.7282	$ 0.756

LIQUIDITY AND CAPITAL RESOURCES

Short-term Liquidity

Our principal short-term liquidity demands historically have been, and are expected to continue to be, distributions to our shareholders and the unit holders of the Operating Partnership, property acquisitions, development and expansion of our properties, capital improvement of our properties, the purchase of new and pre-owned homes, and debt repayment. We intend to meet our short-term liquidity requirements through available cash balances, cash flows generated from operations, draws on our Senior Credit Facility, and the use of debt and equity offerings under our shelf registration statement. Refer to Note 8, "Debt and Line of Credit," and Note 9, "Equity and Temporary Equity," in our accompanying Consolidated Financial Statements for additional information.

We also intend to continue to strengthen our capital and liquidity positions by focusing on our core fundamentals, which are generating positive cash flows from operations, maintaining appropriate debt levels and leverage ratios, and controlling overhead costs. We take a disciplined approach to selecting the optimal mix of financing sources to meet our liquidity demands and minimize our overall cost of capital. In June 2021, we received investment grade ratings of BBB and Baa3 from S&P Global and Moody's, respectively, both with stable outlooks. Our ratings remain unchanged from original receipt. We plan to continue to capitalize on our unsecured bond market access to optimize our cost of capital and increase our financial flexibility.

Current market and economic conditions, including relating to, among other things, interest rates, currency fluctuations, equity valuations and inflation, may adversely affect our ability to obtain debt and equity capital in the short term on attractive terms.

Acquisition, development and expansion activities

Subject to market conditions, we intend to continue to identify opportunities to expand our development pipeline and acquire existing properties. We finance acquisitions through available cash, secured financing, draws on our Senior Credit Facility, the assumption of existing debt on properties and the issuance of debt and equity securities. The current higher interest rate environment may make it more expensive to finance acquisitions and fund developments and expansions We will continue to evaluate acquisition and development opportunities that meet our underwriting criteria.

During the year ended December 31, 2022, we acquired 61 MH and RV communities, totaling 21,795 sites and 2,655 development sites, and eight marinas totaling 2,552 wet slips and dry storage spaces, for a total purchase price of approximately $2.2 billion. This includes our acquisition of Park Holidays at an enterprise value of £950.0 million, or approximately $1.2 billion.

We have been focused on property ground-up development and expansion opportunities adjacent to our existing properties. During the year ended December 31, 2022, we constructed over 840 total sites at six ground-up developments and expanded nearly 1,160 total sites at 11 properties.

We continue to expand our properties utilizing our inventory of owned and entitled land. We have 16,195 MH and RV sites suitable for future development.

Refer to Note 3, "Real Estate Acquisitions and Dispositions," in our accompanying Consolidated Financial Statements for additional detail on acquisitions completed in 2022.

Capital Expenditures

Our capital expenditures include expansion sites and development construction costs, recurring capital expenditures, lot modifications, growth projects, acquisition-related capital expenditures, rental home purchases and rebranding costs.

Our capital expenditure activity is summarized as follows (in millions):

	Year Ended	
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021
Non-Recurring Capital Expenditures		
Lot Modifications	$ 39.1	$ 28.8
Growth Projects	99.5	77.0
Rebranding	15.0	6.1
Acquisition-related Capital Expenditures	280.3	176.5
Expansion and Development	261.8	201.7
Rental Program	151.1	117.4
Other	0.4	0.5
Total Non-Recurring Capital Expenditures	847.2	608.0
Recurring Capital Expenditures	73.8	64.6
Total Capital Expenditure Activities	$ 921.0	$ 672.6

Recurring capital expenditures - property recurring capital expenditures are necessary to maintain asset quality, including purchasing and replacing assets used to operate the communities and marinas. Recurring capital expenditures at our MH and RV properties include items such as: major road and driveway repairs and improvements; pool improvements; clubhouse renovations; adding or replacing streetlights; playground equipment; signage; maintenance facilities; manager housing and property vehicles. Recurring capital expenditures at our marinas include items such as: dredging, dock repairs and improvements, and equipment maintenance and upgrades. The minimum capitalized amount is five hundred dollars.

Non-Recurring Capital Expenditures

Lot modifications - lot modification capital expenditures are incurred to modify the foundational structures required to set a new home after a previous home has been removed. These expenditures are necessary to create a revenue stream from a new site renter and often improve the quality of the community. Other lot modification expenditures include land improvements added to annual RV sites to aid in the conversion of transient RV guests to annual contracts.

Growth projects - growth projects consist of revenue generating or expense reducing activities at MH, RV and marina properties. This includes, but is not limited to, utility efficiency and renewable energy projects, site, slip or amenity upgrades such as the addition of a garage, shed or boat lift, and other special capital projects that substantiate an incremental rental increase.

Rebranding - rebranding includes new signage at our RV communities and costs of building an RV mobile application and updated website.

Acquisition-related capital expenditures - consist of capital improvements identified during due diligence that are necessary to bring our communities and marinas up to our operating standards. These include items such as: upgrading clubhouses; landscaping; new street light systems; new mail delivery systems; pool renovation including larger decks, heaters and furniture; new maintenance facilities; lot modifications; and new signage including main signs and internal road signs.

Expansion and development expenditures - consist primarily of construction costs such as roads, activities and amenities, and costs necessary to complete home and RV site improvements, such as driveways, sidewalks and landscaping at our MH and RV communities. Expenditures also include costs to rebuild after damage has been incurred at MH, RV or Marina properties, and research and development.

Rental program - consists of investment in the acquisition of homes intended for the Rental Program and the purchase of vacation rental homes at our RV communities. Expenditures for these investments depend upon the condition of the markets for repossessions and new home sales, rental homes and vacation rental homes.

Cash Flow Activities

Our cash flow activities are summarized as follows (in millions):

	Year Ended		
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020
Net Cash Provided by Operating Activities	$ 734.9	$ 753.6	$ 543.3
Net Cash Used for Investing Activities	$ (3,062.6)	$ (2,338.2)	$ (2,486.5)
Net Cash Provided by Financing Activities	$ 2,348.6	$ 1,570.4	$ 2,000.8
Effect of Exchange Rate Changes on Cash, Cash Equivalents and Restricted Cash	$ (8.7)	$ (0.2)	$ 0.2

Cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash increased by $12.2 million from $78.2 million as of December 31, 2021, to $90.4 million as of December 31, 2022.

Operating activities - Net cash provided by operating activities decreased by $18.7 million, to $734.9 million for the year ended December 31, 2022, compared to $753.6 million for the year ended December 31, 2021. The decrease in operating cash flow was primarily due to changes in inventory, other assets, and other receivables, including an increase in insurance reimbursement receivables related to Hurricane Ian, partially offset by improved operating performance at our existing MH and RV communities and marinas.

Our net cash flows provided by operating activities from continuing operations may be adversely impacted by, among other things:

- the market and economic conditions in our current markets generally, and specifically in the metropolitan areas of our current markets;
- lower occupancy and rental rates of our properties;
- substantial increases in insurance premium;
- increases in other operating costs, such as wage and benefit costs, real estate taxes and utilities;
- decreased sales of manufactured homes;
- current volatility in economic conditions and the financial markets; and
- the effects of the COVID-19 pandemic. Refer to "Risk Factors" in Part I, Item 1A in this Annual Report on Form 10-K.

Investing activities - Net cash used for investing activities increased by $0.8 billion, to $3.1 billion for the year ended December 31, 2022, compared to $2.3 billion for the year ended December 31, 2021. The increase in Net cash used for investing activities was primarily driven by an increase in cash deployed to acquire Park Holidays and other new properties during the year ended December 31, 2022 as compared to the corresponding period in 2021. Refer to the Consolidated Statements of Cash Flow for detail on the net cash used for investing activities during the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021. Refer to Note 3, "Real Estate Acquisitions and Dispositions," and Note 4, "Notes and Other Receivables," in our accompanying Consolidated Financial Statements for additional information on acquisitions and issuance of notes and other receivables.

Financing activities - Net cash provided by financing activities increased by $0.7 billion, to $2.3 billion for the year ended December 31, 2022, compared to $1.6 billion for the year ended December 31, 2021. The increase in Net cash provided by financing activities was primarily driven by an increase in borrowings on our Senior Credit Facility, net of repayments, during the year ended December 31, 2022 as compared to the corresponding period in 2021. Refer to the Consolidated Statements of Cash Flow for detail on the net cash provided by financing activities during the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021. Refer to Note 8, "Debt and Line of Credit," and Note 9, "Equity and Temporary Equity," in our accompanying Consolidated Financial Statements for additional information.

We are exposed to interest rate variability associated with our outstanding floating rate debt and any maturing debt that has to be refinanced. Interest rate movements impact our borrowing costs and, while as of December 31, 2022, over 77% of our total debt was fixed rate financing, including the impact of hedge activity, increases in interest costs are likely to adversely affect our financial results.

Equity and Debt Activity

Public Equity Offerings

In November 2021, we entered into the November 2021 Forward Sale Agreements in connection with an underwritten registered public offering of 4,025,000 shares of our common stock at a public offering price of $185.00 per share. In April 2022, we completed the physical settlement of the 4,025,000 shares of common stock and received aggregate net proceeds of $705.4 million. We used the net proceeds to repay borrowings outstanding under our Senior Credit Facility, and for working capital and general corporate purposes.

In March 2021, we priced a $1.1 billion underwritten public offering of an aggregate of 8,050,000 shares at a public offering price of $140.00 per share, before underwriting discounts and commissions. The offering consisted of 4,000,000 shares offered directly by us and 4,050,000 shares offered under a forward equity sales agreement. We sold the 4,000,000 shares on March 9, 2021 and received net proceeds of $537.6 million after deducting expenses related to the offering. In May and June 2021, we completed the physical settlement of the remaining 4,050,000 shares and received net proceeds of $539.7 million after deducting expenses related to the offering. Proceeds from the offering were used to acquire assets and pay down borrowings under our revolving line of credit.

At the Market Offering Sales Agreement

In December 2021, we entered into an At the Market Offering Sales Agreement (the "Sales Agreement"), with certain sales agents and forward sellers pursuant to which we may sell, from time to time, up to an aggregate gross sales price of $1.25 billion of our common stock through the sales agents, acting as our sales agents or, if applicable, as forward sellers, or directly to the sales agents as principals for their own accounts. We simultaneously terminated our prior sales agreement upon entering into the Sales Agreement. Through December 2022, we had entered into forward sales agreements under our Sales Agreement for an aggregate gross sales price of $160.6 million.

During the three months ended September 30, 2022, we entered into forward sale agreements with respect to 15,000 shares of common stock under our Sales Agreement for $2.6 million. Additionally, we settled all of our outstanding forward sale agreements with respect to 1,526,212 shares of common stock which includes 620,109; 600,503; 290,600; and 15,000 shares of common stock from the three months ended December 31, 2021, March 31, June 30 and September 30, 2022 forward sale agreements, respectively. The net proceeds of $275.5 million from the settlement of these forward sale agreements were used to repay borrowings outstanding under our Senior Credit Facility.

During the three months ended June 30, 2022, we completed the physical settlement of 1,200,000 shares of common stock under our prior at the market offering program and received net proceeds of $229.5 million. Additionally, we entered into forward sales agreements with respect 290,600 shares of common stock for $50.1 million, under our Sales Agreement. These forward sale agreements were settled during the three months ended September 30, 2022.

During the three months ended March 31, 2022, we entered into forward sales agreements with respect to 600,503 shares of common stock for $107.9 million, under our Sales Agreement. These forward sale agreements were settled during the three months ended September 30, 2022.

During the year ended December 31, 2021, we entered into forward sale agreements with respect to 1,820,109 shares of common stock under our prior at the market offering program for $356.5 million. We completed the physical settlement of 1,200,000 and 620,109 shares of common stock during the three months ended June 30, 2022 and September 30, 2022, respectively.

Secured Debt

During the year ended December 31, 2022, we entered into a new $20.6 million construction loan, which was undrawn as of December 31, 2022 and a $3.4 million mortgage term loan that are jointly secured by one property. Both loans mature August 10, 2047 and have a fixed interest rate of 3.65%. Additionally, during and subsequent to the quarter ended December 31, 2022, we entered into mortgage term loans of (a) $226.0 million related to 18 existing encumbered properties which mature between June 15, 2026, and December 15, 2029, and have a fixed interest rate of 4.5% and (b) $85.0 million related to five properties which mature on February 13, 2026, and have a fixed interest rate of 5.0%. We used the net proceeds to repay borrowings outstanding under our Senior Credit Facility.

During the three months ended September 30, 2022, we repaid $318.0 million of term loans collateralized by 35 properties. These loans had a weighted average interest rate of 4.81% and were set to mature from December 2022 through September 2024.

Senior Unsecured Notes

In January 2023, the Operating Partnership issued $400.0 million of senior unsecured notes with an interest rate of 5.7% and a 10-year term, due January 15, 2033 (the "2033 Notes"). Interest on the Notes is payable semi-annually in arrears on January 15 and July 15 of each year, beginning on July 15, 2023. The net proceeds from the offering were $395.3 million, after deducting underwriters' discounts and offering expenses. In connection with the 2033 Notes issuance, we settled two 10-year treasury rate lock contracts and a forward swap totaling $250.0 million and received a net settlement payment of $7.4 million. This lowered the effective interest rate on the 2033 Notes from 5.7% to 5.5%.

In April 2022, the Operating Partnership issued $600.0 million of senior unsecured 2032 Notes with an interest rate of 4.2% and a 10-year term, due April 15, 2032. The net proceeds from the offering were $592.3 million after deducting underwriters' discounts and estimated offering expenses. In connection with the 2032 Notes issuance, we settled four 10-year treasury rate lock contracts totaling $600.0 million and received a settlement payment of $35.3 million. The balance will be amortized as a reduction of interest expense on a straight-line basis over the 10-year term of the hedged transaction. This lowers the effective interest rate on the 2032 Notes from 4.2% to 3.6%.

In October 2021, the Operating Partnership issued $450.0 million of senior unsecured 2028 Notes with an interest rate of 2.3% and a seven-year term, due November 1, 2028. The Operating Partnership also issued an additional $150.0 million of its 2031 Notes (as defined below). The net proceeds from both offerings were approximately $595.5 million after deducting underwriters' discounts and estimated offering expenses.

In June 2021, the Operating Partnership issued $600.0 million of senior unsecured 2031 Notes with an interest rate of 2.7% and a 10-year term, due July 15, 2031. The net proceeds from the offering were approximately $592.4 million, after deducting underwriters' discounts and estimated offering expenses.

The proceeds from the 2028 Notes, the 2031 Notes, the 2032 Notes and the 2033 Notes, were used to pay down borrowings under our Senior Credit Facility. The total outstanding principal balance of senior unsecured notes was $1.8 billion at December 31, 2022.

The obligations of the Operating Partnership to pay principal, premiums, if any, and interest on the 2028 Notes, the 2031 Notes, the 2032 Notes, and the 2033 Notes are guaranteed on a senior basis by Sun Communities, Inc. The guarantee is full and unconditional, and the Operating Partnership is a consolidated subsidiary of the Company. Under Rule 3-10 of Regulation S-X, as amended, subsidiary issuers of obligations guaranteed by its parent company are not required to provide separate financial statements, provided that the subsidiary obligor is consolidated into the parent company's consolidated financial statements, the parent guarantee is "full and unconditional" and, subject to certain exceptions, the alternative disclosure required by Rule 13-01 is provided, which includes narrative disclosure and summarized financial information. Accordingly, separate consolidated financial statements of the Operating Partnership have not been presented. Furthermore, as permitted under Rule 13-01(a)(4)(vi), we have excluded the summarized financial information for the Operating Partnership as the assets, liabilities and results of operations of the Operating Partnership are not materially different from the corresponding amounts presented in our consolidated financial statements and management believes such summarized financial information would be repetitive and not provide incremental value to investors.

Line of Credit

In April 2022, in connection with the closing of the Park Holidays acquisition, the Operating Partnership as borrower, and SUI, as guarantor, and certain lenders entered into the Credit Facility Amendment, which amended our Senior Credit Facility.

The Credit Facility Amendment increased the aggregate amount of our Senior Credit Facility to $4.2 billion with the ability to upsize the total borrowings by an additional $800.0 million, subject to certain conditions. The increased aggregate amount under the Senior Credit Facility consists of the following: (a) a revolving loan in an amount up to $3.05 billion and (b) a term loan facility of $1.15 billion, with the ability to draw funds from the combined facilities in U.S. dollars, Pounds sterling, Euros, Canadian dollars and Australian dollars, subject to certain limitations. The Credit Facility Amendment extended the maturity date of the revolving loan facility to April 7, 2026. At our option that maturity date may be extended two additional six-month periods. In addition, the Credit Facility Amendment established the maturity date of the term loan facility under the Credit Facility Amendment as April 7, 2025, which may not be further extended.

Prior to the Credit Facility Amendment, the Senior Credit Facility permitted aggregate borrowings of up to $2.0 billion, with an accordion feature that allowed for additional commitments of up to $1.0 billion, subject to the satisfaction of certain conditions. Prior to the amendment, $500.0 million of available borrowings under the Senior Credit Facility were scheduled to mature on October 11, 2024, with the remainder scheduled to mature on June 14, 2025. We had no loss on extinguishment of debt during the year ended December 31, 2022. During the year ended December 31, 2021, we recognized losses on extinguishment of debt in our Consolidated Statements of Operations of $0.1 million related to the amendment of the Senior Credit Facility, and $0.2 million and $7.9 million, related to the termination of our $750.0 million credit facility and the $1.8 billion credit facility between Safe Harbor and certain lenders, respectively.

The Senior Credit Facility bears interest at a floating rate based on Adjusted Term SOFR, the Adjusted Eurocurrency Rate, the Daily RFR, the Australian BBSY, the Daily SONIA Rate or the Canadian Dollar Offered Rate, as applicable, plus a margin, in all cases, which can range from 0.725% to 1.6%, subject to certain adjustments. As of December 31, 2022, the margins based on our credit ratings were 0.85% on the revolving loan facility and 0.95% on the term loan facility. During the year ended December 31, 2022, we achieved sustainability related requirements resulting in a favorable 0.01% adjustment to both margins.

At the lenders' option, the Senior Credit Facility will become immediately due and payable upon an event of default under the Credit Facility Amendment. We had $1.1 billion of borrowings outstanding under the revolving loan and $1.1 billion of borrowings outstanding under the term loan on the Senior Credit Facility as of December 31, 2022. We had $1.0 billion of revolving borrowings on our prior Senior Credit Facility as of December 31, 2021. These balances are recorded in Unsecured debt on the Consolidated Balance Sheets.

The Senior Credit Facility provides us with the ability to issue letters of credit. Our issuance of letters of credit does not increase our borrowings outstanding under the Senior Credit Facility, but does reduce the borrowing amount available. We had $2.3 million and $2.2 million of outstanding letters of credit at December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively.

Financial Covenants

Pursuant to the terms of the Senior Credit Facility, we are subject to various financial and other covenants. The most restrictive financial covenants for the Senior Credit Facility are as follows:

Covenant	Requirement	As of December 31, 2022
Maximum leverage ratio	<65.0%	33.8%
Minimum fixed charge coverage ratio	>1.40	3.82
Maximum secured leverage ratio	<40.0%	12.6%

In addition, we are required to maintain the following covenants with respect to the senior unsecured notes payable:

Covenant	Requirement	As of December 31, 2022
Total debt to total assets	≤60.0%	40.3%
Secured debt to total assets	≤40.0%	18.0%
Consolidated income available for debt service to debt service	≥1.50	5.30
Unencumbered total asset value to total unsecured debt	≥150.0%	344.0%

As of December 31, 2022, we were in compliance with the above covenants and do not anticipate that we will be unable to meet these covenants in the near term.

Bridge Loan Termination

In March 2022, we terminated our commitment letter with Citigroup, pursuant to which, Citigroup (on behalf of its affiliates), previously committed to lend us up to £950.0 million in Pounds sterling, or approximately $1.2 billion converted at the March 31, 2022 exchange rate (the "Bridge Loan"). As of the date of termination, we did not have any borrowings outstanding under the Bridge Loan.

Derivative Transactions

Our objective and strategy in using interest rate derivatives is to manage exposure to interest rate movements, thereby minimizing the effect of interest rate changes and the effect they could have on future cash outflows (forecasted interest payments) on a forecasted issuance of long-term debt. We do not enter into derivative instruments for speculative purposes.

During the year ended December 31, 2022, we entered into two treasury rate lock contracts and one forward swap contract with an aggregate notional value of $250.0 million to hedge interest rate risk associated with the future issuance of long-term debt. We also entered into two interest rate swap agreements to hedge variable rate borrowings of £400.0 million (equivalent to $483.6 million as of December 31, 2022) under the term loan on our Senior Credit Facility. The interest rate swaps locked in a total fixed rate, inclusive of spread, of 3.66% through the term loan maturity date of April 7, 2025.

Long-term Financing and Capital Requirements

Long-term Financing

We anticipate meeting our long-term liquidity requirements, such as scheduled debt maturities, large property acquisitions, expansion and development of properties, other nonrecurring capital improvements and Operating Partnership unit redemptions through the long-term unsecured and secured indebtedness and the issuance of certain debt or equity securities subject to market conditions. If current market and economic conditions, including relating to, among other things, interest rates, currency fluctuations, equity valuations and inflation, continue or worsen, our ability to obtain debt and equity capital in the long term on attractive terms may be adversely affected.

We had unrestricted cash on hand as of December 31, 2022 of $72.8 million. As of December 31, 2022, there was $1.9 billion of remaining capacity on the Senior Credit Facility. At December 31, 2022 we had a total of 515 unencumbered MH, RV and marina properties.

From time to time, we may also issue shares of our capital stock, issue equity units in our Operating Partnership, issue unsecured notes, obtain other debt financing or sell selected assets. Our ability to finance our long-term liquidity requirements in such a manner will be affected by numerous economic factors affecting the MH, RV and marina industries at the time, including the availability and cost of mortgage debt, our financial condition, the operating history of the properties, the state of the debt and equity markets, and the general national, regional and local economic conditions. When it becomes necessary for us to approach the credit markets, the volatility in those markets could make borrowing more difficult to secure, more expensive or effectively unavailable. In the event our current credit ratings are downgraded, it may become difficult or more expensive to obtain additional financing or refinance existing unsecured indebtedness as maturities become due. Refer to "Risk Factors" in Part I, Item 1A of this Annual Report on Form 10-K. If we are unable to obtain additional debt or equity financing on acceptable terms, our business, results of operations and financial condition would be adversely impacted.

As of December 31, 2022, our net debt to enterprise value was 27.9% (assuming conversion of all common OP units, Series A-1 preferred OP units, Series A-3 preferred OP units, Series C preferred OP units, Series D preferred OP units, Series E preferred OP units, Series F preferred OP units, Series G preferred OP units, Series H preferred OP units and Series J preferred OP units to shares of common stock). Our debt has a weighted average interest rate of 3.75% and a weighted average years to maturity of 7.4.

Capital Requirements

Our capital requirements as of December 31, 2022 include both short and long term obligations:

Our primary long-term liquidity needs are principal payments on outstanding indebtedness as summarized in the table below:

	Payments Due By Period (in millions)			
Outstanding Indebtedness[1]	**Total Due**	**Short-term Obligation ≤1 Year**	**Long-term Obligation After 1 Year**	**Refer to**
Principal payments on long-term debt	$ 7,235.1	$ 183.4	$ 7,051.7	Note 8. Debt and Line of Credit
Interest expense[2]	1,510.5	187.5	1,323.0	
Operating leases	299.2	13.6	285.6	Note 17. Leases
Finance lease	28.9	1.0	27.9	Note 17. Leases
Total Outstanding Indebtedness	$ 9,073.7	$ 385.5	$ 8,688.2	

[1] Our outstanding indebtedness in this table excludes debt premiums, discounts and deferred financing costs, as applicable.

[2] Our obligations related to interest expense are calculated based on the current debt levels, rates and maturities as of December 31, 2022 (including finance leases), and actual payments required in future periods may be different than the amounts included above. Perpetual securities include one year of interest expense for payment due after five years.

Certain of our nonconsolidated affiliates, which are accounted for under the equity-method of accounting, have incurred indebtedness. We have not guaranteed the debt of our nonconsolidated affiliates in the arrangements referenced below, nor do we have any obligations to fund this debt should the nonconsolidated affiliates be unable to do so. Refer to Note 6, "Investments in Nonconsolidated Affiliates," in the accompanying Consolidated Financial Statements for additional information about these entities.

GTSC - During September 2019, GTSC entered into a warehouse line of credit with a maximum loan amount of $125.0 million. The line of credit was subsequently amended, with the maximum amount increased to $325.0 million as of December 31, 2022, with an option to increase to $375.0 million subject to the lender's consent. As of December 31, 2022 and 2021, the aggregate carrying amount of debt, including both our and our partner's share, incurred by GTSC was $275.0 million (of which our proportionate share is $110.0 million), and $243.1 million (of which our proportionate share is $97.2 million), respectively. The debt bears interest at a variable rate based on a Commercial Paper or adjusted Secured Overnight Financing Rate plus a margin ranging from 1.65% to 2.5% per annum and matures on December 15, 2026.

Sungenia JV - During May 2020, Sungenia JV, entered into a debt facility agreement with a maximum loan amount of $27.0 million Australian dollars, or $18.4 million converted at the December 31, 2022 exchange rate. During July 2022, the maximum amount was increased to $50.0 million Australian dollars, or $34.1 million converted at the December 31, 2022 exchange rate. As of December 31, 2022 and 2021, the aggregate carrying amount of the debt, including both our and our partners' share, incurred by Sungenia JV was $7.9 million (of which our proportionate share is approximately $4.0 million), and $6.3 million (of which our proportionate share is $3.1 million), respectively. The debt bears interest at a variable rate based on the BBSY rate plus a margin ranging from 1.35% to 1.4%, subject to adjustment for additional future commitments, per annum and matures on June 30, 2027.

SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES AND CRITICAL ACCOUNTING ESTIMATES

Critical Accounting Estimates

Our Consolidated Financial Statements are prepared in accordance with United States of America generally accepted accounting principles ("GAAP"), which require the use of estimates, judgments and assumptions that affect the reported amounts of assets and liabilities, the disclosure of contingent assets and liabilities at the date of the financial statements, and the reported amounts of revenues and expenses in the periods presented. We believe that the accounting estimates employed are appropriate and resulting balances are reasonable; however, due to inherent uncertainties in making estimates, actual results could differ from the original estimates, requiring adjustments to these balances in future periods.

Our significant accounting estimates include acquisitions of investment properties and impairments of long-lived assets or properties, and right-of-use assets. Refer to Note 1, "Significant Accounting Policies," in our accompanying Consolidated Financial Statements for information regarding our critical accounting estimates that affect the Consolidated Financial Statements and that use judgments and assumptions. In addition, the likelihood that materially different amounts could be reported under varied conditions and assumptions is discussed.

Impact of New Accounting Standards

Refer to Note 19, "Recent Accounting Pronouncements," in our accompanying Consolidated Financial Statements for information regarding new accounting pronouncements.

ITEM 7A. QUANTITATIVE AND QUALITATIVE DISCLOSURES ABOUT MARKET RISK

Market risk is the exposure to loss resulting from changes in market factors such as interest rates, foreign currency exchange rates, commodity prices and equity prices.

Interest Rate Risk

Our principal market risk exposure is interest rate risk. We mitigate this risk by maintaining prudent amounts of leverage, minimizing capital costs, and interest expense while continuously evaluating all available debt and equity resources and following established risk management policies and procedures, which include the periodic use of derivatives. Our primary strategy in entering into derivative contracts is to minimize the variability that interest rate changes could have on our future cash flows. From time to time, we employ derivative instruments that effectively convert a portion of our variable rate debt to fixed rate debt. We do not enter into derivative instruments for speculative purposes.

Our variable rate debt totaled $1.7 billion and $1.0 billion as of December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively. As of December 31, 2022, our variable debt bore interest at the Adjusted Term Secured Overnight Financing Rate ("SOFR"), the Adjusted Eurocurrency Rate, the Daily Risk Free Rate ("RFR"), the Australian Bank Bill Swap Bid Rate ("BBSY") rate, the Daily Sterling Overnight Index Average ("SONIA") Rate or the Canadian Dollar Offered Rate, and the Eurodollar rate or Prime rate plus a margin. As of December 31, 2021, our variable debt bore interest at the Adjusted Eurocurrency Rate or the Australian BBSY rate, plus a margin, and the Eurodollar rate or Prime rate. If the above rates increased or decreased by 1.0%, our interest expense would have increased or decreased by $14.2 million and $8.2 million for the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively, based on the $1.4 billion and $821.2 million average balances outstanding under our variable rate debt facilities, respectively. Our variable rate debt, interest expense and average balance outstanding under our variable rate debt facility includes the impact of hedge activity.

Foreign Currency Exchange Rate Risk

Foreign currency exchange rate risk is the risk that fluctuations in currencies against the U.S. dollar will negatively impact our results of operations. We are exposed to foreign currency exchange rate risk as a result of remeasurement and translation of the assets and liabilities of our properties in the UK and Canada, and our equity investment and joint venture in Australia, into U.S. dollars. Fluctuations in foreign currency exchange rates can therefore create volatility in our results of operations and may adversely affect our financial condition.

At December 31, 2022 and 2021, our shareholder's equity included $1.2 billion and $663.6 million from our investments and operations in the UK, Canada, and Australia, which collectively represented 14.9% and 9.9% of total shareholder's equity, respectively. Based on our sensitivity analysis, a 10.0% strengthening of the U.S. dollar against the Pound sterling, Canadian dollar, and Australian dollar would have caused a reduction of $117.9 million and $66.4 million to our total shareholder's equity at December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively.

Capital Market Risk

We are exposed to risks related to the equity capital markets, and our related ability to raise capital through the issuance of our common stock or other equity instruments. We are also exposed to risks related to the debt capital markets, and our related ability to finance our business through borrowings under other financing arrangements. As a REIT, we are required to distribute a significant portion of our taxable income annually, which constrains our ability to accumulate operating cash flow and therefore requires us to utilize debt or equity capital to finance our business. We seek to mitigate these risks by monitoring the debt and equity capital markets to inform our decisions on the amount, timing and terms of capital we raise.

ITEM 8. FINANCIAL STATEMENTS AND SUPPLEMENTARY DATA

Financial statements and supplementary data are filed herewith under Item 15.

ITEM 9. CHANGES IN AND DISAGREEMENTS WITH ACCOUNTANTS ON ACCOUNTING AND FINANCIAL DISCLOSURE

None.

ITEM 9A. CONTROLS AND PROCEDURES

Evaluation of disclosure controls and procedures

We maintain disclosure controls and procedures designed to provide reasonable assurance that information required to be disclosed in reports filed under the Exchange Act is recorded, processed, summarized and reported within the specified time periods and accumulated and communicated to our management, including our principal executive officer and principal financial officer, as appropriate to allow timely decisions regarding required disclosure.

Our management, with the participation of our CEO and CFO, evaluated the effectiveness of our disclosure controls and procedures (pursuant to Rules 13a-15(e) or 15d-15(e) of the Exchange Act) at December 31, 2022. Based upon this evaluation, our CEO and CFO concluded that our disclosure controls and procedures were effective as of December 31, 2022.

Management's report on internal control over financial reporting

Our management is responsible for establishing and maintaining effective internal control over financial reporting as defined in Rules 13a-15(f) and 15d-15(f) under the Exchange Act. This system is designed to provide reasonable assurance regarding the reliability of financial reporting and the preparation of consolidated financial statements for external purposes in accordance with GAAP. Because of the inherent limitations of internal control over financial reporting, including the possibility of collusion or improper management override of controls, misstatements due to error or fraud may not be prevented or detected on a timely basis.

Our management performed an assessment of the effectiveness of our internal control over financial reporting at December 31, 2022, utilizing the criteria discussed in the "*Internal Control - Integrated Framework (2013)*" issued by the Committee of Sponsoring Organizations of the Treadway Commission. The objective of this assessment was to determine whether our internal control over financial reporting was effective as of December 31, 2022. Based on management's assessment, we have concluded that our internal control over financial reporting was effective as of December 31, 2022.

The effectiveness of our internal control over financial reporting has been audited by Grant Thornton LLP, an independent registered public accounting firm, as stated in its report which is included herein.

Changes in internal control over financial reporting

There were no changes in our internal control over financial reporting during the year ended December 31, 2022, that have materially affected, or are reasonably likely to materially affect, our internal control over financial reporting.

ITEM 9B. OTHER INFORMATION

None.

PART III

ITEM 10. DIRECTORS, EXECUTIVE OFFICERS AND CORPORATE GOVERNANCE

Pursuant to the general instructions of Item 401 of Regulation S-K, certain information regarding our executive officers is contained in Part I of this Form 10-K. Unless provided in an amendment to this Annual Report on Form 10-K, the other information required by this Item is incorporated herein by reference to the applicable information in the proxy statement for our 2023 annual meeting (the "Proxy Statement,") including the information set forth under the captions "Proposal No.1 Election of Directors - Consideration of Director Nominees," "Corporate Governance - Board of Directors," "Corporate Governance - Board of Directors - Board Structure - Committees of the Board of Directors," "Security Ownership Information - Security Ownership of Directors and Executive Officers," and "Information About Executive Officers - Executive Officers Biographies."

ITEM 11. EXECUTIVE COMPENSATION

Unless provided in an amendment to this Annual Report on Form 10-K, the information required by this Item is incorporated by reference to the applicable information in the Proxy Statement, including the information set forth under the captions "Corporate Governance - Board of Directors - Board Structure - Compensation Committee Interlocks and Insider Participation," "Director Compensation," and "Compensation Discussion and Analysis." The information in the section captioned "Compensation Committee Report" in the Proxy Statement or an amendment to this Annual Report on Form 10-K is incorporated by reference herein but shall be deemed furnished, not filed, and shall not be deemed to be incorporated by reference into any filing we make under the Securities Act or the Exchange Act.

ITEM 12. SECURITY OWNERSHIP OF CERTAIN BENEFICIAL OWNERS AND MANAGEMENT AND RELATED SHAREHOLDER MATTERS

Unless provided in an amendment to this Annual Report on Form 10-K, the information required by this Item is incorporated by reference to the applicable information in the Proxy Statement, including the information set forth under the captions "Security Ownership Information."

ITEM 13. CERTAIN RELATIONSHIPS AND RELATED TRANSACTIONS, AND DIRECTOR INDEPENDENCE

Unless provided in an amendment to this Annual Report on Form 10-K, the information required by this Item is incorporated by reference to the Proxy Statement, including the information set forth under the captions "Corporate Governance - Board of Directors," "Corporate Governance - Board of Directors - Board Structure - Committees of the Board of Directors," "Corporate Governance - Board of Directors - Board Structure - Leadership Structure and Independence of Non-Employee Directors," and "Corporate Governance - Board of Directors - Other Board Policies and Processes - Certain Relationships and Related Party Transactions."

ITEM 14. PRINCIPAL ACCOUNTANT FEES AND SERVICES

Unless provided in an amendment to this Annual Report on Form 10-K, the information required by this Item is incorporated by reference to the Proxy Statement, including the information set forth under the caption for the proposal related to "Ratification of Selection of Grant Thornton LLP."

PART IV

ITEM 15. EXHIBITS AND FINANCIAL STATEMENT SCHEDULES

The following documents are filed herewith as part of this Form 10-K:

1. Financial Statements
   A list of the financial statements required to be filed as a part of this Annual Report on Form 10-K is shown in the "Index to the Consolidated Financial Statements and Financial Statement Schedules" filed herewith.

2. Financial Statement Schedules
   The financial statement schedules required to be filed as a part of this Annual Report on Form 10-K is shown in the "Index to the Consolidated Financial Statements and Financial Statement Schedules" filed herewith.

3. Exhibits
   A list of the exhibits required by Item 601 of Regulation S-K to be filed as a part of this Annual Report on Form 10-K is filed herewith.

ITEM 16. FORM 10-K SUMMARY

None.

EXHIBITS

Exhibit Number	Description	Method of Filing
2.1*	Agreement and Plan of Merger dated September 29, 2020 by and among Safe Harbor Marinas, LLC, Sun Communities, Inc., Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, Sun SH LLC and Safe Harbor Marinas II, LLC, individually and in its capacity as the Seller Representative (as defined therein)	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 2.1 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on September 29, 2020
3.1	Sun Communities, Inc. Articles of Restatement	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 3.1 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Annual Report on Form 10-K filed on February 22, 2018
3.2	Fourth Amended and Restated Bylaws	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 3.1 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on February 21, 2023
4.1	Description of the Registrant's Securities registered pursuant to Section 12 of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 4.1 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Annual Report on Form 10-K filed for the year ended December 31, 2019
4.2	Form of Registration Rights Agreement by and among Sun Communities, Inc. and certain holders of Merger Securities	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 4.1 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on September 29, 2020
4.3	Indenture, dated as of June 28, 2021 by and between Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership and UMB Bank, N.A. as trustee.	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 4.1 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on June 28, 2021
4.4	First Supplemental Indenture, dated as of June 28, 2021 by and among Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, Sun Communities, Inc., and UMB Bank, N.A. as trustee.	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 4.2 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on June 28, 2021
4.5	Form of Global Note for 2.700% Notes due 2031	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 4.3 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on June 28, 2021
4.6	Second Supplemental Indenture, dated as of October 5, 2021 by and among Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, Sun Communities, Inc., and UMB Bank, N.A. as trustee	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 4.2 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on October 5, 2021
4.7	Form of Global Note for 2.300% Notes due 2028	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 4.4 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on October 5, 2021
4.8	Third Supplemental Indenture, dated as of April 12, 2022 by and among Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, Sun Communities, Inc., and UMB Bank, N.A. as trustee.	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 4.2 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-k filed on April 12, 2022
4.9	Form of Global Note for 4.200% Notes due 2032	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 4.3 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on April 12, 2022
4.10	Form of Global Note for 5.700% Notes due 2033	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 4.3 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on January 17, 2023
4.11	Fourth Supplemental Indenture, dated as of January 17, 2023 by and among Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, Sun Communities, Inc. and UMB Bank., N.A. as trustee.	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 4.2 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on January 17, 2023
10.1	Lease, dated November 1, 2002, by and between Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership as Tenant and American Center LLC as Landlord	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.61 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2002, as amended
10.2	Sixth Lease Modification dated June 26, 2018 by and between Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership as Tenant and American Center LLC as Landlord	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.9 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Annual Report on Form 10-K filed on February 21, 2019
10.3*	First Amendment to the Fourth Amended and Restated Agreement of Limited Partnership of Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, dated January 9, 2020.	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed January 13, 2020
10.4*	Second Amendment to the Fourth Amended and Restated Agreement of Limited Partnership of Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, dated January 13, 2020.	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed January 14, 2020
10.5*	Fourth Amendment to the Fourth Amended and Restated Agreement of Limited Partnership of Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, dated May 14, 2020.	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed May 18, 2020
10.6*	Sixth Amendment to the Fourth Amended and Restated Agreement of Limited Partnership of Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, dated September 30, 2020.	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed October 6, 2020
10.7*	Seventh Amendment to Agreement of Limited Partnership Agreement of Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, dated October, 30, 2020	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed November 5, 2020
10.8*	Eighth Amendment to Agreement of Limited Partnership of Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, dated December 31, 2020	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed January 4, 2021
10.9*	Ninth Amendment to Agreement of Limited Partnership of Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, dated April 21, 2021	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on April 23, 2021
10.10#	First Amended and Restated 2004 Non-Employee Director Option Plan	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed July 25, 2012
10.11#	First Amendment to First Amended and Restated 2004 Non-Employee Director Option Plan	Incorporate by reference to Exhibit A of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Definitive Proxy Statement filed on March 29, 2018
10.12#	Sun Communities, Inc. 2015 Equity Incentive Plan	Incorporated by reference to Appendix A of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Proxy Statement filed on April 29, 2015
10.13	Sun Communities, Inc. Non-Employee Directors Deferred Compensation Plan	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.14 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 10-K filed February 22, 2022

10.14#	Form of Restricted Stock Award Agreement	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.6 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2004
10.15#*	Employment Agreement dated July 16, 2021 among Sun Communities, Inc., Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership and Bruce Thelen	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on July 20, 2021
10.16#*	Employment Agreement dated October 18, 2021 among Sun Communities, Inc., Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership and Aaron Weiss	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on October 18, 2021
10.17#	Sun Communities, Inc. Executive Compensation "Clawback" Policy	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.7 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed July 15, 2014
10.18*	Credit Agreement dated September 14, 2018, and the Third Amendment thereto dated December 22, 2020, among Safe Harbor Marinas, LLC as borrower; SHM TRS, LLC and certain subsidiaries of Safe Harbor Marinas, LLC and SHM TRS, LLC from time to time as guarantors; the lenders that are party thereto; and Citizens Bank, N.A., as Administrative Agent and Collateral Agent	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 of Sun Communities, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on December 29, 2020
10.19*	Fourth Amended and Restated Credit Agreement, dated June 14, 2021, among Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, as Borrower, Citibank, N.A., as Administrative Agent, Swing Line Lender and L/C Issuer, Citibank, N.A., Citizens Bank, N.A., BofA Securities, Inc., BMO Capital Markets Corp., JPMorgan Chase Bank, N.A., Fifth Third Bank, Regions Bank, Royal Bank of Canada, The Huntington National Bank, Truist Bank, U.S. Bank National Association, and Wells Fargo Bank, National Association, as Joint Lead Arrangers, and Citibank, N.A., Citizens Bank, N.A., BofA Securities, Inc., BMO Capital Markets Corp., and JPMorgan Chase Bank, N.A., as Joint Bookrunners, and Bank of America, N.A., JPMorgan Chase Bank, N.A., Bank of Montreal, and Citizens Bank, N.A., as Co-Syndication Agents	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on June 14, 2021
10.20#	First Amendment to Employment Agreement among Sun Communities, Inc., Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership and Gary A. Shiffman dated March 30, 2022	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on April 1, 2022
10.21#	First Amendment to Employment Agreement among Sun Communities, Inc., Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership and John B. McLaren dated March 30, 2022	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.2 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on April 1, 2022
10.22#	First Amendment to Employment Agreement among Sun Communities, Inc., Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership and Karen J. Dearing dated March 30, 2022	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.3 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on April 1, 2022
10.23#	First Amendment to Employment Agreement among Sun Communities, Inc., Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership and Bruce Thelen dated March 30, 2022	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.4 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on April 1, 2022
10.24#	First Amendment to Employment Agreement among Sun Communities, Inc., Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership and Aaron Weiss dated March 30, 2022	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.5 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on April 1, 2022
10.25*	Amendment No. 1, dated April 7, 2022, to the Fourth Amended and Restated Credit Agreement and Other Loan Documents, among Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, as Borrower, Citibank, N.A., as Administrative Agent, Swing Line Lender and L/C Issuer, Citisecurities Limited, as special administrative agent for the AUD RC Lenders; with Citibank, N.A., Citizens Bank, N.A., BofA Securities, Inc., BMO Capital Markets Corp., JPMorgan Chase Bank, N.A., RBC Capital Markets, Fifth Third Bank, National Association, Regions Bank, The Huntington National Bank, Truist Securities, Inc., U.S. Bank National Association, Wells Fargo Bank, National Association, and Sumitomo Mitsui Banking Corporation, as Joint Lead Arrangers, Citibank, N.A., Citizens Bank, N.A., BofA Securities, Inc., BMO Capital Markets Corp., JPMorgan Chase Bank, N.A., RBC Capital Markets and Fifth Third Bank, National Association, as Joint Bookrunners, BofA Securities, Inc., Citibank, N.A., and Sumitomo Mitsui Banking Corporation, as Co-Sustainability Structuring Agents, and Bank of America N.A., JPMorgan Chase Bank, N.A., Bank of Montreal, Citizens Bank, N.A., Royal Bank of Canada and Fifth Third Bank, National Association, as Co-Syndication Agents.	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on April 13, 2022
10.26#	Employment Agreement dated April 8, 2022 among Sun Communities, Inc., Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership and Karen J. Dearing	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.2 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on April 13, 2022
10.27#	Employment Agreement dated April 8, 2022 among Sun Communities, Inc., Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership and Fernando Castro-Caratini	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.3 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on April 13, 2022
10.28	UK Sub-Plan under the Sun Communities, Inc. 2015 Equity Incentive Plan	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.4 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K filed on April 13, 2022
10.29#	Second Amendment to the Sun Communities, Inc. First Amended and Restated 2004 Non-Employee Director Option Plan effective as of March 29, 2022	Incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 of Sun Communities Inc.'s Current Report on Form 10-Q filed on April 26, 2022
21.1	List of Subsidiaries of Sun Communities, Inc.	Filed herewith
22.1	List issuers of guaranteed securities	Filed herewith
23.1	Consent of Grant Thornton LLP	Filed herewith
31.1	Certification of Chief Executive Officer pursuant to Section 302 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002	Filed herewith
31.2	Certification of Chief Financial Officer pursuant to Section 302 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002	Filed herewith
32.1	Certification of Chief Executive Officer and Chief Financial Officer pursuant to Section 906 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002	Furnished herewith

101.INS	XBRL Instance Document	The instance document does not appear in the Interactive Data File because its XBRL tags are embedded within the Inline XBRL document.
101.SCH	XBRL Taxonomy Extension Schema Document	Filed herewith
101.CAL	XBRL Taxonomy Extension Calculation Linkbase Document	Filed herewith
101.DEF	XBRL Taxonomy Extension Definition Linkbase Document	Filed herewith
101.LAB	XBRL Taxonomy Extension Label Linkbase Document	Filed herewith
101.PRE	XBRL Taxonomy Extension Presentation Linkbase Document	Filed herewith

* Certain schedules and exhibits have been omitted pursuance to Item 601(a)(5) of Regulation S-K because such schedules and exhibits do not contain information which is material to an investment decision or which is not otherwise disclosed in the filed agreements. The Company will furnish the omitted schedules and exhibits to the SEC upon request by the SEC.

\# Management contract or compensatory plan or arrangement

SIGNATURES

Pursuant to the requirements of Section 13 or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, the registrant has duly caused this report to be signed on its behalf by the undersigned, thereunto duly authorized.

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
(Registrant)

Dated: February 23, 2023

By /s/ Gary A. Shiffman
Gary A. Shiffman, Chief Executive Officer

Pursuant to the requirements of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, this Annual Report on Form 10-K has been signed by the following persons on behalf of the registrant and in the capacities and on the dates indicated.

Name	Capacity	Date
/s/ Gary A. Shiffman **Gary A. Shiffman**	Chief Executive Officer, President and Chairman of the Board of Directors (Principal Executive Officer)	February 23, 2023
/s/ Fernando Castro-Caratini **Fernando Castro-Caratini**	Executive Vice President, Chief Financial Officer, Treasurer and Secretary (Principal Financial Officer and Principal Accounting Officer)	February 23, 2023
/s/ Tonya Allen **Tonya Allen**	Director	February 23, 2023
/s/ Meghan G. Baivier **Meghan G. Baivier**	Director	February 23, 2023
/s/ Stephanie W. Bergeron **Stephanie W. Bergeron**	Director	February 23, 2023
/s/ Jeff T. Blau **Jeff T. Blau**	Director	February 23, 2023
/s/ Brian M. Hermelin **Brian M. Hermelin**	Director	February 23, 2023
/s/ Ronald A. Klein **Ronald A. Klein**	Director	February 23, 2023
/s/ Clunet R. Lewis **Clunet R. Lewis**	Director	February 23, 2023
/s/ Arthur A. Weiss **Arthur A. Weiss**	Director	February 23, 2023

INDEX TO THE CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS AND FINANCIAL STATEMENT SCHEDULES

	Page
Reports of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm (PCAOB ID Number 248)	F-2
Financial Statements:	
Consolidated Balance Sheets as of December 31, 2022 and 2021	F-6
Consolidated Statements of Operations for the Years Ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020	F-7
Consolidated Statements of Comprehensive Income for the Years Ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020	F-8
Consolidated Statements of Shareholders' Equity for the Years Ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020	F-9
Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows for the Years Ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020	F-10
Notes to Consolidated Financial Statements	F-12
Real Estate and Accumulated Depreciation, Schedule III	F-62

REPORT OF INDEPENDENT REGISTERED PUBLIC ACCOUNTING FIRM

Board of Directors and Shareholders
Sun Communities, Inc.

Opinion on the financial statements
We have audited the accompanying consolidated balance sheets of Sun Communities, Inc. (a Maryland corporation) and subsidiaries (the "Company") as of December 31, 2022 and 2021, the related consolidated statements of operations, comprehensive income, changes in shareholders' equity, and cash flows for each of the three years in the period ended December 31, 2022, and the related notes and schedule included under Item 15(a) (collectively referred to as the "financial statements"). In our opinion, the financial statements present fairly, in all material respects, the financial position of the Company as of December 31, 2022 and 2021, and the results of its operations and its cash flows for each of the three years in the period ended December 31, 2022, in conformity with accounting principles generally accepted in the United States of America.

We also have audited, in accordance with the standards of the Public Company Accounting Oversight Board (United States) ("PCAOB"), the Company's internal control over financial reporting as of December 31, 2022, based on criteria established in the 2013 *Internal Control—Integrated Framework* issued by the Committee of Sponsoring Organizations of the Treadway Commission ("COSO"), and our report dated February 23, 2023 expressed an unqualified opinion.

Basis for opinion
These financial statements are the responsibility of the Company's management. Our responsibility is to express an opinion on the Company's financial statements based on our audits. We are a public accounting firm registered with the PCAOB and are required to be independent with respect to the Company in accordance with the U.S. federal securities laws and the applicable rules and regulations of the Securities and Exchange Commission and the PCAOB.

We conducted our audits in accordance with the standards of the PCAOB. Those standards require that we plan and perform the audit to obtain reasonable assurance about whether the financial statements are free of material misstatement, whether due to error or fraud. Our audits included performing procedures to assess the risks of material misstatement of the financial statements, whether due to error or fraud, and performing procedures that respond to those risks. Such procedures included examining, on a test basis, evidence regarding the amounts and disclosures in the financial statements. Our audits also included evaluating the accounting principles used and significant estimates made by management, as well as evaluating the overall presentation of the financial statements. We believe that our audits provide a reasonable basis for our opinion.

Critical audit matters
The critical audit matters communicated below are matters arising from the current period audit of the financial statements that were communicated or required to be communicated to the audit committee and that: (1) relate to accounts or disclosures that are material to the financial statements and (2) involved our especially challenging, subjective, or complex judgments. The communication of critical audit matters does not alter in any way our opinion on the financial statements, taken as a whole, and we are not, by communicating the critical audit matters below, providing separate opinions on the critical audit matters or on the accounts or disclosures to which they relate.

Accounting for Acquisitions

The Company's strategy includes growth by acquisition. As described in footnotes 1 and 3 to the consolidated financial statements, the Company evaluates acquisitions to determine whether the acquisition should be classified as either an asset acquisition or business combination. For asset acquisitions, the Company allocates the purchase price of these properties on a relative fair value basis and capitalizes direct acquisition related costs as part of the purchase price. Acquisitions that meet the definition of a business combination are recorded at fair value using a fair value model under which the assets and liabilities are generally recognized at their fair values and the difference between the consideration transferred, excluding transaction costs, and the fair values of the assets acquired and liabilities assumed is recognized as goodwill. For both asset acquisitions and business combinations, the Company allocates the purchase price to net tangible and identified intangible assets acquired, among other items, based on their fair values. In making estimates of fair values for purposes of allocating purchase price, the Company utilizes an independent third-party to value the net tangible and identified intangible assets in connection with each acquisition. The Company completed 21 acquisitions during the year for total consideration of $2.2 billion. We identified the evaluation of the measurement of the fair values of net tangible and identified intangible assets used in the purchase price allocation of certain asset acquisitions and business combinations as a critical audit matter.

The principal consideration for our determination that the evaluation of the measurement of the fair value of the net tangible and identified intangible assets used in the purchase price allocation of certain asset acquisitions and business combinations was a critical audit matter was that it involves a high degree of subjectivity in evaluating the reasonableness of management's estimates and the assumptions used in those estimates, related to the recognition and measurement of net tangible and identified intangible assets acquired.

Our audit procedures related to evaluating the fair values of net tangible and identified intangible assets used in the purchase price allocation of certain asset acquisitions and business combinations included the following, among others. We obtained an understanding and tested the design and operating effectiveness of relevant controls relating to accounting for acquisitions, such as controls over the measurement of assets acquired, liabilities assumed, and consideration paid. For each acquisition, we obtained and evaluated the third-party purchase price allocation report, along with relevant supporting documentation such as the executed purchase agreement, in order to corroborate our understanding of the substance of the acquisition as well as assess the completeness of the assets acquired and liabilities assumed. For a selection of asset acquisitions and business combinations, we involved our valuation professionals with specialized skills and knowledge to assist in evaluating the assumptions used in the relevant fair value measurements. More specifically, we assessed, through the use of our internal valuation specialist, whether (1) the values assigned to the tangible assets appeared reasonable based on a cost or market approach for similar properties in each geographic area, (2) intangible assets were properly considered, identified, and valued and (3) the significant assumptions used in valuing of certain assets were reasonable. Our overall assessment of the amounts reported and disclosed in the consolidated financial statements included consideration of whether such information was consistent with evidence obtained in other areas of the audit.

Impairment of Investment Properties

As described in footnote 1, the Company reviews the carrying value of its long-lived assets, which includes its investment properties, for impairment on a quarterly basis or whenever events or changes in circumstances indicate a possible impairment. Events or circumstances that may prompt a test of recoverability may include a significant decrease in the anticipated market price, an adverse change to the extent or manner in which an asset may be used or in its physical condition or other events that may significantly change the value of the long-lived asset.

The Company reviews investment properties for potential impairment primarily through an analysis of net operating income trends period over period. If any impairment indicators are identified, the Company undertakes additional analyses utilizing expected undiscounted future cash flows for identified investment properties. Forecasting of cash flows requires management to make estimates and assumptions about variables such as growth rates, forecasted net operating income, estimated holding period, development and operating expenses during the holding period, and capitalization rates. In 2022, no impairment was identified as a result of the Company's net operating income trend analysis.

The principal considerations for our determination that the potential impairment of investment properties subject to review as part of the net operating income trend analysis is a critical audit matter is that auditing management's evaluation of impairment is challenging due to the high degree of subjective auditor judgment necessary in evaluating management's identification of impairment indicators and determination of undiscounted cash flows for properties where impairment indicators have been identified. The significant assumptions used in the undiscounted cash flows analysis include growth rates, forecasted net operating income, estimated holding period, and capitalization rates. These assumptions can be affected by expectations about future market or economic conditions, demand, and competition.

Our audit procedures related to evaluating management's identification of impairment indicators and determination of undiscounted cash flows for properties where impairment indicators have been identified included the following, among others. We obtained an understanding of management's process to identify indicators of impairment and evaluate for recoverability when indicators of impairment were present. We evaluated the design and tested the operating effectiveness of the controls that address the identification of indicators of impairment and the related evaluation of recoverability, including management's review of the operations and financial performance of investment properties and preparation of undiscounted cash flow analysis.

We examined and evaluated the Company's net operating income trend analysis. When an undiscounted cash flow analysis was necessary based on the results of the net operating income trend analysis, we evaluated the significant assumptions and methods used in developing that analysis. As part of our evaluation, we assessed the historical accuracy of the Company's estimates and ability to forecast property performance. We also performed sensitivity analyses of certain significant assumptions to evaluate the changes in the undiscounted cash flows of certain properties that would result from changes in the assumptions used by management. We compared the consistency of capitalization rates used in the analysis to comparable recent acquisitions completed by the Company which have been reviewed by our valuation specialists.

/s/ GRANT THORNTON LLP

We have served as the Company's auditor since 2003.

Philadelphia, Pennsylvania
February 23, 2023

REPORT OF INDEPENDENT REGISTERED PUBLIC ACCOUNTING FIRM

Board of Directors and Shareholders
Sun Communities, Inc.

Opinion on internal control over financial reporting
We have audited the internal control over financial reporting of Sun Communities, Inc. (a Maryland corporation) and subsidiaries (the "Company") as of December 31, 2022, based on criteria established in the 2013 Internal Control—Integrated Framework issued by the Committee of Sponsoring Organizations of the Treadway Commission ("COSO"). In our opinion, the Company maintained, in all material respects, effective internal control over financial reporting as of December 31, 2022, based on criteria established in the 2013 *Internal Control—Integrated Framework* issued by COSO.

We also have audited, in accordance with the standards of the Public Company Accounting Oversight Board (United States) ("PCAOB"), the consolidated financial statements of the Company as of and for the year ended December 31, 2022, and our report dated February 23, 2023 expressed an unqualified opinion on those financial statements.

Basis for opinion
The Company's management is responsible for maintaining effective internal control over financial reporting and for its assessment of the effectiveness of internal control over financial reporting, included in the accompanying Management's Report on Internal Control over Financial Reporting. Our responsibility is to express an opinion on the Company's internal control over financial reporting based on our audit. We are a public accounting firm registered with the PCAOB and are required to be independent with respect to the Company in accordance with the U.S. federal securities laws and the applicable rules and regulations of the Securities and Exchange Commission and the PCAOB.

We conducted our audit in accordance with the standards of the PCAOB. Those standards require that we plan and perform the audit to obtain reasonable assurance about whether effective internal control over financial reporting was maintained in all material respects. Our audit included obtaining an understanding of internal control over financial reporting, assessing the risk that a material weakness exists, testing and evaluating the design and operating effectiveness of internal control based on the assessed risk, and performing such other procedures as we considered necessary in the circumstances. We believe that our audit provides a reasonable basis for our opinion.

Definition and limitations of internal control over financial reporting
A company's internal control over financial reporting is a process designed to provide reasonable assurance regarding the reliability of financial reporting and the preparation of financial statements for external purposes in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles. A company's internal control over financial reporting includes those policies and procedures that (1) pertain to the maintenance of records that, in reasonable detail, accurately and fairly reflect the transactions and dispositions of the assets of the company; (2) provide reasonable assurance that transactions are recorded as necessary to permit preparation of financial statements in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles, and that receipts and expenditures of the company are being made only in accordance with authorizations of management and directors of the company; and (3) provide reasonable assurance regarding prevention or timely detection of unauthorized acquisition, use, or disposition of the company's assets that could have a material effect on the financial statements.

Because of its inherent limitations, internal control over financial reporting may not prevent or detect misstatements. Also, projections of any evaluation of effectiveness to future periods are subject to the risk that controls may become inadequate because of changes in conditions, or that the degree of compliance with the policies or procedures may deteriorate.

/s/ GRANT THORNTON LLP

Philadelphia, Pennsylvania
February 23, 2023

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
CONSOLIDATED BALANCE SHEETS
(In millions, except for per share amounts)

	As of	
	December 31, 2022	**December 31, 2021**
Assets		
Land	$ 4,322.3	$ 2,556.3
Land improvements and buildings	10,903.4	9,958.3
Rental homes and improvements	645.2	591.7
Furniture, fixtures and equipment	839.0	656.4
Investment property	16,709.9	13,762.7
Accumulated depreciation	(2,738.9)	(2,337.2)
Investment property, net (see Note 7 at VIEs)	13,971.0	11,425.5
Cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash (see Note 7 at VIEs)	90.4	78.2
Marketable securities (see Note 15)	127.3	186.9
Inventory of manufactured homes	202.7	51.1
Notes and other receivables, net	617.3	469.6
Goodwill	1,018.4	495.4
Other intangible assets, net (see Note 7 at VIEs)	402.0	306.8
Other assets, net (see Note 7 at VIEs)	655.1	480.6
Total Assets	$ 17,084.2	$ 13,494.1
Liabilities		
Secured debt (see Note 8; Note 7 at VIEs)	$ 3,217.8	$ 3,380.7
Unsecured debt (see Note 8; Note 7 at VIEs)	3,979.4	2,291.1
Distributions payable	111.3	98.4
Advanced reservation deposits and rent (see Note 7 at VIEs)	352.1	242.8
Accrued expenses and accounts payable (see Note 7 at VIEs)	396.3	237.5
Other liabilities (see Note 7 at VIEs)	935.9	224.1
Total Liabilities	8,992.8	6,474.6
Commitments and contingencies (see Note 16)		
Temporary equity (see Note 9; Note 7 at VIEs)	202.9	288.9
Shareholders' Equity		
Common stock, $0.01 par value. Authorized: 180.0 shares; Issued and outstanding: 124.0 at December 31, 2022 and 116.0 at December 31, 2021	1.2	1.2
Additional paid-in capital	9,549.7	8,175.6
Accumulated other comprehensive income / (loss)	(9.9)	3.1
Distributions in excess of accumulated earnings	(1,731.2)	(1,556.0)
Total SUI shareholders' equity	7,809.8	6,623.9
Noncontrolling interests		
Common and preferred OP units	78.7	86.8
Consolidated entities (see Note 7 at VIEs)	—	19.9
Total noncontrolling interests	78.7	106.7
Total Shareholders' Equity	7,888.5	6,730.6
Total Liabilities, Temporary Equity and Shareholders' Equity	$ 17,084.2	$ 13,494.1

See accompanying Notes to Consolidated Financial Statements.

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF OPERATIONS
(In millions, except for per share amounts)

	Year Ended		
	December 31, 2022	**December 31, 2021**	**December 31, 2020**
Revenues			
Real property	$ 1,902.2	$ 1,598.2	$ 1,130.1
Home sales	465.8	280.2	175.7
Service, retail, dining and entertainment	531.6	351.8	65.2
Interest	35.2	12.2	10.1
Brokerage commissions and other, net	34.9	30.2	17.2
Total Revenues	2,969.7	2,272.6	1,398.3
Expenses			
Property operating and maintenance	624.6	500.8	336.2
Real estate tax	110.6	94.8	72.6
Home costs and selling	311.2	205.8	147.1
Service, retail, dining and entertainment	472.7	307.9	58.0
General and administrative	256.8	181.3	109.5
Catastrophic event-related charges, net	17.5	2.2	0.9
Business combinations	24.7	1.4	23.0
Depreciation and amortization	604.8	522.7	376.9
Loss on extinguishment of debt (see Note 8)	4.4	8.1	5.2
Interest	229.8	158.6	129.1
Interest on mandatorily redeemable preferred OP units / equity	4.2	4.2	4.2
Total Expenses	2,661.3	1,987.8	1,262.7
Income Before Other Items	308.4	284.8	135.6
Gain / (loss) on remeasurement of marketable securities (see Note 15)	(53.4)	33.5	6.1
Gain / (loss) on foreign currency exchanges	5.4	(3.7)	7.7
Gain on dispositions of properties	12.2	108.1	5.6
Other expense, net	(2.1)	(12.1)	(5.2)
Gain / (loss) on remeasurement of notes receivable (see Note 4 and Note 15)	(0.8)	0.7	(3.3)
Income from nonconsolidated affiliates (see Note 6)	2.9	4.0	1.7
Loss on remeasurement of investment in nonconsolidated affiliates (see Note 6)	(2.7)	(0.2)	(1.6)
Current tax expense (see Note 12)	(10.3)	(1.2)	(0.8)
Deferred tax benefit / (expense) (see Note 12)	4.2	(0.1)	1.6
Net Income	263.8	413.8	147.4
Less: Preferred return to preferred OP units / equity interests	11.0	12.1	6.9
Less: Income attributable to noncontrolling interests	10.8	21.5	8.9
Net Income Attributable to SUI Common Shareholders	$ 242.0	$ 380.2	$ 131.6
Weighted average common shares outstanding - basic	120.2	112.6	97.5
Weighted average common shares outstanding - diluted	122.9	115.1	97.5
Basic earnings per share (see Note 13)	$ 2.00	$ 3.36	$ 1.34
Diluted earnings per share (see Note 13)	$ 2.00	$ 3.36	$ 1.34

See accompanying Notes to Consolidated Financial Statements.

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF COMPREHENSIVE INCOME
(In millions)

	Year Ended		
	December 31, 2022	**December 31, 2021**	**December 31, 2020**
Net Income	$ 263.8	$ 413.8	$ 147.4
Foreign currency translation gain / (loss) adjustment	(76.9)	(0.5)	4.2
Cash Flow Hedges:			
Change in unrealized gain on interest rate derivatives	64.3	0.4	—
Less: interest rate derivative gain reclassified to earnings	(1.3)	—	—
Net unrealized gain on interest rate derivatives	63.0	0.4	—
Total Comprehensive Income	249.9	413.7	151.6
Less: Comprehensive income attributable to noncontrolling interests	(9.9)	(21.5)	(8.5)
Comprehensive Income attributable to SUI	$ 240.0	$ 392.2	$ 143.1

See accompanying Notes to Consolidated Financial Statements.

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF SHAREHOLDERS' EQUITY
(In millions)

			Shareholders' Equity						
	Temporary Equity	Common Stock Shares	Common Stock	Additional Paid-in Capital	Distributions in Excess of Accumulated Earnings	Accumulated Other Comprehensive Income / (loss)	Noncontrolling Interests	Total Shareholders' Equity	Total Equity
Balance at December 31, 2019	$ 78.0	93.2	$ 0.9	$ 5,213.3	$ (1,393.1)	$ (1.3)	$ 56.2	$ 3,876.0	$ 3,954.0
Issuance of common stock and common OP units, net	—	14.4	0.2	1,863.2	—	—	37.5	1,900.9	1,900.9
Common stock withheld to satisfy income tax obligations related to vesting of restricted stock awards	—	(0.1)	—	(12.8)	—	—	—	(12.8)	(12.8)
Conversion of OP units	—	0.1	—	1.0	—	—	(1.0)	—	—
Other redeemable noncontrolling interests	1.5	—	—	—	(0.3)	—	—	(0.3)	1.2
Share-based compensation - amortization and forfeitures	—	—	—	22.7	0.3	—	—	23.0	23.0
Issuance of Series E preferred OP units	—	—	—	0.2	—	—	8.8	9.0	9.0
Issuance of Series F preferred OP units	9.0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	9.0
Issuance of Series G preferred OP units	27.3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	27.3
Redemption of Series G OP Units	(2.0)	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	(2.0)
Issuance of Series H preferred OP units	58.1	—	—	—	—	—	4.3	4.3	62.4
Issuance of Series I preferred OP units	94.5	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	94.5
Foreign currency translation	—	—	—	—	—	4.5	(0.3)	4.2	4.2
Remeasurement of notes receivable and equity method investment	—	—	—	—	2.0	—	—	2.0	2.0
Net income	0.5	—	—	—	138.6	—	8.4	147.0	147.5
Distributions	(2.5)	—	—	—	(314.1)	—	(11.9)	(326.0)	(328.5)
Balance at December 31, 2020	$ 264.4	107.6	$ 1.1	$ 7,087.6	$ (1,566.6)	$ 3.2	$ 102.0	$ 5,627.3	$ 5,891.7
Issuance of common stock and common OP units, net	—	8.4	0.1	1,075.6	—	—	3.6	1,079.3	1,079.3
Common stock withheld to satisfy income tax obligations related to vesting of restricted stock awards	—	(0.1)	—	(18.2)	—	—	—	(18.2)	(18.2)
Conversion of OP units	—	0.1	—	2.9	—	—	(2.9)	—	—
Issuance of third party equity interests in consolidated entities	2.7	—	—	—	—	—	0.5	0.5	3.2
Other redeemable noncontrolling interests	0.2	—	—	—	(0.2)	—	—	(0.2)	—
Share-based compensation - amortization and forfeitures	—	—	—	27.7	0.3	—	—	28.0	28.0
Issuance of Series J preferred OP units	24.0	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	24.0
Other comprehensive loss	—	—	—	—	—	(0.1)	—	(0.1)	(0.1)
Net income	5.5	—	—	—	392.2	—	16.0	408.2	413.7
Distributions	(8.0)	—	—	—	(381.6)	—	(12.5)	(394.1)	(402.1)
OP Units accretion	0.1	—	—	—	(0.1)	—	—	(0.1)	—
Balance at December 31, 2021	$ 288.9	116.0	$ 1.2	$ 8,175.6	$ (1,556.0)	$ 3.1	$ 106.7	$ 6,730.6	$ 7,019.5
Issuance of common stock and common OP units, net	—	7.2	—	1,243.6	—	—	5.5	1,249.1	1,249.1
Common stock withheld to satisfy income tax obligations related to vesting of restricted stock awards	—	(0.1)	—	(19.3)	—	—	—	(19.3)	(19.3)
Conversion of OP units	(92.6)	0.9	—	100.8	—	—	(7.5)	93.3	0.7
Issuance of third party equity interests in consolidated entities	10.3	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	10.3
Other redeemable noncontrolling interests	0.1	—	—	—	(0.1)	—	—	(0.1)	—
Acquisition of third party equity interest in consolidated entities	—	—	—	11.7	—	—	(21.1)	(9.4)	(9.4)
Share-based compensation - amortization and forfeitures	—	—	—	37.3	0.3	—	—	37.6	37.6
Other comprehensive loss	—	—	—	—	—	(13.0)	(0.9)	(13.9)	(13.9)
Net income	2.4	—	—	—	252.9	—	8.5	261.4	263.8
Distributions	(7.0)	—	—	—	(427.5)	—	(12.5)	(440.0)	(447.0)
OP Units accretion	0.8	—	—	—	(0.8)	—	—	(0.8)	—
Balance at December 31, 2022	$ 202.9	124.0	$ 1.2	$ 9,549.7	$ (1,731.2)	$ (9.9)	$ 78.7	$ 7,888.5	$ 8,091.4

See accompanying Notes to Consolidated Financial Statements.

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF CASH FLOWS
(In millions)

	Year Ended		
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020
Operating Activities			
Net income	$ 263.8	$ 413.8	$ 147.4
Adjustments to reconcile net income to net cash provided by operating activities:			
Gain on disposition of assets	(27.3)	(49.3)	(15.2)
Gain on disposition of properties	(12.2)	(108.1)	(5.6)
(Gain) / loss on foreign currency exchanges	(5.4)	3.7	(7.7)
(Gain) / loss on remeasurement of marketable securities (see Note 15)	53.4	(33.5)	(6.1)
Contingent gain	(3.4)	—	—
Loss on remeasurement of contingent liabilities	—	11.0	3.0
Catastrophic event-related impairment	11.2	—	—
Share-based compensation	37.6	28.0	23.0
Depreciation and amortization	579.1	511.7	371.9
Deferred tax (benefit) / expense (see Note 12)	(4.2)	0.1	(1.6)
Other amortization and accretion	—	(2.9)	(4.9)
Loss on extinguishment of debt (see Note 8)	4.4	8.1	5.2
(Gain) / loss on remeasurement of notes receivable (see Note 4)	0.8	(0.7)	3.3
Loss on remeasurement of investment in nonconsolidated affiliates (see Note 6)	2.7	0.2	1.6
Income from nonconsolidated affiliates (see Note 6)	(2.9)	(4.0)	(1.7)
Distributions of income from nonconsolidated affiliates	5.9	6.2	4.1
Cash flow hedge gains reclassified to earnings	(2.6)	—	—
Proceeds from gain on derivative settlement	35.3	—	—
Early lease termination	4.9	—	—
Change in notes receivable from financed sales of inventory homes, net of repayments	5.2	(1.2)	(0.2)
Change in inventory, other assets and other receivables, net	(274.0)	(76.0)	5.2
Change in other liabilities	62.6	46.5	21.6
Net Cash Provided By Operating Activities	734.9	753.6	543.3
Investing Activities			
Investment in properties	(921.0)	(672.6)	(538.5)
Acquisitions, net of cash acquired	(2,213.5)	(1,648.7)	(1,946.0)
Proceeds from deposit on acquisition	2.7	—	—
Proceeds from disposition of assets and depreciated homes, net	100.0	113.8	55.4
Proceeds related to disposition of properties	43.5	162.1	12.6
Issuance of notes and other receivables	(53.0)	(242.6)	(45.6)
Repayments of notes and other receivables	12.5	5.3	12.2
Investments in marketable securities	—	(35.5)	(11.8)
Investments in nonconsolidated affiliates	(51.1)	(36.9)	(35.5)
Distributions of capital from nonconsolidated affiliates	17.3	16.9	10.7
Net Cash Used For Investing Activities	(3,062.6)	(2,338.2)	(2,486.5)
Financing Activities			
Issuance and costs of common stock, OP units and preferred OP units, net	1,209.6	1,075.7	1,863.4
Common stock withheld to satisfy income tax obligations related to vesting of restricted stock awards	(19.3)	(18.2)	(12.8)
Redemption of Series G preferred OP units	—	—	(2.0)
Borrowings on lines of credit	3,704.7	3,762.1	1,585.9
Payments on lines of credit	(2,504.0)	(3,960.9)	(1,361.6)
Proceeds from issuance of other debt	827.9	1,202.5	491.7
Contributions from noncontrolling interest	10.3	2.5	—
Payments on other debt	(400.8)	(76.8)	(230.3)
Payments on financial liability	(6.0)	—	—
Fees paid in connection with extinguishment of debt	(4.8)	(0.2)	(6.2)
Distributions	(434.2)	(390.8)	(313.1)
Payments for deferred financing costs	(27.2)	(15.7)	(14.2)
Payment of contingent liability	—	(9.8)	—
Distributions for redemption of noncontrolling interests	(7.6)	—	—
Net Cash Provided By Financing Activities	2,348.6	1,570.4	2,000.8
Effect of exchange rate changes on cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash	(8.7)	(0.2)	0.2
Net change in cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash	12.2	(14.4)	57.8
Cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash, beginning of period	78.2	92.6	34.8
Cash, Cash Equivalents and Restricted Cash, End of Period	$ 90.4	$ 78.2	$ 92.6

	Year Ended		
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020
Supplemental Information			
Cash paid for interest (net of capitalized interest of $7.0, $4.5 and $9.4, respectively)	$ 218.3	$ 147.0	$ 136.0
Cash paid for interest on mandatorily redeemable debt	$ 4.2	$ 4.2	$ 4.2
Cash paid for income taxes	$ 5.8	$ 1.3	$ 1.1
Noncash investing and financing activities			
Change in distributions declared and outstanding	$ 12.8	$ 11.2	$ 15.3
Conversion of common and preferred OP units	$ 100.8	$ 2.9	$ 1.0
Assets held for sale	$ —	$ 0.7	$ 32.1
Common OP units issued for redemption of noncontrolling interests	$ 1.8	$ —	$ —
ROU asset obtained from new operating lease liabilities	$ 11.1	$ —	$ —
Release of note receivable and accrued interest	$ 12.9	$ 7.3	$ —
Noncash investing and financing activities at the date of acquisition			
Acquisitions - Common stock and OP units issued	$ 37.7	$ 3.6	$ 37.6
Acquisitions - Debt	$ —	$ —	$ 837.8
Acquisitions - Series E preferred interest	$ —	$ —	$ 9.0
Acquisitions - Series F preferred interest	$ —	$ —	$ 9.0
Acquisitions - Series G preferred interest	$ —	$ —	$ 27.3
Acquisitions - Series H preferred interest	$ —	$ —	$ 58.1
Acquisitions - Series I preferred interest	$ —	$ —	$ 94.6
Acquisitions - Series J preferred interest	$ —	$ 24.0	$ —
Acquisitions - Holdback	$ —	$ 9.4	$ —
Acquisitions - Deferred liability	$ —	$ 4.3	$ 9.0
Acquisitions - Finance lease liabilities	$ 13.3	$ —	$ —
Acquisitions - Financial liabilities	$ 359.8	$ —	$ —
Acquisitions - Deferred tax liabilities	$ 313.8	$ —	$ —

See accompanying Notes to Consolidated Financial Statements.

1. Significant Accounting Policies

Business

Sun Communities, Inc., a Maryland corporation, and all wholly-owned or majority-owned and controlled subsidiaries, including Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership (the "Operating Partnership"), Sun Home Services, Inc., a Michigan corporation ("SHS"), Safe Harbor Marinas, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company ("Safe Harbor") and Sun UK Holding LLC (together with its subsidiaries, "Park Holidays") are referred to herein as the "Company," "SUI," "us," "we," and "our."

We are a fully integrated, self-administered and self-managed REIT. As of December 31, 2022, we owned and operated or held an interest in a portfolio of 669 MH and RV communities and marinas (collectively, the "properties") located in the U.S., the UK, and Canada, including 353 MH communities, 182 RV communities, and 134 marinas. As of December 31, 2022, the properties contained an aggregate of 227,541 developed sites comprised of 118,204 developed MH sites, 30,333 annual RV sites (inclusive of both annual and seasonal usage rights), 31,181 transient RV sites, and 47,823 Marina wet slips and dry storage spaces.

Principles of Consolidation

We consolidate our majority-owned subsidiaries in which we have the ability to control the operations of our subsidiaries and all variable interest entities with respect to which we are the primary beneficiary. We also consolidate entities in which we have a direct or indirect controlling or voting interest. All significant intercompany transactions have been eliminated in consolidation. Any subsidiaries in which we have an ownership percentage equal to or greater than 50%, but less than 100%, or are considered to be a consolidated VIE, represent subsidiaries with a non-controlling interest. The non-controlling interests in our subsidiaries are allocated their proportionate share of the subsidiaries' financial results.

Certain prior period amounts have been reclassified on our Consolidated Financial Statements to conform with current year presentation, with no effect on net income. These include reclassification of certain revenues and expenses between Real property and Service, retail, dining and entertainment within our Marina segment. There was no impact to prior period net income, shareholders equity or cash flows for any of the reclassifications. Further, the reclassification had no impact on previously reported total marina net operating income ("NOI").

Use of Estimates

The preparation of financial statements in conformity with GAAP requires management to make estimates and assumptions related to the reported amounts included in our Consolidated Financial Statements and accompanying footnotes thereto. Actual results could differ from those estimates.

Segment Information

FASB Accounting Standards Codification ("ASC") Topic 280, "*Segment Reporting*," establishes standards for the way that business enterprises report information about operating segments in their financial statements. In accordance with ASC 280, management has determined that we have three operating segments: (i) Manufactured home ("MH") communities, (ii) Recreational vehicle ("RV") communities and (iii) Marinas.

The MH segment owns, operates, develops or has an interest in, a portfolio of MH communities, throughout the U.S. and the UK, and is in the business of acquiring, operating and developing ground up MH communities to provide affordable housing solutions to residents. The MH segment also provides manufactured home sales and leasing services to tenants and prospective tenants of our communities.

The RV segment owns, operates, develops or has an interest in, a portfolio of RV communities and is in the business of acquiring, operating and developing ground-up RV communities in the U.S., the UK, and Canada. It also provides leasing services for vacation rentals within the RV communities.

The Marina segment owns, operates and develops marinas, and is in the business of acquiring and operating marinas in the U.S., with the majority of such marinas concentrated in coastal regions, and others located in various inland regions.

We evaluate segment operating performance based on NOI. Refer to Note 11, "Segment Reporting," for additional information.

Investment Property

Investment property is recorded at cost, less accumulated depreciation.

Impairment of long-lived assets - we review the carrying value of long-lived assets to be held and used for impairment quarterly or whenever events or changes in circumstances indicate a possible impairment. Future events could occur which would cause us to conclude that impairment indicators exist, and significant adverse changes in national, regional, or local market conditions or trends may cause us to change the estimates and assumptions used in our impairment analysis. The results of an impairment analysis could be material to our financial statements. Our primary indicator for potential impairment is based on NOI trends period over period. Circumstances that may prompt a test of recoverability may include a significant decrease in the anticipated market price, an adverse change to the extent or manner in which an asset may be used or in its physical condition or other events that may significantly change the value of the long-lived asset. An impairment loss is recognized when a long-lived asset's carrying value is not recoverable and exceeds estimated fair value.

We estimate the fair value of our long-lived assets based on discounted future cash flows and any potential disposition proceeds for a given asset. Forecasting cash flows requires management to make estimates and assumptions about such variables as the estimated holding period, rental rates, occupancy, development and operating expenses during the holding period, as well as disposition proceeds. Management uses its best judgment when developing these estimates and assumptions, but the development of the projected future cash flows is based on subjective variables.

Real estate held for sale - we periodically classify real estate as "held for sale." An asset is classified as held for sale after an active program to sell an asset has commenced and when the sale is probable. Subsequent to the classification of assets as held for sale, no further depreciation expense is recorded. There were no real estate assets held for sale as of December 31, 2022. Within Other assets, net on the Consolidated Balance Sheets, was $0.7 million of real estate held for sale at one property, as of December 31, 2021.

Acquisitions - we evaluate acquisitions pursuant to ASC 805, "*Business Combinations*," to determine whether the acquisition should be classified as either an asset acquisition or a business combination.

Acquisitions for which substantially all of the fair value of the gross assets acquired are concentrated in a single identifiable asset or a group of similar identifiable assets are accounted for as an asset acquisition. The majority of our property acquisitions are accounted for as asset acquisitions. For asset acquisitions, we allocate the purchase price of these properties on a relative fair value basis and capitalize direct acquisition related costs as part of the purchase price. Acquisition costs that do not meet the criteria to be capitalized are expensed as incurred and presented as General and administrative costs in our Consolidated Statements of Operations.

Acquisitions that meet the definition of a business combination are recorded at fair value using a fair value model under which the assets and liabilities are generally recognized at their fair values and the difference between the consideration transferred, excluding transaction costs, and the fair values of the assets and liabilities is recognized as goodwill. For acquisitions that meet the definition of a business combination, we allocate the purchase price of those properties on a fair value basis and expense the acquisition related transaction costs as incurred. Transaction costs are presented as Business combinations in our Consolidated Statements of Operations.

For asset acquisitions and business combinations, we allocate the purchase price to net tangible and identified intangible assets acquired based on their fair values. In making estimates of fair values for purposes of allocating purchase price, we utilize an independent third-party to value the net tangible and identified intangible assets in connection with the acquisition of the respective property. We provide historical and pro forma financial information obtained about each property, as well as any other information needed in order for the third-party to ascertain the fair value of the tangible and intangible assets acquired.

Capitalized Costs

We capitalize certain costs incurred in connection with the development, redevelopment, capital enhancement and leasing of our properties. Management is required to use professional judgment in determining whether such costs meet the criteria for capitalization or immediate expense. The amounts are dependent on the volume and timing of such activities, and the costs associated with such activities:

Maintenance, repairs and minor improvements to properties are expensed when incurred.

Renovations and improvements to our properties are capitalized and depreciated over their estimated useful lives and real estate project costs related to the development of new community or expansion sites are capitalized until the property is substantially complete and available for occupancy. Costs incurred to initially renovate pre-owned and repossessed homes that we acquire for our Rental Program are capitalized, and the majority of costs incurred to refurbish the homes at turnover and repair the homes while occupied, are expensed unless they extend the life of the home. Renovations and improvements to marinas are capitalized and depreciated over their estimated useful lives. Improvements made to docks, buildings, systems, equipment, shorelines and site improvements are capitalized until the project is substantially complete and available for use.

Certain expenditures to dealers and residents related to obtaining lessees in our communities are capitalized and amortized based on the anticipated term of occupancy of a resident.

Costs incurred to develop internal-use software are capitalized and amortized on a straight-line basis over the estimated useful life of the related software (typically three to five years).

Costs associated with purchases of furniture, fixtures and equipment, major replacements and improvements are capitalized and subsequently depreciated over their respective underlying assets estimated useful lives.

Costs incurred to obtain new debt financing (i.e. deferred financing costs) are capitalized and amortized over the terms of the underlying loan agreement using the effective interest method for senior unsecured notes and the straight-line method (which approximates the effective interest method) for other financing. Deferred financing costs include fees and costs incurred to obtain long-term financing. Unamortized deferred financing costs are written off when debt is retired before the maturity date. Upon amendment of the line of credit or refinancing of mortgage debt, unamortized deferred financing costs and any related discounts or premiums are accounted for in accordance with ASC 470-50-40, "*Modifications and Extinguishments*." Deferred financing costs, discounts and premiums as included in our Consolidated Balance Sheets are as follows (in millions):

Description	Financial Statement Classification	Year ended December 31, 2022	Year ended December 31, 2021
Secured debt - premium	Secured debt	$ 0.1	$ 1.7
Secured debt - deferred financing cost	Secured debt	(14.6)	(14.7)
Senior unsecured note - discount	Unsecured debt	(6.1)	(3.3)
Senior unsecured note - deferred financing cost	Unsecured debt	(14.3)	(10.3)
Lines of credit - deferred financing costs	Lines of credit and other debts	(3.0)	—
Total Deferred financing costs, discounts and premium included in Debt		$ (37.9)	$ (26.6)
Lines of credit - deferred financing costs	Other assets, net	13.1	6.4
Total Deferred financing costs, discounts and premium		$ (51.0)	$ (33.0)

Cash and Cash Equivalents

We consider all highly liquid investments with a maturity of three months or less from the date of purchase to be cash and cash equivalents. At December 31, 2022 and 2021, $72.8 million and $65.8 million of cash and cash equivalents, respectively, was included as a component of Cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash on the Consolidated Balance Sheets. The maximum amount of credit risk arising from cash deposits in excess of federally insured amounts was approximately $86.8 million and $58.9 million as of December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively. The maximum amount of credit risk arising from Park Holidays' cash deposits in excess of insured amounts through the Financial Services Compensation Scheme ("FSCS") was approximately £7.7 million ($9.3 million) as of December 31, 2022.

Restricted Cash

Restricted cash consists primarily of utility deposits and amounts held in deposit for tax, insurance and repair escrows held by lenders in accordance with certain debt agreements. At December 31, 2022 and 2021, $17.6 million and $12.4 million of restricted cash, respectively, was included as a component of Cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash on the Consolidated Balance Sheets. Changes in the restricted cash are reported in our Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows as operating, investing or financing activities based on the nature of the underlying activity. Restricted cash and restricted cash equivalents are included with cash and cash equivalents in the reconciliation of the beginning of period and the end of period cash balance on the Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows.

Marketable Securities

Marketable securities are recorded at fair value with changes in fair value recorded in Gain / (loss) on remeasurement of marketable securities on the Consolidated Statement of Operations. The values of marketable securities as of December 31, 2022 and 2021 were $127.3 million and $186.9 million, respectively, and are disclosed on the Consolidated Balance Sheets.

Inventory

Inventory of manufactured homes is stated at lower of specific cost or net realizable value based on the specific identification method and the balance is separately disclosed on our Consolidated Balance Sheets. Other inventory at our MH and RV properties consists primarily of service and merchandise related items, grocery, food and beverage products and are stated at the lower of cost or net realizable value. Physical inventory counts are performed where inventory exists. Inventory records are adjusted accordingly to reflect actual inventory counts and any resulting shortage is recognized. Inventory at our marinas consists primarily of boats for sale at certain marinas, boat parts used in our service centers and retail related items such as merchandise used in our ship stores, gasoline and diesel fuel, and food and beverage products. Inventories at our marinas are stated at the lower of cost or net realizable value with cost determined using the weighted-average method. Physical inventory counts are performed where inventory exists. Inventory records are adjusted accordingly to reflect actual inventory counts and any resulting shortage is recognized. The other inventory balance is included in Other assets, net on our Consolidated Balance Sheet.

Investments in Nonconsolidated Affiliates

We apply the equity method of accounting to entities in which we do not have a direct or indirect controlling interest or for variable interest entities where we are not considered the primary beneficiary but can exercise influence over the entity with respect to its operations and major decisions. Under the equity method of accounting, the cost of an investment is adjusted for our share of the equity in net income or loss from the date of acquisition, reduced by distributions received and increased by contributions made. The income or loss of each entity is allocated in accordance with the provisions of the applicable operating agreements. The allocation provisions in these agreements may differ from the ownership interests held by each investor. The cost method is applied when (a) the investment is minimal (typically less than 5.0%) and (b) our investment is passive. Our exposure to losses associated with nonconsolidated joint ventures is primarily limited to the carrying value of these investments. Accordingly, distributions from a joint venture in excess of our carrying value are recognized in earnings. We review the carrying value of our investments in nonconsolidated affiliates for other than temporary impairment whenever events or changes in circumstances indicate a possible impairment. Financial condition, operational performance and other economic trends are among the factors we consider when we evaluate the existence of impairment indicators. Refer to Note 6, "Investments in Nonconsolidated Affiliates," for additional information.

Notes and Other Receivables

Notes receivable - includes installment loans for manufactured homes purchased from us and notes receivable from real estate developers and operators.

Installment notes receivable on manufactured homes - represent notes receivable for the purchase of manufactured homes primarily located in our communities, which are secured by the underlying manufactured home sold. Interest income is accrued based on the unpaid principal balance of the loans. Past due status of our notes receivable is determined based on the contractual terms of the note. When a note receivable becomes 60 days delinquent, we stop accruing interest on the note receivable. The interest on nonaccrual loans is accounted for on the cash basis until qualifying for return to accrual.

Notes receivable from real estate developers and operators - represent short-term construction loans provided to real estate developers and loans provided to real estate operators to finance acquisition and development costs.

We elected to fair value our installment notes receivable on manufactured homes, and notes receivable from real estate developers and operators in accordance with ASU 2016-13, "*Financial Instruments—Credit Losses (Topic 326): Measurement of Credit Losses on Financial Instruments*" ("*CECL*"). Installment notes receivable on manufactured homes and notes receivable from real estate developers and operators are measured at fair value pursuant to FASB ASC 820, "*Fair Value Measurements and Disclosures*." The fair value is evaluated quarterly, and any fair value adjustments are recorded in Gain / (loss) on remeasurement of notes receivable on the Consolidated Statement of Operations. Refer to Note 15, "Fair Value of Financial Instruments," for additional information regarding the estimates and assumptions used to estimate the fair value of each financial instrument class.

Other receivables - are generally comprised of sale proceeds receivable from home sales near year end, amounts due from marina customers for storage, service and lease payments, amounts due from MH and annual RV residents for rent and related charges (utility charges, fees and other pass-through charges), insurance receivables and various other miscellaneous receivables. These receivables do not require incremental CECL reserves as we believe that the risk of future expected loss on those accounts is immaterial due to the short-term nature of the accounts, history of collectability, past relationships and various other mitigating factors. Accounts outstanding longer than the contractual payment terms are considered past due.

Accounts receivable from marina customers are stated at amounts due net of an allowance for doubtful accounts. Receivables related to our marina rents are reserved when we believe that collection is less than probable, which is generally 50% for certain receivable balances over 180 days, and 60% after the balance reaches 60 days past due for all other receivables.

Accounts receivable from residents are typically due within 30 days and stated at amounts due from residents net of an allowance for doubtful accounts. We evaluate the recoverability of our receivables whenever events occur or there are changes in circumstances such that management believes it is probable that it will be unable to collect all amounts due according to the contractual terms of the loan and lease agreements. Receivables related to MH community rents are reserved when we believe that collection is less than probable, which is generally after a resident balance reaches 60 to 90 days past due. In the UK, annual rents are noticed in full during the fourth quarter and due by January 31st of the following year. Payment can be made upfront or in monthly installments. Accounts receivable are reviewed regularly for collectability, with related reserves set annually for outstanding receivables.

Refer to Note 4, "Notes and Other Receivables," for additional detail on receivables.

Goodwill

We account for goodwill pursuant to ASC 350, "*Intangibles—Goodwill and Other*." ASC 350-20, "*Goodwill and Other*," allows entities testing goodwill for impairment the option of performing a qualitative assessment before calculating the fair value of a reporting unit (i.e. the first step of the goodwill impairment test). If entities determine, on the basis of qualitative factors, that the fair value of the reporting unit is more-likely-than-not greater than the carrying amount, a quantitative calculation would not be needed. Goodwill represents the excess of costs of an acquired business over the fair value of the identifiable assets acquired less identifiable liabilities assumed. Goodwill is not amortized. Goodwill is tested for impairment at the operating segment level. If the fair value of goodwill is lower than its carrying amount, goodwill impairment is indicated and goodwill is written down to its implied fair value. We assess our goodwill for impairment on an annual basis or more frequently if events or changes in circumstances arise and impairment indicators are identified. As of December 31, 2022 and 2021, we had $1.0 billion and $495.4 million of goodwill from the acquisitions accounted for as business combinations, respectively. The goodwill is attributable to the intellectual capital and going concern value of the acquired businesses.

Goodwill is deductible for income tax purposes. As such, the goodwill portion allocated to our U.S. taxable REIT subsidiaries will reduce their taxable income. However, the resulting tax benefits will be offset by a valuation allowance. Goodwill allocated to the UK taxable REIT subsidiaries will reduce their U.S. dividends to the REIT in the future. Given that REITs do not customarily report any taxable income (due to the dividends paid deduction), we do not expect any significant tax benefits arising from the goodwill allocable to the REIT.

The carrying amount of goodwill is separately disclosed on our Consolidated Balance Sheets. Refer to Note 5, "Goodwill and Other Intangible Assets," for additional information on goodwill.

We account for implementation costs in a hosting arrangement in accordance with ASU 2018-15, "*Intangibles—Goodwill and Other—Internal-Use Software (Subtopic 350-40): Customer's Accounting for Implementation Costs Incurred in a Cloud Computing Arrangement That Is a Service Contract (a consensus of the FASB Emerging Issues Task Force)*," which aligns requirements for capitalizing implementation costs in a hosting arrangement as a service contract with internally developed software, and expense capitalized costs of the hosting arrangement over the term of the arrangement.

Other Intangible Assets

Other intangible assets primarily comprise in-place leases (including slip in-place leases), non-competition agreements, trademarks and trade names, customer relationships and franchise agreements. Other intangible assets are reviewed for impairment on an annual basis or more frequently if indicators of impairment are identified.

Intangible assets with finite lives - we amortize identified intangible assets that are determined to have finite lives over the period the assets are expected to contribute directly or indirectly to the future cash flows of the property or business.

Trademarks and trade names - we account for trademarks and trade names pursuant to ASC 350, "*Intangibles-Goodwill and Other.*" Some trademarks and trade names have an indefinite useful life and some have a three to 15 year useful life. Trademarks and trade names with finite lives are amortized over their useful life. Trademarks and trade names with indefinite-lives are not amortized. Trademarks and trade names are reviewed for impairment on an annual basis or more frequently if indicators of impairment are identified. We first review qualitative factors to determine if a quantitative impairment test is necessary. If the qualitative assessment reveals that it's "more likely than not" that the asset is impaired, a calculation of the fair value is performed and the asset is written down to its implied fair value, if it is lower than its carrying amount. As of December 31, 2022 and 2021, the carrying amounts of trademarks and trade names related to acquisitions accounted for as business combinations were $216.6 million and $119.1 million, respectively.

The carrying amounts of the other identified intangible assets are included in Other intangible assets, net on our Consolidated Balance Sheets. Refer to Note 5, "Goodwill and Other Intangible Assets," for additional information on other intangible assets.

Deferred Taxes

We are subject to certain state taxes that are considered to be income taxes and have certain subsidiaries that are taxed as regular corporations for U.S. (i.e., federal, state, local, etc.) and non-U.S. income tax purposes. Deferred tax assets or liabilities are recognized for temporary differences between the tax basis of assets and liabilities and their carrying amounts in the financial statements and net operating loss carryforwards in certain subsidiaries, including those domiciled in foreign jurisdictions, which may be realized in future periods if the respective subsidiary generates sufficient taxable income. Deferred tax assets and liabilities are measured using currently enacted tax rates. A valuation allowance is established if, based on the available evidence, it is considered more likely than not that some portion or all of the deferred tax assets will not be realized. Refer to Note 12, "Income Taxes," for additional information.

Temporary Equity

Temporary equity includes preferred securities that are redeemable for cash at the option of the holder or upon the occurrence of an event that is not solely within our control based on a fixed or determinable price. These preferred securities are not mandatorily redeemable for cash nor do they contain a fixed maturity date. Temporary equity is classified between Liabilities and Shareholders' Equity on the Consolidated Balance Sheets.

Share-Based Compensation

We account for awards of restricted stock in accordance with ASC 718-10, "*Compensation-Stock Compensation*." ASC 718-10 requires that compensation cost for all stock awards be calculated and amortized over the service period (generally equal to the vesting period). The fair value of restricted stock awards with service vesting is equal to the fair value of our stock on the grant date. Share-based compensation cost for service vesting restricted stock awards is measured based on the closing share price of our common stock on the date of grant. We measure the fair value of awards with performance conditions based on an estimate of shares expected to vest using the closing price of our common stock as of the grant date. If it is not probable that the performance conditions will be satisfied, we do not recognize compensation expense. We estimate the fair value of share-based compensation for restricted stock with market conditions using a Monte Carlo simulation. We recognize compensation cost ratably over each tranche of shares based on the fair value estimated by the model. We also recognize related estimated award forfeitures ratably over each tranche of shares We estimate forfeitures at the time of grant based on the historical turnover rate of employees and non-employees that are recipients of an award. We update our assumptions annually for the subsequent year awards. Refer to Note 10, "Share-Based Compensation," for additional information.

Fair Value of Financial Instruments

Our financial instruments consist primarily of cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash, marketable securities, notes and other receivables, derivatives assets, debt, warrants and other liabilities. We utilize fair value measurements to record fair value adjustments to certain assets and liabilities and to determine fair value disclosures, pursuant to ASC 820, "*Fair Value Measurements and Disclosures*."

ASC 820, "*Fair Value Measurements and Disclosures*," requires disclosure regarding determination of fair value for assets and liabilities and establishes a hierarchy under which these assets and liabilities must be grouped, based on significant levels of observable or unobservable inputs. Observable inputs reflect market data obtained from independent sources, while unobservable inputs reflect our market assumption. This hierarchy requires the use of observable market data when available. These two types of inputs have created the following fair value hierarchy:

Level 1 - Quoted unadjusted prices for identical instruments in active markets that we have the ability to access;

Level 2 - Quoted prices for similar instruments in active markets, quoted prices for identical or similar instruments in markets that are not active and model-derived valuations in which all significant inputs and significant value drivers are observable (e.g. interest rates, yield curves, prepayment speeds, default rates, loss severity, etc.) in active markets or can be corroborated by observable market data; and

Level 3 - Valuations derived from valuation techniques in which one or more significant inputs or significant value drivers are unobservable. The unobservable inputs reflect our assumptions about the assumptions that market participants would use.

Refer to Note 15, "Fair Value of Financial Instruments," for additional information on methods and assumptions used to estimate the fair value of each financial instrument class.

Revenue Recognition

As a real estate owner and operator, the majority of our revenue is derived from site and home leases, and wet slip and dry storage space leases that are accounted for pursuant to ASC 842, "*Leases.*" We account for revenue from contracts with customers following ASC 606, "*Revenue from Contracts with Customers*," except for those that are within the scope of other topics in the FASB ASC. The core principle of ASC 606 is that an entity should recognize revenue to depict the transfer of promised goods or services to customers in an amount that reflects the consideration to which the entity expects to be entitled in exchange for those goods or services. A five-step transactional analysis is required to determine how and when to recognize revenue. For transactions in the scope of ASC 606, we recognize revenue when control of goods or services transfers to the customer, in the amount that we expect to receive for the transfer of goods or provision of services. Due to the nature and timing of our identified revenue streams, there were no material outstanding performance obligations as of December 31, 2022. Refer to Note 2, "Revenue," for additional information.

Income from real property at our MH and RV properties includes revenue from residents and guests in our communities, who lease the site on which their home or RV is located and either own or lease their home or RV, rental home revenue, and short-term vacation home and site rentals. Revenues from residents and guests includes revenues from site leases to annual MH residents and annual RV guests, and site rentals to transient RV guests. Resident leases are generally for one-year, but may range from month-to-month to two year terms and are renewable by mutual agreement between the parties, or in some cases, as provided by statute. Revenues from site and home leases fall under the scope of ASC 842, and are accounted for as operating leases with straight-line recognition. Non-lease components of our site lease contracts, which are primarily provision of utility services, are accounted for with the site lease as a single lease component per ASC 842. In accordance with the practical expedient criteria to combine lease and non-lease components, we noted that the timing and pattern of transfer for the lease and non-lease components are the same, and the leases qualify as operating leases. Accordingly, we present rental revenues and utility recoveries as a single lease component within Income from real property in the Consolidated Statement of Operations. Rental home revenues which comprise rental agreements whereby we lease homes to residents in our communities, and short-term vacation home and site rentals are accounted for under ASC 842. Additionally, we include collections of real estate taxes from residents and guests within Income from real property. When payment of revenue is received in advance of being earned, those amounts are classified as deferred revenues.

Income from real property at our marinas includes rental income which consists primarily of storage revenues, derived from leasing out wet slips and storage spaces. The majority of our slip and storage space leases have annual terms that are generally billed seasonally and are renewable by mutual agreement between the parties. Slip and storage space leases are paid annually, seasonally, quarterly, monthly or transient by night. In accordance with ASC 842, slip and storage space lease revenues are typically earned on a monthly basis over the course of the term of the lease and are accounted for as operating leases with straight-line recognition. Storage income is earned when services have been rendered. When payment is received in advance of being earned, those amounts are classified as deferred revenues. There are commercial buildings that we lease out in annual or multi-year arrangements. In accordance with ASC 842, commercial lease revenue is typically earned on a monthly basis. We recognize lease revenue on a straight-line basis when rental agreements contain material escalation clauses. As a lessor, we have a significant amount of variable lease payments that it receives, usually from revenue derived from percentage-based leases. The revenue from these leases is accounted for on an as earned basis. We also have a number of short-term leases that are accounted for on an as earned basis. All our revenues are recognized net of taxes collected from customers and submitted to taxing authorities. Real estate taxes are recorded as a liability when collected and released when payments are remitted to tax authorities.

Revenue from home sales - SHS, our U.S. taxable REIT subsidiary, and Park Holidays sell manufactured homes to current and prospective residents in our communities. We recognize revenue for home sales pursuant to ASC 606 as manufactured homes are tangible personal property that can be located on any land parcel. Manufactured homes are not permanent fixtures or improvements to the underlying real estate and we therefore do not consider them to be subject to the guidance in ASC 360-20, "*Real Estate Sales*." In accordance with the core principle of ASC 606, we recognize revenue from home sales at the time of closing when control of the home transfers to the customer. After closing of the sale transaction, we have no remaining performance obligation. As of December 31, 2022 and 2021, we had $28.9 million and $33.5 million, respectively, of receivables from contracts with customers, which consists of home sales proceeds, and are presented as a component of Notes and other receivables, net on our Consolidated Balance Sheets. These receivables represent balances owed to us for previously completed performance obligations for sales of manufactured homes. We report real estate taxes collected from residents and remitted to taxing authorities in revenue.

Service, retail, dining and entertainment revenue - is primarily composed of proceeds from restaurant, golf, merchandise, retail, fuel, service and other activities at our RV communities and marinas, and is accounted for in accordance with ASC 606. Revenues are recognized at the point of sale when control of the good or service transfers to the customer and our performance obligation has been satisfied. In addition, Marina rental income, which includes boat rentals is earned when the customer takes control of the good or service and is included in Service, retail, dining and entertainment revenue. Sales and other taxes that we collect concurrent with revenue-producing activities are excluded from the transaction price.

Interest income - is earned primarily on our notes receivable, which include installment notes receivables on manufactured homes purchased by us from loan originators and notes receivable from real estate developers and operators. Interest income on these receivables is accrued based on the unpaid principal balances of the underlying loans on a level yield basis over the life of the loans. Interest income is not in the scope of ASC 606. Refer to Note 4, "Notes and Other Receivables," for additional information.

Brokerage commissions and other - comprise (a) brokerage commissions for sales of manufactured homes at our MH and RV communities, and (b) brokerage commissions at our marinas, where we act as agent and arrange for a third party to transfer a manufactured home, a park model or a boat to a customer within one of our properties. Brokerage commission revenues are accounted for in accordance with ASC 606 and are recognized on a net basis at closing, when the transaction is completed and our performance obligations have been fulfilled. Other revenues primarily include prepaid rent adjustments, proceeds from business interruption, dividend income and management fee earned from managing third-party-owned holiday parks and third-party-owned marinas.

Advertising Costs

Advertising costs are expensed as incurred. As of December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020, we had advertising costs of $15.6 million, $9.9 million and $8.3 million, respectively.

Depreciation and Amortization

Depreciation and amortization are computed on a straight-line basis over the estimated useful lives of the assets, ranging from two months to 53 years depending upon the asset classification.

Asset Class	Useful Life
Land improvements and buildings	15 years - 53 years
Rental homes	10 years
Furniture, fixtures and equipment	2 years - 40 years
Computer hardware and software	3 years - 5 years
Dock improvements	15 years - 40 years
Site improvements	7 years - 30 years
Leasehold improvements	Lesser of lease term or useful life of assets
Goodwill	Indefinite
In-place leases (including slip in-place leases)	2 months - 13 years
Non-competition agreements	5 years
Trademarks and trade names	Various[(1)]
Customer relationships	4 years - 17 years
Franchise agreements and other intangible assets	1 year - 27 years

[(1)] All trademarks and trade names have an indefinite life or a three to 15 year useful life as of the acquisition date.

Foreign Currency

The assets and liabilities of our operations in the UK, Australia and Canada, where the functional currency is the Pound sterling, Australian dollar and Canadian dollar, respectively, are translated into U.S. dollars using the exchange rate in effect as of the balance sheet date. Income statement amounts are translated at the average exchange rate prevailing during the period. The resulting translation adjustments are recorded as a component of Accumulated other comprehensive income / (loss). Foreign currency exchange gains and losses arising from fluctuations in currency exchange rates on transactions and the effects of remeasurement of monetary balances denominated in currencies other than the functional currency are recorded in earnings.

For the year ended December 31, 2022, we recorded a foreign currency exchange gain of $5.4 million as compared to a foreign currency exchange loss of $3.7 million and a foreign currency exchange gain of $7.7 million for the years ended December 31, 2021 and 2020, respectively, on our Consolidated Statements of Operations.

Derivative Instruments and Hedging Activities

We enter into derivatives for risk management purposes to minimize the effect of interest rate changes on future cash outflows related to outstanding floating rate debt and forecasted issuances of long-term debt. Treasury rate lock contracts, interest rate swaps and forward swaps are used to accomplish this objective. We do not enter into derivative instruments for speculative purposes.

We recognize derivative instruments at fair value on a recurring basis on the Consolidated Balance Sheets and classify the derivatives within Level 2 of the fair value hierarchy. We adjust our Consolidated Balance Sheets on a quarterly basis to reflect the current fair market value of the derivative instruments. Refer to Note 15, "Fair Value of Financial Instruments," for additional information related to the fair value methodology used for derivative financial instruments.

As of December 31, 2022, all outstanding derivative instruments have been designated as cash flow hedges under ASC Topic 815, "*Derivatives and Hedging*." These contracts have maturities of 10 years or less. The risk being hedged is the interest rate risk related to forecasted transactions and outstanding floating rate debt. We assess the effectiveness of the derivative instruments in hedging the underlying interest rate exposure both at inception and on an ongoing basis. The unrealized gains or losses on the derivative instruments are recorded in Accumulated other comprehensive income / (loss) and are reclassified to Interest expense on the Consolidated Statements of Operations during the same period in which the hedged transaction affects earnings. We estimate that $11.3 million will be reclassified as a reduction to Interest expense over the next 12 months for all of our outstanding cash flow hedges. Cash flow from these derivative instruments is classified in the same category as the cash flow items being hedged on the Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows. Refer to Note 14, "Derivative Financial Instruments," for additional information regarding derivative activity.

Accounting for Leases

Lessee Accounting

Pursuant to ASC Topic 842, "*Leases*," we determine if an arrangement is a lease at inception. Our operating lease agreements are primarily for land and submerged land under non-cancelable operating leases at certain properties, executive office spaces and certain equipment leases. The ROU asset and liabilities are included within Other assets, net and Other liabilities on the Consolidated Balance Sheets.

For operating leases with a term greater than one year, we recognize the ROU assets and liabilities related to the lease payments on the Consolidated Balance Sheets. The lease liabilities are initially and subsequently measured at the present value of the unpaid lease payments at the lease commencement date. The ROU assets represent our right to use the underlying assets for the term of the lease and the lease liabilities represent our obligation to make lease payments arising for the agreements. The ROU asset is initially measured at cost, which comprises the initial amount of the lease liability adjusted for lease payments made at or before the lease commencement date, plus any initial direct costs incurred less any lease incentives received, and any adjustments to reflect favorable or unfavorable terms of the lease when compared with market terms. The ROU asset is subsequently measured throughout the lease term at the carrying amount of the lease liability, plus unamortized initial direct costs, plus (minus) any prepaid (accrued) lease payments, less the unamortized balance of lease incentives received. Lease expense for lease payments is recognized on a straight-line basis over the lease term. The ROU asset is periodically reduced by impairment losses.

Variable lease payments, except for the ones that depend on index or rate, are excluded from the calculation of the ROU assets and lease liabilities and are recognized as variable lease expense in the Consolidated Statements of Operations in the period in which they are incurred. As most of our leases do not provide an implicit rate, we use our incremental borrowing rate based on the information available at commencement date in determining the present value of lease payments. Many of our lessee agreements include options to extend the lease, which we do not include in our minimum lease terms unless they are reasonably certain to be exercised. The lease liability costs are amortized over the straight-line method over the term of the lease. Operating leases with a term of less than one year are recognized as a lease expense over the term of the lease, with no asset or liability recognized on the Consolidated Balance Sheets.

Finance leases where we are the lessee are included in Other assets, net and Other liabilities on our Consolidated Balance Sheets. The lease liabilities are initially measured in the same manner as operating leases and are subsequently measured at amortized cost using the effective interest method. The ROU asset is initially measured at cost, which comprises the initial amount of the lease liability adjusted for lease payments made at or before the lease commencement date, plus any initial direct costs incurred less any lease incentives received, and any adjustments to reflect favorable or unfavorable terms of the lease when compared with market terms. For finance leases, the ROU asset is subsequently amortized using the straight-line method from the lease commencement date to the earlier of the end of its useful life or the end of the lease term unless the lease transfers ownership of the underlying asset to us, or we are reasonably certain to exercise an option to purchase the underlying asset. In those cases, the ROU asset is amortized over the useful life of the underlying asset. We do not recognize an amortization of finance lease ROU asset on land as land is not amortizable. ROU assets are periodically assessed and adjusted for impairment. As of December 31, 2022, we have had no impairment losses. Refer to Note 17, "Leases," for information regarding leasing activities.

Lessor Accounting

Our income from real property at our MH and RV properties is derived from rental agreements where we are the lessor. ASC 842 limits the definition of initial direct costs to only the incremental costs of signing a lease. Internal sales employees' compensation, payroll-related fringe benefits, certain legal fees rendered prior to the execution of a lease, negotiation costs, advertising and other origination effort costs do not meet the definition of initial direct cost and therefore, are accounted for as General and administrative expense or Property operating and maintenance expense in our Consolidated Statements of Operations. ASC 842 permits the capitalization of direct commission costs.

Our MH and RV sites are typically leased to customers on an annual basis. Seasonal RV sites are generally leased to customers for a period less than one year. Transient RV sites are leased to customers on a short-term basis. In addition, customers may lease homes that are located in our MH communities. Our MH and RV leases with customers are classified as operating leases. Fixed lease income from tenants is recognized on a straight-line basis over the terms of the relevant lease agreement and is included within Income from real property and Brokerage commissions and other revenue, net on the Consolidated Statements of Operations. Variable lease income consists of rent primarily based on a percentage of revenues at the related properties and is included within Income from real property and Brokerage commissions and other revenue, net on the Consolidated Statements of Operations. When collectability is not reasonably assured, the resident is placed on non-accrual status and revenue is recognized when cash payments are received.

Our income from customers for wet slips and dry storage space leases at our marinas is accounted for pursuant to ASC 842. Wet slips and dry storage spaces are typically leased to customers on an annual basis. Seasonal wet slips and dry storage spaces are generally leased to customers for a period less than one year. Transient wet slips and dry storage spaces are leased to customers on a short-term basis. Our wet slips and dry storage space leases are classified as operating leases with lease income recognized over the term of the respective operating lease or the length of a customer's stay.

2. Revenue

Disaggregation of Revenue

The following table disaggregates our revenue by major source and segment (in millions):

	Year Ended											
	December 31, 2022				December 31, 2021				December 31, 2020			
	MH	RV	Marina	Consolidated	MH	RV	Marina	Consolidated	MH	RV	Marina	Consolidated
Revenues												
Real property	$ 954.2	$ 563.3	$ 384.7	$ 1,902.2	$ 805.4	$ 499.5	$ 293.3	$ 1,598.2	$ 742.4	$ 359.5	$ 28.2	$ 1,130.1
Home sales	428.3	37.5	—	465.8	247.1	33.1	—	280.2	154.0	21.7	—	175.7
Service, retail, dining and entertainment	40.3	89.1	402.2	531.6	7.2	73.8	270.8	351.8	5.9	39.9	19.4	65.2
Interest	32.1	2.9	0.2	35.2	10.0	2.2	—	12.2	8.3	1.8	—	10.1
Brokerage commissions and other, net	19.8	13.7	1.4	34.9	12.9	16.0	1.3	30.2	8.6	8.3	0.3	17.2
Total Revenues	$ 1,474.7	$ 706.5	$ 788.5	$ 2,969.7	$ 1,082.6	$ 624.6	$ 565.4	$ 2,272.6	$ 919.2	$ 431.2	$ 47.9	$ 1,398.3

Our revenue consists of real property revenue at our MH, RV and Marina properties, revenue from Home sales, Service, retail, dining and entertainment revenue, Interest income, and Brokerage commissions and other revenue.

The majority of our revenue is derived from site and home leases, and wet slip and dry storage space leases that are accounted for pursuant to ASC 842, "*Leases*." We account for all revenue from contracts with customers following ASC 606, "*Revenue from Contracts with Customers*," except for those that are within the scope of other topics in the FASB ASC. For additional information, refer to Note 1, "Significant Accounting Policies."

3. Real Estate Acquisitions and Dispositions

2022 Acquisitions and Dispositions

For the year ended December 31, 2022, we acquired the following MH communities, RV communities and marinas:

Property Name[1]	Type	Sites, Wet Slips and Dry Storage Spaces	Development Sites	State, Province or Country	Month Acquired
Harrison Yacht Yard[2]	Marina: asset acquisition	21	—	MD	January
Outer Banks	Marina: asset acquisition	196	—	NC	January
Jarrett Bay Boatworks	Marina: business combination	12	—	NC	February
Tower Marine	Marina: asset acquisition	446	—	MI	March
Sandy Bay	MH: asset acquisition	730	456	UK	March
Park Holidays[3]	MH: business combination	15,906	608	UK	April
Christies Parks[2]	MH: asset acquisition	249	—	UK	April
Bluewater	Marina: asset acquisition	200	—	Multiple	April
Bluewater Yacht Sales[2]	Marina: business combination	—	—	Multiple	April
Bodmin Holiday Park	MH: asset acquisition	69	—	UK	April
Kittery Point	Marina: asset acquisition	62	—	ME	May
Spanish Trails MHC	MH: asset acquisition	195	6	AZ	June
Pine Acre Trails	MH: asset acquisition	251	603	TX	June
Bel Air Estates & Sunrise Estates[4]	MH: asset acquisition	379	—	CA	June
Park Leisure[5]	MH: business combination	2,914	123	UK	June
Montauk Yacht Club	Marina: business combination	232	—	NY	July
Callaly Leisure[6]	MH: asset acquisition	380	823	UK	September
Newhaven	MH: asset acquisition	224	14	UK	October
Bayfront Marina	Marina: asset acquisition	583	—	CA	November
Marina Bay Yacht Harbor	Marina: asset acquisition	800	—	CA	December
Jellystone Lincoln	RV: asset acquisition	267	—	DE	December
Norway Commons	MH: asset acquisition	231	22	ME	December
	Total	**24,347**	**2,655**		

[1] Property names are subject to changes subsequent to acquisition.

[2] Combined with an existing property.

[3] Includes 40 owned and two managed properties.

[4] Includes two properties.

[5] Includes 11 properties.

[6] Includes one development property.

The following table summarizes the amount of assets acquired net of liabilities assumed at the acquisition date and the consideration paid for the acquisitions completed during the year ended December 31, 2022 (in millions):

	At Acquisition Date					Consideration		
	Investment in property	Inventory of manufactured homes, boat parts and retail related items	Goodwill and other intangible assets[1]	Other assets / (liabilities), net	**Total identifiable assets acquired net of liabilities assumed**	Cash and escrow	Temporary and permanent equity[2]	**Total consideration**
Asset Acquisitions[3]								
Harrison Yacht Yard[4]	$ 5.8	$ —	$ —	$ —	$ 5.8	$ 5.8	$ —	$ 5.8
Outer Banks	5.2	—	—	(0.4)	4.8	4.8	—	4.8
Tower Marine	20.2	—	0.2	(2.1)	18.3	18.3	—	18.3
Sandy Bay	247.9	9.4	2.1	(68.3)	191.1	191.1	—	191.1
Christies Parks[4]	10.1	—	—	2.1	12.2	12.2	—	12.2
Bluewater	25.3	1.3	0.1	1.3	28.0	28.0	—	28.0
Bodmin Holiday Park	13.1	—	—	—	13.1	13.1	—	13.1
Kittery Point	8.0	0.1	—	(0.1)	8.0	7.0	1.0	8.0
Spanish Trails MHC	20.6	1.8	—	—	22.4	22.4	—	22.4
Pine Acre Trails	29.7	—	—	—	29.7	29.7	—	29.7
Bel Air Estates & Sunrise Estates	39.3	—	0.7	—	40.0	40.0	—	40.0
Callaly Leisure	23.8	0.1	—	(0.3)	23.6	23.6	—	23.6
Newhaven[5]	6.2	—	—	—	6.2	6.2	—	6.2
Bayfront Marina	11.3	—	0.9	(0.5)	11.7	11.7	—	11.7
Marina Bay Yacht Harbor	16.2	—	0.2	(0.7)	15.7	15.7	—	15.7
Jellystone Lincoln[5][6]	17.0	—	—	1.2	18.2	18.2	—	18.2
Norway Commons[5]	15.5	0.4	—	—	15.9	15.9	—	15.9
Business Combinations[3]								
Jarrett Bay Boatworks[7][8]	21.3	1.4	47.5	1.0	71.2	68.4	2.8	71.2
Park Holidays[7][9]	1,254.7	29.5	574.5	(624.9)	1,233.8	1,199.9	33.9	1,233.8
Park Leisure[7]	342.7	0.7	15.1	(132.7)	225.8	225.8	—	225.8
Montauk Yacht Club	163.6	0.3	26.3	0.3	190.5	190.5	—	190.5
Total	$ 2,297.5	$ 45.0	$ 667.6	$ (824.1)	$ 2,186.0	$ 2,148.3	$ 37.7	$ 2,186.0

[1] Refer to Note 5, "Goodwill and Other Intangible Assets," for additional detail on goodwill and other intangible assets.

[2] Refer to Note 9, "Equity and Temporary Equity," for additional detail.

[3] Property names are subject to changes subsequent to acquisition.

[4] Combined with an existing property.

[5] The above allocations are estimates pending purchase price allocations.

[6] In December 2020, we entered into a loan agreement pursuant to which we extended credit to Blue Water to finance the construction of Jellystone Lincoln (the "RV Park"). In December 2022, we entered into a purchase and sale agreement pursuant to which we purchased the RV Park for cash consideration of $5.0 million, which was applied toward the existing Blue Water loan balance of $12.9 million, and the remaining loan balance of $7.9 million was forgiven. Upon acquisition of the RV Park, we agreed to loan Blue Water an amount equal to $3.7 million, accounted as consideration based on the loan forgiveness terms. Additional consideration for vacation rental units of $0.4 million, resulted in a total purchase price of $17.0 million. In addition, we entered into a lease agreement pursuant to which Blue Water will pay rent to us and continue to operate the park.

[7] The Purchase price allocation is preliminary as of December 31, 2022, subject to revision based on the final purchase price allocations to be finalized one year from the acquisition date.

[8] The balance includes the marina acquired in February and the yacht sales business acquired in April of which $0.1 million was recorded in Investment property, $17.6 million in Goodwill and other intangible assets, and $0.4 million in Other assets / (liabilities), net.

[9] Includes acquired intangible assets subject to amortization of $70.2 million with a weighted average amortization period of 14.6 years, consisting of trademarks and trade names, customer relationships and other intangible assets.

As of December 31, 2022, we had incurred and capitalized $19.2 million of transaction costs, which have been allocated among various fixed asset categories for purchases that meet the asset acquisition criteria. As of December 31, 2022, we also incurred $24.7 million of business combination expenses, which are expensed for acquisitions deemed to be business combinations.

The total amount of Revenues and Net income included in the Consolidated Statements of Operations for the year ended December 31, 2022 related to business combinations completed in 2022 are set forth in the following table (in millions):

	Year Ended December 31, 2022
Total revenues	$ 353.6
Net income	$ 13.8

The following unaudited pro forma financial information presents the results of our operations for the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021, as if the properties combined through business combinations in 2022 had been acquired on January 1, 2021. The unaudited pro forma results reflect certain adjustments for items that are not expected to have a continuing impact, such as adjustments for transaction costs incurred, management fees and acquisition accounting.

The information presented below has been prepared for comparative purposes only and does not purport to be indicative of either future results of operations or the results of operations that would have actually occurred had the acquisition been consummated on January 1, 2021 (in millions, except for per share data):

	Year Ended (unaudited)	
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021
Total revenues	$ 3,091.3	$ 2,726.4
Net income attributable to SUI common shareholders	$ 241.2	$ 440.5
Net income per share attributable to SUI common shareholders - basic	$ 1.99	$ 3.89
Net income per share attributable to SUI common shareholders - diluted	$ 1.99	$ 3.88

Development and Expansion Activities

During the year ended December 31, 2022, we acquired six land parcels located in the U.S. and the UK for an aggregate purchase price of $26.2 million and two buildings and land parcels related to our marinas located in the U.S. for an aggregate purchase price of $13.9 million.

Dispositions

Management continually evaluates properties within the portfolio for potential disposition opportunities. When a given property no longer fits our desired growth profile, we seek to redeploy capital to properties and geographies fit to provide greater future returns. From time to time, strategic reductions to the portfolio are deemed necessary to reduce exposure to less desirable locations, and support long-term positioning of the Company.

During the three months ended September 30, 2022, we sold an RV community containing 514 sites located in California for $15.0 million. The disposition resulted in a loss on sale of $0.8 million, inclusive of selling costs. This property, together with a second property, was intended to be part of a combined sale as the properties originally qualified as held for sale in July 2022. However, the sale of the second property was not completed, and as such, the properties no longer qualified as held for sale as of September 30, 2022. Accordingly, the second property was classified as held for investment at September 30, 2022 on our Consolidated Balance Sheets.

During the three months ended March 31, 2022, we sold two MH communities and one community containing MH and RV sites, each located in Florida, with a total of 323 sites for $29.5 million. The gain from the sale of the properties was $13.3 million.

2021 Acquisitions and Dispositions

For the year ended December 31, 2021, we acquired the following MH and RV communities and marinas:

Community Name[1]	Type	Sites, Wet Slips and Dry Storage Spaces	Development Sites	State, Province or Country	Month Acquired
Sun Outdoors Association Island	RV: asset acquisition	294	—	NY	January
Blue Water Beach Resort	RV: asset acquisition	177	—	UT	February
Tranquility MHC	MH: asset acquisition	25	—	FL	February

Islamorada and Angler House[2]	Marina: asset acquisition	251	—	FL	February
Prime Martha's Vineyard[2]	Marina: asset acquisition	395	—	MA	March
Pleasant Beach Campground	RV: asset acquisition	102	—	ON, Canada	March
Sun Outdoors Cape Charles	RV: asset acquisition	669	—	VA	March
Beachwood Resort	RV: asset acquisition	672	—	WA	March
ThemeWorld RV Resort	RV: asset acquisition	148	—	FL	April
Sylvan Glen Estates	MH: asset acquisition	476	—	MI	April
Shelter Island Boatyard	Marina: asset acquisition	52	—	CA	May
Lauderdale Marine Center	Marina: asset acquisition	206	—	FL	May
Apponaug Harbor	Marina: asset acquisition	348	—	RI	June
Cabrillo Isle	Marina: business combination	476	—	CA	June
Marathon	Marina: asset acquisition	135	—	FL	June
Allen Harbor	Marina: asset acquisition	176	—	RI	July
Cisco Grove Campground & RV	RV: asset acquisition	18	407	CA	July
Four Leaf Portfolio[3]	MH: asset acquisition	2,545	340	MI / IN	July
Harborage Yacht Club	Marina: asset acquisition	300	—	FL	July
Zeman Portfolio[4]	RV: asset acquisition	686	—	IL / NJ	July
Southern Leisure RV Resort	RV: asset acquisition	496	—	FL	August
Sunroad Marina	Marina: asset acquisition	617	—	CA	August
Lazy Lakes RV Resort	RV: asset acquisition	99	—	FL	August
Puerto del Rey	Marina: asset acquisition	1,746	—	Puerto Rico	September
Stingray Point	Marina: asset acquisition	222	—	VA	September
Detroit River	Marina: asset acquisition	440	—	MI	September
Jetstream RV Resort at NASA	RV: asset acquisition	202	—	TX	September
Beaver Brook Campground	RV: asset acquisition	204	150	ME	October
Emerald Coast	Marina: business combination	311	—	FL	November
Tall Pines Harbor Campground	RV: asset acquisition	241	—	VA	November
Wells Beach Resort Campground	RV: asset acquisition	231	—	ME	November
Port Royal	Marina: asset acquisition	167	—	SC	November
Podickory Point	Marina: asset acquisition	209	—	MD	December
Sunroad Marina (restaurant)	Marina: asset acquisition	—	—	CA	December
Jellystone Park at Mammoth Cave	RV: asset acquisition	315	—	KY	December
South Bay	Marina: asset acquisition	333	—	CA	December
Wentworth by the Sea	Marina: asset acquisition	155	—	NH	December
Rocky Mountain RV Park	RV: asset acquisition	75	—	MT	December
Haas Lake RV Park Campground	RV: asset acquisition	492	—	MI	December
Pearwood RV Resort	RV: asset acquisition	144	—	TX	December
Holly Shores Camping Resort	RV: asset acquisition	310	—	NJ	December
Pheasant Ridge RV Park	RV: asset acquisition	130	—	OR	December
Coyote Ranch Resort	RV: asset acquisition	165	165	TX	December
Jellystone Park at Whispering Pines	RV: asset acquisition	131	—	TX	December
Hospitality Creek Campground	RV: asset acquisition	230	—	NJ	December
	Total	**15,816**	**1,062**		

[1] Property names are subject to changes subsequent to acquisition.

[2] Includes two marinas.

[3] Includes nine MH communities.

[4] Includes two RV Resorts.

The following table summarizes the amounts of assets acquired net of liabilities assumed at the acquisition date and the consideration paid for the acquisitions completed in 2021 (in millions):

	At Acquisition Date					Consideration		
	Investment in property	Inventory of manufactured homes, boat parts and retail related items	Goodwill and other intangible assets[1]	Other assets / (liabilities), net	**Total identifiable assets acquired net of liabilities assumed**	Cash and escrow	Temporary and permanent equity	**Total consideration**
Asset Acquisition[2]								
Sun Outdoors Association Island	$ 15.0	$ —	$ —	$ (0.2)	$ 14.8	$ 14.8	$ —	$ 14.8
Blue Water Beach Resort	9.0	—	—	(0.3)	8.7	8.7	—	8.7
Tranquility MHC	1.2	—	—	—	1.2	1.2	—	1.2
Islamorada and Angler House	18.0	—	0.3	(0.3)	18.0	18.0	—	18.0
Prime Martha's Vineyard	22.3	0.2	0.1	(0.7)	21.9	21.9	—	21.9
Pleasant Beach Campground	1.5	—	0.1	—	1.6	1.6	—	1.6
Sun Outdoors Cape Charles	59.7	—	0.2	(2.0)	57.9	57.9	—	57.9
Beachwood Resort	14.0	—	0.2	(7.6)	6.6	6.6	—	6.6
ThemeWorld RV Resort	25.0	—	—	(0.1)	24.9	24.9	—	24.9
Sylvan Glen Estates	23.6	—	0.5	(0.3)	23.8	(0.2)	24.0	23.8
Shelter Island Boatyard	9.6	0.1	0.4	(0.1)	10.0	10.0	—	10.0
Lauderdale Marine Center	336.9	—	3.3	1.0	341.2	341.2	—	341.2
Apponaug Harbor	6.5	—	0.1	(0.7)	5.9	5.9	—	5.9
Marathon	19.1	—	0.3	(0.2)	19.2	19.2	—	19.2
Allen Harbor	4.0	—	—	(0.1)	3.9	3.9	—	3.9
Cisco Grove Campground & RV	6.6	—	—	—	6.6	6.6	—	6.6
Four Leaf Portfolio	210.7	0.3	4.0	(0.5)	214.5	214.5	—	214.5
Harborage Yacht Club	17.3	0.1	4.7	(0.5)	21.6	21.6	—	21.6
Zeman Portfolio	14.2	—	0.7	(0.5)	14.4	14.4	—	14.4
Southern Leisure RV Resort	17.4	—	0.3	(0.3)	17.4	17.4	—	17.4
Sunroad Marina[3]	47.8	—	0.5	65.0	113.3	113.3	—	113.3
Lazy Lakes RV Resort	11.3	—	—	(0.1)	11.2	11.2	—	11.2
Puerto del Rey	94.5	0.5	1.0	(4.1)	91.9	91.9	—	91.9
Stingray Point	2.9	—	—	(0.3)	2.6	2.6	—	2.6
Detroit River	8.7	—	0.2	(0.6)	8.3	8.3	—	8.3
Jetstream RV Resort at NASA	17.0	—	0.5	(0.2)	17.3	17.3	—	17.3
Beaver Brook Campground	4.4	—	0.1	—	4.5	4.5	—	4.5
Tall Pines Harbor Campground	10.5	—	—	—	10.5	10.5	—	10.5
Wells Beach Resort Campground	12.2	—	—	—	12.2	12.2	—	12.2
Port Royal	20.5	—	0.1	(0.3)	20.3	20.3	—	20.3
Podickory Point	3.3	—	—	(0.2)	3.1	3.1	—	3.1
Jellystone Park at Mammoth Cave	32.5	—	—	(0.6)	31.9	31.9	—	31.9
South Bay	14.0	—	0.2	(2.5)	11.7	11.7	—	11.7
Wentworth by the Sea	14.1	0.1	0.1	(1.1)	13.2	13.2	—	13.2
Rocky Mountain RV Park	12.5	—	—	—	12.5	12.5	—	12.5
Haas Lake RV Park Campground	20.1	—	—	—	20.1	16.5	3.6	20.1
Pearwood RV Resort	10.2	—	—	—	10.2	10.2	—	10.2

Holly Shores Camping Resort[4]	27.0	—	0.5	(0.5)	27.0	27.0	—	27.0
Pheasant Ridge RV Park	19.0	—	—	—	19.0	19.0	—	19.0
Coyote Ranch Resort	12.6	—	—	(0.2)	12.4	12.4	—	12.4
Jellystone Park at Whispering Pines	13.8	—	—	(0.2)	13.6	13.6	—	13.6
Hospitality Creek Campground[4]	15.0	—	0.6	(0.6)	15.0	15.0	—	15.0
Business Combination[2]								
Cabrillo Isle	37.6	—	10.1	(0.7)	47.0	47.0	—	47.0
Emerald Coast	9.0	2.7	41.9	(0.6)	53.0	53.0	—	53.0
Total	$ 1,302.1	$ 4.0	$ 71.0	$ 38.8	$ 1,415.9	$ 1,388.3	$ 27.6	$ 1,415.9

[1] Refer to Note 5, "Goodwill and Other Intangible Assets," for additional detail on goodwill and other intangible assets.

[2] Property names are subject to changes subsequent to acquisition.

[3] The balance includes the marina acquired in August and the restaurant acquired in December of which $9.2 million was recorded in Investment property and $21.0 million in Other assets / (liabilities), net.

[4] The allocation was estimated as of December 2021 and was adjusted as of March 2022, based on final purchase price allocation.

As of December 31, 2021, we incurred $18.0 million of transaction costs, which were capitalized and allocated among the various fixed asset categories for purchases that meet the asset acquisition criteria. As of December 31, 2021, we also incurred $1.4 million of business combination expenses, which were expensed for acquisitions deemed to be business combinations.

Total revenues and Net income included in the Consolidated Statements of Operations for the year ended December 31, 2021 related to business combinations completed in 2021 are set forth in the following table (in millions):

	Year Ended December 31, 2021
Total revenues	$ 6.4
Net income	$ 0.5

The following unaudited pro forma financial information presents the results of our operations for the years ended December 31, 2021 and 2020, as if the properties combined through business combinations in 2021 had been acquired on January 1, 2020. The unaudited pro forma results reflect certain adjustments for items that are not expected to have a continuing impact, such as adjustments for transaction costs incurred, management fees and acquisition accounting.

The information presented below has been prepared for comparative purposes only and does not purport to be indicative of either future results of operations or the results of operations that would have actually occurred had the acquisitions been consummated on January 1, 2020 (in millions, except for per share data):

	Year Ended (unaudited) December 31, 2021
Total revenues	$ 2,330.0
Net income attributable to SUI common shareholders	$ 390.9
Net income per share attributable to SUI common shareholders - basic	$ 3.47
Net income per share attributable to SUI common shareholders - diluted	$ 3.40

Land for Expansion / Development

During the year ended December 31, 2021, we acquired 11 land parcels, which are located across the U.S. and the UK for a total purchase price of $172.8 million.

Other Acquisitions

In December 2021, we acquired Leisure Systems, Inc., the franchisor of the Jellystone Park™ system, and accounted for the transaction as a business combination. The following table summarizes the amounts of assets acquired, net of liabilities assumed at the acquisition date and the consideration paid for the acquisition (in millions):

	At Acquisition Date					Consideration		
	Investment in property	Inventory of manufactured homes, boat parts and retail related items	In-place leases, goodwill and other intangible assets[1]	Other liabilities, net	**Total identifiable assets acquired net of liabilities assumed**	Cash and escrow	Temporary and permanent equity	**Total consideration**
Leisure Systems, Inc[1]	$ —	$ —	$ 24.0	$ (2.3)	$ 21.7	$ 21.7	$ —	$ 21.7

[1] The allocation was preliminary as of December 31, 2021, and was adjusted as of March 2022 based on the final purchase price allocation.

Dispositions

In July 2021, we sold two MH communities located in Indiana and Missouri, containing a combined 677 sites, for $67.5 million. The gain from the sale of the properties was $49.4 million.

In August 2021, we sold four MH communities located in Arizona, Illinois and Missouri, containing a combined 1,137 sites, for $94.6 million. The gain from the sale of the properties was $58.7 million.

Refer to Note 20, "Subsequent Events," for information regarding acquisitions and dispositions completed after December 31, 2022.

4. Notes and Other Receivables

The following table sets forth certain information regarding notes and other receivables (in millions):

	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021
Installment notes receivable on manufactured homes, net	$ 65.9	$ 79.1
Notes receivable from real estate developers and operators	305.2	284.0
Other receivables, net	246.2	106.5
Total Notes and Other Receivables, net	$ 617.3	$ 469.6

Installment Notes Receivable on Manufactured Homes

Installment notes receivable are measured at fair value, using indicative pricing models from third party valuation specialists, in accordance with ASC Topic 820, "*Fair Value Measurements and Disclosures*." The balances of installment notes receivable of $65.9 million (net of fair value adjustment of $1.4 million) and $79.1 million (net of fair value adjustment of $0.6 million) as of December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively, are secured by manufactured homes. The notes represent financing to purchasers of manufactured homes located in our communities and require monthly principal and interest payments. The notes had a net weighted average interest rate (net of servicing costs) and maturity of 7.6% and 13.8 years as of December 31, 2022, and 7.6% and 14.7 years as of December 31, 2021, respectively. Refer to Note 15, "Fair Value of Financial Instruments," for additional detail.

Notes Receivable from Real Estate Developers and Operators

Notes receivable from real estate developers and operators are measured at fair value, using indicative pricing models from third party valuation specialists, in accordance with ASC Topic 820, "*Fair Value Measurements and Disclosures*." As of December 31, 2022 and 2021, the notes receivable balances are comprised primarily of a loan provided to a real estate operator to finance its acquisition and development costs, and construction loans provided to real estate developers. The notes receivable from real estate developers and operators had a net weighted average interest rate and maturity of 13.1% and 0.8 years as of December 31, 2022, and 7.2% and 0.9 years as of December 31, 2021, respectively.

In February 2023, the maturity date on $217.6 million of notes receivable due in December 2022 was extended to May 31, 2023. Refer to Note 20, "Subsequent Events," for additional information regarding notes receivable activity after December 31, 2022.

As of December 31, 2022, real estate developers and operators collectively have $47.4 million of undrawn funds on their loans. There were no adjustments to the fair value of notes receivable from real estate developers and operators for the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021. Refer to Note 15, "Fair Value of Financial Instruments," for additional information.

Other Receivables, net

Other receivables, net were comprised of amounts due from the following categories (in millions):

	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021
Insurance receivables	$ 78.5	$ 9.0
MH and annual RV residents for rent, utility charges, fees and other pass-through charges, net[1]	61.5	10.0
Marina customers for storage, service and lease payments, net[2]	40.0	29.3
Home sale proceeds	28.9	33.5
Other receivables[3]	37.3	24.7
Total Other Receivables, net	$ 246.2	$ 106.5

[1] Net of allowance of $5.9 million and $5.5 million as of December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively.

[2] Net of allowance of $2.2 million and $1.5 million as of December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively.

[3] Includes receivable from Rezplot Systems LLC, a nonconsolidated affiliate, in which we had 48.9% and 49.2% ownership interest as of December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively. In June 2020, we made a convertible secured loan to Rezplot Systems LLC. The note allows for a principal amount of up to $10.0 million to be drawn down over a period of three years, bears an interest rate of 3.0% and is secured by all the assets of Rezplot Systems LLC. In January 2022, we made an additional loan to Rezplot Systems LLC that allows for a principal amount of up to $5.0 million to be drawn over a period of three years and bears an interest rate of 3.0%. The outstanding balances were $12.7 million and $10.2 million as of December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively. Refer to Note 6, "Investments in Nonconsolidated Affiliates," for additional information on Rezplot Systems LLC.

5. Goodwill and Other Intangible Assets

Our intangible assets include goodwill, in-place leases, non-competition agreements, trademarks and trade names, customer relationships, franchise agreements and other intangible assets. These intangible assets are recorded in Goodwill and Other intangible assets, net on the Consolidated Balance Sheets.

Goodwill

The measurement periods for the valuation of assets acquired and liabilities assumed in a business combination end as soon as information on the facts and circumstances that existed as of the acquisition dates becomes available but do not exceed 12 months. Adjustments in purchase price allocations may require a change in the amounts allocated to goodwill during the periods in which the adjustments are determined. These purchase accounting adjustments are presented under Other in the table below. Changes in the carrying amount of goodwill by reportable segment were as follows (in millions):

	December 31, 2020	Acquisitions[1]	Other[2]	December 31, 2021	Acquisitions[3]	Currency Translation Adjustment	Other[4]	December 31, 2022	
Segment									
MH	$ —	$ —	$ —	$ —	$ 465.0	$ (36.7)	$ 39.1	$ 467.4	
RV	—	—	—	—	9.5	—	—	9.5	
Marina	428.8	36.8	29.8	495.4	41.5	—	4.6	541.5	
Total	$ 428.8	$ 36.8	$ 29.8	$ 495.4	$ 516.0	$ (36.7)	$ 43.7	$ 1,018.4	[5]

[1] During the year ended December 31, 2021, we recorded goodwill of $36.8 million in the Marina segment related to the acquisition of Emerald Coast and Cabrillo Isle, primarily attributed to enterprise value and the assembled workforce value associated with existing operations.

[2] During the year ended December 31, 2021, Adjustments in purchase price allocations resulted in goodwill increase of $29.8 million in the Marina segment, related to the acquisition of Safe Harbor marina.

[3] During the year ended December 31, 2022, we recorded goodwill of $465.0 million in the MH segment related to the acquisition of Park Holidays, primarily attributed to the acquired platform and assembled workforce value associated with the scale of Park Holidays' existing operations in the UK. Additionally, we recorded goodwill of $41.5 million in the Marina segment related to the acquisition of Jarrett Bay Boatworks and Montauk Yacht Club, primarily attributed to enterprise value and the assembled workforce value associated with existing operations, and $9.5 million in the RV segment related to the acquisition of Leisure Systems, Inc, primarily attributed to its licensing arrangements, ability to obtain new franchise relationships and assembled workforce.

[4] During the year ended December 31, 2022, adjustments in purchase price allocations resulted in goodwill increase of $39.1 million in the MH segment, related to the acquisition of Park Holidays.

[5] During the year ended December 31, 2022 and 2021, we recognized goodwill from acquisitions of $516.0 million and $36.8 million, respectively, which is expected to be deductible for tax purposes.

Other Intangible Assets, net

The gross carrying amounts and accumulated amortization of our intangible assets were as follows (in millions):

		December 31, 2022		December 31, 2021	
Other Intangible Asset	**Useful Life**	**Gross Carrying Amount**	**Accumulated Amortization**	**Gross Carrying Amount**	**Accumulated Amortization**
In-place leases	2 months - 13 years	$ 165.7	$ (135.4)	$ 162.6	$ (120.8)
Non-competition agreements	5 years	10.5	(4.1)	10.0	(2.0)
Trademarks and trade names	3 - 15 years	81.2	(5.5)	5.8	(0.9)
Customer relationships	4 - 17 years	131.5	(24.7)	122.4	(12.3)
Franchise agreements and other intangible assets	1 - 27 years	48.3	(8.9)	31.1	(5.8)
Total finite-lived assets		$ 437.2	$ (178.6)	$ 331.9	$ (141.8)
Indefinite-lived assets - Trademarks and trade names	N/A	140.9	—	114.2	—
Indefinite-lived assets - Other	N/A	2.5	—	2.5	—
Total indefinite-lived assets		$ 143.4	$ —	$ 116.7	$ —
Total		$ 580.6	$ (178.6)	$ 448.6	$ (141.8)

Amortization expenses related to our Other intangible assets were as follows (in millions):

	Year Ended		
Other Intangible Asset Amortization Expense	**December 31, 2022**	**December 31, 2021**	**December 31, 2020**
In-place leases	$ 15.3	$ 28.5	$ 18.2
Non-competition agreements	2.1	2.0	—
Trademarks and trade names	4.5	0.9	—
Customer relationships	12.3	9.9	2.4
Franchise fees and other intangible assets	2.7	2.2	0.8
Total	$ 36.9	$ 43.5	$ 21.4

We anticipate amortization expense for Other intangible assets to be as follows for the next five years (in millions):

	2023	**2024**	**2025**	**2026**	**2027**
In-place leases	$ 10.6	$ 7.1	$ 6.2	$ 3.5	$ 2.0
Non-competition agreements	2.1	2.1	2.1	0.1	—
Trademarks and trade names	6.3	5.5	5.5	5.1	5.2
Customer relationships	12.7	12.7	12.7	12.2	12.2
Franchise agreements and other intangible assets	4.0	3.2	3.1	2.8	2.6
Total	$ 35.7	$ 30.6	$ 29.6	$ 23.7	$ 22.0

6. Investments in Nonconsolidated Affiliates

Investments in joint ventures that are not consolidated, nor recorded at cost, are accounted for using the equity method of accounting as prescribed in FASB ASC Topic 323, "*Investments - Equity Method and Joint Ventures*." Investments in nonconsolidated affiliates are recorded within Other assets, net on the Consolidated Balance Sheets. Equity income and loss are recorded in the Income / (loss) from nonconsolidated affiliates line item on the Consolidated Statements of Operations.

RezPlot Systems LLC ("Rezplot")
At December 31, 2022 and December 31, 2021, we had a 48.9% and 49.2% ownership interest, respectively, in RezPlot, a RV reservation software technology company, which interest we acquired in January 2019.

Sungenia joint venture ("Sungenia JV")
At December 31, 2022 and December 31, 2021, we had a 50% ownership interest in Sungenia JV, a joint venture formed between us and Ingenia Communities Group in November 2018, to establish and grow a manufactured housing community development program in Australia.

GTSC LLC ("GTSC")
At December 31, 2022 and December 31, 2021, we had a 40% ownership interest in GTSC, which engages in acquiring, holding and selling loans secured, directly or indirectly, by manufactured homes located in our communities.

Origen Financial Services, LLC ("OFS")
At December 31, 2022 and December 31, 2021, we had no ownership interest and a 22.9% ownership interest, respectively, in OFS, an end-to-end online resident screening and document management suite. During the year ended December 31, 2022, we sold our ownership interest in OFS for $0.6 million. The gain from the sale was $0.3 million, which was recorded within Income from nonconsolidated affiliates on the Consolidated Statements of Operations.

SV Lift, LLC ("SV Lift")
At December 31, 2022 and December 31, 2021, we had a 50% ownership interest in SV Lift, which owns, operates and leases an aircraft.

The investment balance in each nonconsolidated affiliate is as follows (in millions):

	Year Ended	
Investment	**December 31, 2022**	**December 31, 2021**
Investment in RezPlot	$ —	$ 0.1
Investment in Sungenia JV	44.5	36.2
Investment in GTSC	54.5	35.7
Investment in OFS	—	0.2
Investment in SV Lift	2.3	2.9
Total	$ 101.3	$ 75.1

The income / (loss) from each nonconsolidated affiliate is as follows (in millions):

	Year Ended		
Income / (Loss) from Nonconsolidated Affiliates	**December 31, 2022**	**December 31, 2021**	**December 31, 2020**
RezPlot equity loss	$ (4.7)	$ (2.9)	$ (1.9)
Sungenia JV equity income	2.2	1.8	0.3
GTSC equity income	5.9	6.1	3.9
OFS equity income	0.6	0.2	0.2
SV Lift equity loss	(1.1)	(1.2)	(0.8)
Total equity income	$ 2.9	$ 4.0	$ 1.7

The change in the GTSC investment balance is as follows (in millions):

	Year Ended	
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021
Beginning balance	$ 35.7	$ 25.5
Contributions	37.4	27.3
Distributions	(22.5)	(23.0)
Equity earnings	5.9	6.1
Fair value adjustment	(2.0)	(0.2)
Ending Balance	$ 54.5	$ 35.7

The change in the Sungenia JV investment balance is as follows (in millions):

	Year Ended	
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021
Beginning balance	$ 36.2	$ 26.9
Cumulative translation adjustment	(3.0)	(1.5)
Contributions	9.1	9.0
Equity earnings	2.2	1.8
Ending Balance	$ 44.5	$ 36.2

7. Consolidated Variable Interest Entities

The Operating Partnership

We consolidate the Operating Partnership under the guidance set forth in ASC 810 "Consolidation." We evaluated whether the Operating Partnership met the criteria for classification as a variable interest entity ("VIE") or, alternatively, as a voting interest entity and concluded that the Operating Partnership met the criteria of a VIE. Our significant asset is our investment in the Operating Partnership, and consequently, substantially all of our assets and liabilities represent those assets and liabilities of the Operating Partnership. We are the sole general partner and generally have the power to manage and have complete control over the Operating Partnership and the obligation to absorb its losses or the right to receive its benefits.

Other Consolidated VIEs

We consolidate Sun NG RV Resorts LLC ("Sun NG Resorts"), Sun NG Whitewater RV Resorts LLC, Sun NG Beaver Brook LLC, FPG Sun Menifee 80 LLC, Solar Energy Project LLC, Solar Energy Project CA II LLC, Solar Energy Project III LLC and FPG Sun Moreno Valley 66 LLC under the guidance set forth in ASC Topic 810 "Consolidation." We concluded that each entity is a VIE where we are the primary beneficiary, as we have the power to direct the significant activities of, and absorb the significant losses and receive the significant benefits from each entity. Refer to Note 8, "Debt and Line of Credit," and Note 9, "Equity and Temporary Equity," for additional information on Sun NG Resorts.

During the three months ended September 30, 2022, we acquired the noncontrolling equity interest held by third parties in a joint venture created for the purpose of acquiring land and constructing a marina in Fort Lauderdale, Florida ("SHM South Fork JV, LLC"). The transaction resulted in the Company owning a 100% ownership interest in the joint venture and we concluded that SHM South Fork JV, LLC was no longer a VIE. The acquisition was accounted for as an equity transaction in accordance with ASC Topic 810, "*Consolidation*," with the difference between the purchase price and the noncontrolling interest of $1.9 million recorded as a decrease to Additional Paid-in Capital on the Consolidated Balance Sheets.

During the three months ended June 30, 2022, we acquired the noncontrolling equity interest held by third parties in Rudgate Village SPE LLC, Rudgate Clinton SPE LLC and Rudgate Clinton Estates, LLC (collectively, "Rudgate"), an MH community, which resulted in the Company owning a 100% ownership interest in Rudgate. We concluded that Rudgate was no longer a VIE. The acquisition was accounted for as an equity transaction in accordance with ASC Topic 810, "*Consolidation*," with the difference between the purchase price and the acquired noncontrolling interest of $13.2 million recorded as an increase to Additional Paid-in Capital on the Consolidated Balance Sheets. Refer to Note 9, "Equity and Temporary Equity," for additional information.

The following table summarizes the assets and liabilities of our consolidated VIEs, with the exception of the Operating Partnership, included in our Consolidated Balance Sheets after eliminations (in millions):

	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021
Assets		
Investment property, net	$ 739.7	$ 623.5
Cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash	14.1	13.6
Other intangible assets, net	13.0	13.4
Other assets, net	10.5	5.3
Total Assets	$ 777.3	$ 655.8
Liabilities and Other Equity		
Secured debt	$ 22.2	$ 52.6
Unsecured debt	35.2	35.2
Advanced reservation deposits and rent	13.8	13.5
Accrued expenses and accounts payable	11.8	78.3
Other liabilities	1.4	2.2
Total Liabilities	84.4	181.8
Temporary equity	41.3	35.4
Noncontrolling interests	—	19.4
Total Liabilities and Other Equity	$ 125.7	$ 236.6

Total assets related to the consolidated VIEs, with the exception of the Operating Partnership, comprised 4.5% and 4.9% of our consolidated total assets at December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively. Total liabilities comprised 0.9% and 2.8% of our consolidated total liabilities at December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively. Equity Interests and Noncontrolling interests related to the consolidated VIEs, on an absolute basis, comprised less than 1.0% of our consolidated total equity at December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively.

8. Debt and Line of Credit

The following table sets forth certain information regarding debt including premiums, discounts and deferred financing costs (in millions, except for statistical information):

	Carrying Amount		Weighted Average Years to Maturity		Weighted Average Interest Rates	
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021
Secured Debt[1]	$ 3,217.8	$ 3,380.7	10.2	10.6	3.723 %	3.779 %
Unsecured Debt						
Senior unsecured notes[2]	1,779.6	1,186.4	8.1	8.5	2.9 %	2.55 %
Line of credit and other debt[3]	2,130.6	1,034.8	2.8	3.5	4.417 %	0.978 %
Preferred equity - Sun NG Resorts - mandatorily redeemable	35.2	35.2	1.8	2.8	6.0 %	6.0 %
Preferred OP units - mandatorily redeemable	34.0	34.7	3.1	4.1	5.921 %	5.932 %
Total Unsecured Debt	3,979.4	2,291.1				
Total Debt	$ 7,197.2	$ 5,671.8	7.4	8.8	3.746 %	3.038 %

[1] Balances at December 31, 2022 and 2021 include $0.1 million and $1.7 million of net debt premium, respectively, and $(14.6) million and $(14.7) million of deferred financing costs, respectively.

[2] Balances at December 31, 2022 and 2021 include $(6.1) million and $(3.3) million of net debt discount, respectively, and $(14.3) million and $(10.3) million of deferred financing costs, respectively. Weighted average interest rates include the impact of hedge activity.

[3] Balance at December 31, 2022 and 2021 includes $(3.0) million and $0 of deferred financing costs, respectively. Weighted average interest rates include the impact of hedge activity.

Secured Debt

Secured debt consists of mortgage term loans. During the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021, we paid off the following mortgage term loans during the quarters presented below (in millions, except for statistical information):

Period	Repayment Amount	Fixed Interest Rate	Maturity Date	Loss on Extinguishment of Debt
Three months ended September 30, 2022	$ 318.0 [1]	4.81 %	December 6, 2022 - September 6, 2024	$ 4.0
Three months ended June 30, 2022	$ 15.8	3.89 %	October 1, 2022	$ —
Three months ended December 31, 2021	$ 11.6 [2]	4.3 %	February 1, 2022	$ —

[1] Includes 17 mortgage term loans which were scheduled to mature from December 6, 2022 to September 6, 2024 that are secured by 35 properties.

[2] Includes two mortgage term loans which were scheduled to mature on February 1, 2022.

During the year ended December 31, 2022, we entered into the following mortgage term loans during the quarters presented below (in millions, except for statistical information). During the year ended December 31, 2021, we did not enter into any mortgage term loans.

Period	Loan Amount	Term (in years)	Interest Rate	Maturity Date
Three months ended December 31, 2022	$ 226.0 [1]	4 - 7	4.5 %	June 15, 2026 - December 15, 2029
Three months ended September 30, 2022	$ 20.6 [2][4]	25	3.65 %	August 10, 2047
	$ 3.4 [3][4]	25	3.65 %	August 10, 2047

[1] Includes 18 existing encumbered properties. Refer to Note 20, "Subsequent Events," for information regarding additional mortgage term loans entered into subsequent to year end.

[2] Represents a construction loan (undrawn as of December 31, 2022).

[3] Represents mortgage term loan.

[4] Represents loans jointly secured by one property.

The mortgage term loans, which total $3.2 billion as of December 31, 2022, are secured by 154 properties comprised of 59,178 sites representing approximately $2.6 billion of net book value.

Unsecured Debt

Senior Unsecured Notes

In April 2022, the Operating Partnership issued $600.0 million of senior unsecured notes with an interest rate of 4.2% and a 10-year term, due April 15, 2032 (the "2032 Notes"). Interest on the 2032 Notes is payable semi-annually in arrears on April 15 and October 15 of each year, beginning on October 15, 2022. The net proceeds from the offering were $592.3 million after deducting underwriters' discounts and estimated offering expenses. We used the net proceeds from the offering to repay borrowings outstanding under our Senior Credit Facility (as defined below).

In October 2021, the Operating Partnership issued $450.0 million of senior unsecured notes with an interest rate of 2.3% and a seven-year term, due November 1, 2028 (the "2028 Notes"). Interest on the 2028 Notes is payable semi-annually in arrears on May 1 and November 1 of each year, beginning on May 1, 2022. The Operating Partnership also issued an additional $150.0 million of its 2031 Notes (as defined below). The net proceeds from both offerings were approximately $595.5 million after deducting underwriters' discounts and estimated offering expenses. The proceeds were used to pay down borrowings under our Senior Credit Facility.

In June 2021, the Operating Partnership issued $600.0 million of senior unsecured notes with an interest rate of 2.7% and a 10-year term, due July 15, 2031 (the "2031 Notes"). Interest on the 2031 Notes is payable semi-annually in arrears on January 15 and July 15 of each year, beginning on January 15, 2022. The net proceeds from the offering were approximately $592.4 million, after deducting underwriters' discounts and estimated offering expenses. The proceeds were used to pay down borrowings under our Senior Credit Facility.

The total outstanding principal balance of senior unsecured notes was $1.8 billion at December 31, 2022. This balance is recorded in the Unsecured debt line item on the Consolidated Balance Sheets.

Line of Credit

In April 2022, in connection with the closing of the Park Holidays acquisition, the Operating Partnership as borrower, and SUI, as guarantor, and certain lenders entered into Amendment No. 1 to the Fourth Amended and Restated Credit Agreement and Other Loan Documents (the "Credit Facility Amendment"), which amended our senior credit facility (the "Senior Credit Facility").

The Credit Facility Amendment increased the aggregate amount of our Senior Credit Facility to $4.2 billion with the ability to upsize the total borrowings by an additional $800.0 million, subject to certain conditions. The increased aggregate amount under the Senior Credit Facility consists of the following: (a) a revolving loan in an amount up to $3.05 billion and (b) a term loan facility of $1.15 billion, with the ability to draw funds from the combined facilities in U.S. dollars, Pounds sterling, Euros, Canadian dollars and Australian dollars, subject to certain limitations. The Credit Facility Amendment extended the maturity date of the revolving loan facility to April 7, 2026. At our option that maturity date may be extended two additional six-month periods. In addition, the Credit Facility Amendment established the maturity date of the term loan facility under the Credit Facility Amendment as April 7, 2025, which may not be further extended.

Prior to the Credit Facility Amendment, the Senior Credit Facility permitted aggregate borrowings of up to $2.0 billion, with an accordion feature that allowed for additional commitments of up to $1.0 billion, subject to the satisfaction of certain conditions. Prior to the amendment, $500.0 million of available borrowings under the Senior Credit Facility were scheduled to mature on October 11, 2024, with the remainder scheduled to mature on June 14, 2025. We had no loss on extinguishment of debt during the year ended December 31, 2022. During the year ended December 31, 2021, we recognized losses on extinguishment of debt in our Consolidated Statements of Operations of $0.1 million related to the amendment of the Senior Credit Facility, and $0.2 million and $7.9 million, related to the termination of our $750.0 million credit facility and the $1.8 billion credit facility between Safe Harbor and certain lenders, respectively.

The Senior Credit Facility bears interest at a floating rate based on Adjusted Term SOFR, the Adjusted Eurocurrency Rate, the Daily RFR, the Australian BBSY, the Daily SONIA Rate or the Canadian Dollar Offered Rate, as applicable, plus a margin, in all cases, which can range from 0.725% to 1.6%, subject to certain adjustments. As of December 31, 2022, the margins based on our credit ratings were 0.85% on the revolving loan facility and 0.95% on the term loan facility. During the year ended December 31, 2022, we achieved sustainability related requirements resulting in a favorable 0.01% adjustment to both margins.

At the lenders' option, the Senior Credit Facility will become immediately due and payable upon an event of default under the Credit Facility Agreement. We had $1.1 billion of borrowings outstanding under the revolving loan and $1.1 billion of borrowings outstanding under the term loan on the Senior Credit Facility as of December 31, 2022. We had $1.0 billion of revolving borrowings on our prior Senior Credit Facility as of December 31, 2021. These balances are recorded in Unsecured debt on the Consolidated Balance Sheets.

The Senior Credit Facility provides us with the ability to issue letters of credit. Our issuance of letters of credit does not increase our borrowings outstanding under the Senior Credit Facility, but does reduce the borrowing amount available. We had $2.3 million and $2.2 million of outstanding letters of credit at December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively.

Bridge Loan Termination

In March 2022, we terminated our commitment letter with Citigroup Global Markets, Inc. ("Citigroup"), pursuant to which, Citigroup (on behalf of its affiliates), previously committed to lend us up to £950.0 million, or approximately $1.2 billion converted at the March 31, 2022 exchange rate (the "Bridge Loan"). As of the date of termination, we did not have any borrowings outstanding under the Bridge Loan. During the year ended December 31, 2022, we recognized a Loss on extinguishment of debt in our Consolidated Statement of Operations of $0.3 million related to the termination of the Bridge Loan.

Unsecured Term Loan

In October 2019, we assumed a $58.0 million secured term loan facility related to an acquisition. The term loan initially had a four-year term ending October 29, 2023, and bore interest at a floating rate based on the Eurodollar rate or Prime rate plus a margin ranging from 1.2% to 2.05%. Effective July 1, 2021, the agreement was amended to release the associated collateral. The amendment extended the term loan facility maturity date to October 29, 2025 and adjusted the interest rate margin to a range from 0.8% to 1.6%. In August 2022, we amended the secured term loan facility to transition from the Eurodollar rate to SOFR. As of December 31, 2022, the margin based on our credit rating was 0.95%. The outstanding balance was $19.8 million at December 31, 2022 and $31.6 million at December 31, 2021, respectively. In accordance with the amended agreement, we achieved sustainability related requirements resulting in a favorable 0.01% adjustment to the margins. These balances are recorded in Unsecured debt on the Consolidated Balance Sheets.

Preferred Equity - Sun NG Resorts - Mandatorily Redeemable

In connection with the investment in Sun NG Resorts in June 2018, $35.3 million of mandatorily redeemable Preferred Equity ("Preferred Equity - Sun NG Resorts") was purchased by unrelated third parties. The Preferred Equity - Sun NG Resorts carries a preferred rate of return of 6.0% per annum. The Preferred Equity - Sun NG Resorts has a seven-year term ending June 1, 2025 and can be redeemed in the fourth quarter of 2024 at the holders' option. The Preferred Equity - Sun NG Resorts as of December 31, 2022 was $35.2 million. This balance is recorded within the Unsecured debt line item on the Consolidated Balance Sheets. Refer to Note 7, "Consolidated Variable Interest Entities," and Note 9, "Equity and Temporary Equity," for additional information.

Preferred OP Units - Mandatorily Redeemable

Preferred OP units at December 31, 2022 and 2021 include $34.0 million and $34.7 million of Aspen preferred OP units issued by the Operating Partnership, respectively. As of December 31, 2022, these units are convertible indirectly into 403,306 shares of our common stock.

In January 2020, we amended the Operating Partnership's partnership agreement. The amendment extended the automatic redemption date and reduced the annual distribution rate for 270,000 of the Aspen preferred OP units (the "Extended Units"). Subject to certain limitations, at any time prior to January 1, 2024 (or prior to January 1, 2034 with respect to the Extended Units), the holder of each Aspen preferred OP unit at its option may convert such Aspen preferred OP unit into: (a) if the average closing price of our common stock for the preceding ten trading days is $68.00 per share or less, 0.397 common OP units; or (b) if the 10-day average closing price is greater than $68.00 per share, the number of common OP units is determined by dividing (i) the sum of (A) $27.00 plus (B) 25.0% of the amount by which the ten-day average closing price exceeds $68.00 per share, by (ii) the 10-day average closing price. The current preferred distribution rate is 3.8% on the Extended Units and 6.5% on all other Aspen preferred OP units. On January 2, 2024 (or January 2, 2034 with respect to the Extended Units), we are required to redeem for cash all Aspen preferred OP units that have not been converted to common OP units. As of December 31, 2022, 270,000 of the Extended Units and 988,819 other Aspen preferred units were outstanding. These balances are recorded within the Unsecured debt line item on the Consolidated Balance Sheets.

Covenants

The mortgage term loans, senior unsecured notes and Senior Credit Facility are subject to various financial and other covenants. The most restrictive covenants are pursuant to (a) the terms of the Senior Credit Facility, which contains a minimum fixed charge coverage ratio, maximum leverage ratio, distribution ratio and variable rate indebtedness, and (b) the terms of the senior unsecured notes, which contain a total debt to total assets ratio, secured debt to total assets ratio, consolidated income available for debt service to debt service ratio and unencumbered total asset value to unsecured debt covenants ratio. At December 31, 2022, we were in compliance with all covenants.

In addition, certain of our subsidiary borrowers own properties that secure loans. These subsidiaries are consolidated within our accompanying Consolidated Financial Statements, however, each of these subsidiaries' assets and credit are not available to satisfy our debts and other obligations, and any of our other subsidiaries or any other person or entity.

Long-term Debt Maturities

As of December 31, 2022, the total of maturities and amortization of our secured debt (excluding premiums and deferred financing costs) and unsecured debt (excluding discounts and deferred financing costs) by year were as follows (in millions):

	Maturities and Amortization By Year						
	Total Due	2023	2024	2025	2026	2027	Thereafter
Secured Debt							
Mortgage loans payable							
Maturities	$ 2,352.9	$ 117.8	$ 128.8	$ 50.6	$ 573.4	$ 4.0	$ 1,478.3
Principal amortization	879.4	55.6	56.4	54.2	46.2	40.5	626.5
Secured debt total	3,232.3	173.4	185.2	104.8	619.6	44.5	2,104.8
Unsecured Debt							
Senior unsecured notes	1,800.0	—	—	—	—	—	1,800.0
Line of credit and other debt	2,133.6	10.0	9.8	1,058.6	1,055.2	—	—
Preferred equity - Sun NG Resorts - mandatorily redeemable	35.2	—	33.4	1.8	—	—	—
Preferred OP units - mandatorily redeemable	34.0	—	26.7	—	—	—	7.3
Total Unsecured Debt	4,002.8	10.0	69.9	1,060.4	1,055.2	—	1,807.3
Total Debt	$ 7,235.1	$ 183.4	$ 255.1	$ 1,165.2	$ 1,674.8	$ 44.5	$ 3,912.1

9. Equity and Temporary Equity

Temporary Equity

Redeemable Preferred OP Units

Temporary equity includes preferred securities that are redeemable for cash at the holder's option or upon the occurrence of an event that is not solely within our control based on a fixed or determinable price. These securities are not mandatorily redeemable for cash nor do they contain a fixed maturity date. The following table sets forth the various series of redeemable preferred OP units that were outstanding as of December 31, 2022 and 2021 and the related terms, and summarizes the balance included on our Consolidated Balance Sheets (in millions, except for statistical information):

Description	OP Units Outstanding	Exchange Rate[1]	Annual Distribution Rate[2]	Cash Redemption[3]	Redemption Period	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021
Series D preferred OP units	488,958	0.8000	4.0 %	Holder's Option	Any time after earlier of January 31, 2024 or death of holder	$ 48.1	$ 49.0
Series F preferred OP units	90,000	0.6250	3.0 %	Holder's Option	Any time after earlier of May 14, 2025 or death of holder	8.7	8.8
Series G preferred OP units	240,710	0.6452	3.2 %	Holder's Option	Any time after earlier of September 30, 2025 or death of holder	24.4	24.8
Series H preferred OP units	581,367	0.6098	3.0 %	Holder's Option	Any time after earlier of October 30, 2025 or death of holder	56.7	57.4
Series I preferred OP units[4]	—	0.6098	3.0 %	Holder's Option	Any time after earlier of December 31, 2025 or death of holder	—	93.7
Series J preferred OP units	240,000	0.6061	2.85 %	Holder's Option	During the 30-day period following a change of control of the Company or any time after April 21, 2026	23.6	23.9
Total	1,641,035					$ 161.5	$ 257.6

[1] Exchange rates are subject to adjustment upon stock splits, recapitalizations and similar events. The exchange rates of certain series of OP units are approximated to four decimal places.

[2] Distributions are payable on the issue price of each OP unit which is $100.00 per unit for all these preferred OP units.

[3] The redemption price for each preferred OP unit redeemed will be equal to its issue price plus all accrued but unpaid distributions.

[4] All of our outstanding series I preferred OP units converted during the year ended December 31, 2022.

SUN_06091

2081

Redeemable Equity Interests

The following table summarizes the redeemable equity interests included in Temporary Equity on our Consolidated Balance Sheets (in millions):

Equity Interest	Description	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021
FPG Sun Moreno Valley 66 LLC	In connection with the investment in land for future development in the city of Moreno Valley, California, at the property known as FPG Sun Moreno Valley 66 LLC	$ 0.1	$ 0.1
Solar Energy Project CA II LLC	A joint venture that operates and maintains solar energy equipment in select California communities	4.2	0.5
Solar Energy Project LLC	A joint venture that operates and maintains solar energy equipment in select California communities	1.9	1.6
Solar Energy Project III LLC	A joint venture that operates and maintains solar energy equipment in select Arizona and California communities	0.3	—
FPG Sun Menifee 80 LLC	In connection with the investment in land for future development in the city of Menifee in California, at the property known as FPG Sun Menifee 80 LLC	0.1	0.1
NG Sun Whitewater LLC	In connection with the investment in land at the property known as Whitewater	3.2	4.3
NG Sun LLC	In connection with the investment in Sun NG Resorts, a joint venture that operates a portfolio of RV communities in the U.S.	31.1	24.7
NG Sun Beaver Brook LLC	In connection with the investment in Sun NG Beaver Brook LLC, a joint venture that operates one RV communities in the U.S.	0.5	—
Total		$ 41.4	$ 31.3

Equity Interest - NG Sun LLC - In June 2018, in connection with the investment in Sun NG Resorts, unrelated third parties purchased $6.5 million of Series B preferred equity interests and $15.4 million of common equity interests in Sun NG Resorts (herein jointly referred to as "Equity Interest - NG Sun LLC"). In April and September 2020, in connection with certain acquisitions, $3.0 million of Series B preferred equity interests were converted to common equity interests. The Series B preferred equity interests carry a preferred return at a rate that, at any time, is equal to the interest rate on Sun NG Resorts' indebtedness at such time. The current rate of return is 5.0%. The Equity Interest - NG Sun LLC does not have a fixed maturity date and can be redeemed in the fourth quarters of 2024, 2025 or 2026 at the holders' option. Sun NG LLC, our subsidiary, has the right during certain periods each year, with or without cause, or for cause at any time, to elect to buy NG Sun LLC's interest. During a limited period in 2024, NG Sun LLC has the right to put its interest to Sun NG LLC. If either party exercises its option, the property management agreement will be terminated, and we are required to purchase the remaining interests of NG Sun LLC and the property management agreement at fair value. In December 2021, the operating agreement was amended and we paid Sun NG Resorts a contingent consideration earnout in the amount of $38.3 million. The contingent consideration payment was recognized as an additional purchase price payment within Land improvements and buildings in the Consolidated Balance Sheets, and within Acquisition of properties, net of cash acquired in the Consolidated Statement of Cash Flows. The Equity Interest - NG Sun LLC balance was $31.1 million and $24.7 million as of December 31, 2022 and 2021, respectively. Refer to Note 7, "Consolidated Variable Interest Entities," and Note 8, "Debt and Line of Credit," for additional information.

Equity Interest - Solar Energy Project III LLC - In November 2022, as the managing member, we entered into a joint venture with SC CA Investor II, LLC to operate and maintain solar energy equipment in select Arizona and California communities. SC CA Investor II, LLC will make an equity contribution of $2.5 million (referred to as "Equity Interest - Solar Energy Project III LLC"), and we will make an equity contribution of $5.8 million. Per the contractual terms of the arrangement, SC CA Investor II, LLC can elect to have us purchase its interest for an agreed upon exercise price at any time after the last day of the 60th full calendar month following the placed in-service date. Terms of the agreement are dependent on final project costs. The Equity Interest - Solar Energy Project III LLC balance was $0.3 million as of December 31, 2022. Refer to Note 7, "Consolidated Variable Interest Entities," for additional information.

Permanent Equity

Universal Shelf Registration Statement

In April 2021, we filed a new universal shelf registration statement on Form S-3 with the SEC. The shelf registration statement was deemed automatically effective and provides for the registration of unspecified amounts of equity and debt securities. We have the authority to issue 200,000,000 shares of capital stock, of which 180,000,000 shares are common stock and 20,000,000 are shares of preferred stock, par value $0.01 per share. As of December 31, 2022, we had 124,044,803 shares of common stock issued and outstanding and no shares of preferred stock were issued and outstanding.

Public Equity Offerings

In November 2021, we entered into two forward sale agreements relating to an underwritten registered public offering of 4,025,000 shares of our common stock at a public offering price of $185.00 per share and completed the offering on November 18, 2021 (the "November 2021 Forward Sale Agreements"). We did not initially receive any proceeds from the sale of shares of our common stock by the forward purchaser or its affiliates. In April 2022, we completed the physical settlement of the 4,025,000 shares of common stock and received aggregate net proceeds of $705.4 million. We used the net proceeds to repay borrowings outstanding under our Senior Credit Facility, and for working capital and general corporate purposes.

In March 2021, we priced a $1.1 billion underwritten public offering of an aggregate of 8,050,000 shares at a public offering price of $140.00 per share, before underwriting discounts and commissions. The offering consisted of 4,000,000 shares offered directly by us and 4,050,000 shares offered under a forward equity sales agreement. We sold the 4,000,000 shares on March 9, 2021 and received net proceeds of $537.6 million after deducting expenses related to the offering. In May and June 2021, we completed the physical settlement of the remaining 4,050,000 shares and received net proceeds of $539.7 million after deducting expenses related to the offering. Proceeds from the offering were used to acquire assets and pay down borrowings under our revolving line of credit.

At the Market Offering Sales Agreement

In December 2021, we entered into an At the Market Offering Sales Agreement with certain sales agents and forward sellers pursuant to which we may sell, from time to time, up to an aggregate gross sales price of $1.25 billion of our common stock (the "Sales Agreement"), through the sales agents, acting as our sales agents or, if applicable, as forward sellers, or directly to the sales agents as principals for their own accounts. The sales agents and forward sellers are entitled to compensation in an agreed amount not to exceed 2.0% of the gross price per share for any shares sold under the Sales Agreement. We simultaneously terminated our prior sales agreement upon entering into the Sales Agreement. Through December 2022, we had entered into forward sales agreements under our Sales Agreement for an aggregate gross sales price of $160.6 million.

During the three months ended September 30, 2022, we entered into forward sale agreements with respect to 15,000 shares of common stock under our Sales Agreement for $2.6 million. Additionally, we settled all of our outstanding forward sale agreements with respect to 1,526,212 shares of common stock which includes 620,109; 600,503; 290,600; and 15,000 shares of common stock from the three months ended December 31, 2021, March 31, June 30 and September 30, 2022 forward sale agreements, respectively. The net proceeds of $275.5 million from the settlement of these forward sale agreements were used to repay borrowings outstanding under our Senior Credit Facility.

During the three months ended June 30, 2022, we completed the physical settlement of 1,200,000 shares of common stock under our prior at the market offering program and received net proceeds of $229.5 million. Additionally, we entered into forward sales agreements with respect 290,600 shares of common stock for $50.1 million, under our Sales Agreement. These forward sale agreements were settled during the three months ended September 30, 2022.

During the three months ended March 31, 2022, we entered into forward sales agreements with respect to 600,503 shares of common stock for $107.9 million, under our Sales Agreement. These forward sale agreements were settled during the three months ended September 30, 2022.

During the year ended December 31, 2021, we entered into forward sale agreements with respect to 1,820,109 shares of common stock under our prior at the market offering program for $356.5 million. We completed the physical settlement of 1,200,000 and 620,109 shares of common stock during the three months ended June 30, 2022 and September 30, 2022, respectively.

Issuances of Common Stock and OP Units in Connection with the Acquisition of Certain Properties

Issuances of Common Stock

In April 2022, we issued 186,044 shares of common stock with a value of $33.9 million in connection with the acquisition of Park Holidays.

Issuances of Common OP Units

Year Ended December 31, 2022 and 2021	Common OP Units Issued		Related Acquisition
May 2022	10,854	(1)	Rudgate
May 2022	5,605		Kittery Point
February 2022	14,683		Jarrett Bay Boatworks
December 2021	17,707		Haas Lake RV Campground

(1) During the three months ended June 30, 2022, we acquired the noncontrolling equity interest held by third parties in Rudgate for a total purchase price of $3.1 million. As consideration, we issued 10,854 common OP units and paid the remainder of the purchase price in cash. The acquisition resulted in the Company owning a 100% controlling interest in Rudgate. Refer to Note 7, "Consolidated Variable Interest Entities," for additional information.

Issuances of Preferred OP Units

Issuance of Series E Preferred OP Units - In January 2020, we issued 90,000 Series E preferred OP units in connection with the acquisition of Sun Outdoors Cape Cod. The Series E preferred OP units have a stated issuance price of $100.00 per OP unit and carry a preferred return of 5.25% until the second anniversary of the issuance date. Commencing with the second anniversary of the issuance date, the Series E preferred OP units carry a preferred return of 5.5%. Commencing with the first anniversary of the issuance date, subject to certain limitations, each Series E preferred OP unit can be exchanged for our common stock equal to the quotient obtained by dividing $100.00 by $145.00 (as such ratio is subject to adjustments for certain capital events). As of December 31, 2022, 80,000 Series E preferred OP units were outstanding.

Conversions

Conversions to Common Stock - Subject to certain limitations, holders can convert certain series of OP units to shares of our common stock at any time. Below is the activity of conversions during the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021:

		Year Ended			
		December 31, 2022		December 31, 2021	
Series	Conversion Rate	Units / Shares Converted	Common Stock[1]	Units / Shares Converted	Common Stock[1]
Aspen preferred OP units	Various[2]	25,000	8,007	—	—
Common OP units	1.0000	150,393	150,393	86,364	86,364
Series A-1 preferred OP units	2.4390	67,476	164,566	19,710	48,067
Series C preferred OP units	1.1100	150	166	140	155
Series E preferred OP units	0.6897	10,000	6,896	—	—
Series H preferred OP units	0.6098	40	24	—	—
Series I preferred OP units	0.6098	922,000	562,195	—	—

(1) Calculation may yield minor differences due to rounding incorporated in the above numbers.

(2) Refer to Note 8, "Debt and Line of Credit," for additional detail on Aspen preferred OP unit conversions.

Distributions

Distributions declared for the three months ended December 31, 2022 were as follows:

Common Stock, Common OP units and Restricted Stock Distributions	Record Date	Payment Date	Distribution Per Share	Total Distribution (in Millions)
December 31, 2022	12/30/2022	1/17/2023	$ 0.88	$ 111.3

10. Share-Based Compensation

As of December 31, 2022, we had two share-based compensation plans: the Sun Communities, Inc. 2015 Equity Incentive Plan (as amended, the "2015 Equity Incentive Plan") and the First Amended and Restated 2004 Non-Employee Director Option Plan (as amended, the "2004 Non-Employee Director Option Plan"). We believe granting equity awards will provide certain executives, key employees and directors additional incentives to promote our financial success and promote employee and director retention by providing an opportunity to acquire or increase the direct proprietary interest of those individuals in our operations and future. Time based awards for directors generally vest over three years. Time based awards for key employees and executives generally vest over five years. Market condition awards for executives generally vest after three years.

Restricted Stock

The majority of our share-based compensation is awarded as service vesting restricted stock grants to executives and key employees. We have also awarded restricted stock to our non-employee directors. We measure the fair value associated with these awards using the closing price of our common stock as of the grant date to calculate compensation cost. Employee awards typically vest over several years and are subject to continued employment by the employee. Award recipients receive distribution payments on unvested shares of restricted stock.

First Amendment to the 2015 Equity Incentive Plan

At our 2022 Annual Meeting on May 17, 2022, our shareholders approved the First Amendment to the 2015 Equity Incentive Plan. This amendment increased the number of shares of common stock that may be issued under the 2015 Equity Incentive Plan to 4,750,000. As of December 31, 2022, there were 3,124,561 shares available for future issuance.

UK Sub-Plan

In April 2022, the Board of Directors adopted the UK Sub-Plan under the 2015 Equity Incentive Plan, which is solely applicable to employee participants located in the UK, and establishes certain rules and limitations for participation in the 2015 Equity Incentive Plan by UK employees for the purpose of complying with applicable UK laws.

Non-Employee Director Plans

2021 Non-Employee Directors Deferred Compensation Plan - In November 2021, we adopted the 2021 Non-Employee Directors Deferred Compensation Plan ("2021 Deferred Compensation Plan"). The 2021 Deferred Compensation Plan entitles a non-employee director to annually submit an election to defer all or a portion of his or her eligible share-based and cash compensation, effective starting January 2022.

2004 Non-Employee Director Option Plan - The director option plan was approved by our shareholders at the Annual Meeting of Shareholders held on July 19, 2012. The director option plan amended and restated in its entirety our 2004 Non-Employee Director Stock Option Plan. At the Annual Meeting of the Shareholders held on May 17, 2018, the shareholders approved the First Amendment to the Sun Communities, Inc. First Amended and Restated 2004 Non-Employee Director Option Plan to increase the number of authorized shares under the plan by 200,000 shares.

The types of awards that may be granted under the director option plan are options, restricted stock and OP units. Only non-employee directors are eligible to participate in the director option plan. The maximum number of options, restricted stock and OP units that may be issued under the director option plan is 375,000 shares. As of December 31, 2022, 157,965 shares remained available for future issuance.

During the years ended December 31, 2022 and 2021, shares were granted as follows:

Grant Period	Type	Plan	Shares Granted	Grant Date Fair Value Per Share		Vesting Type
2022	Key Employees	2015 Equity Incentive Plan	203,210	$ 179.23	(1)	Time Based
2022	Executive Officers	2015 Equity Incentive Plan	66,000	$ 178.20	(1)	Time Based
2022	Executive Officers	2015 Equity Incentive Plan	91,500	$ 124.88	(2)	Market Condition(3)
2022	Directors	2004 Non-Employee Director Option Plan	11,900	$ 197.00	(1)	Time Based
2021	Key Employees	2015 Equity Incentive Plan	93,910	$ 147.98	(1)	Time Based
2021	Executive Officers	2015 Equity Incentive Plan	83,888	$ 157.79	(1)	Time Based
2021	Executive Officers	2015 Equity Incentive Plan	101,100	$ 93.41	(2)	Market Condition(3)
2021	Directors	2004 Non-Employee Director Option Plan	11,709	$ 148.28	(1)	Time Based

(1) Represents the weighted average fair value per share of the closing price of our common stock on the dates the shares were awarded.

(2) Represents the weighted average fair value per share of the Monte Carlo simulation fair value price of our market condition awards on the dates the shares were awarded.

(3) Share-based compensation for restricted stock awards with market conditions is measured based on an estimate of shares expected to vest using a Monte Carlo simulation to determine fair value.

The following table summarizes our restricted stock activity for the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020 (in millions, except share and per share data):

	Number of Shares	Weighted Average Grant Date Fair Value	Fair Value of Shares Vested
Unvested restricted shares at January 1, 2020	813,041	$ 83.10	
Granted	261,731	$ 144.89	
Vested	(258,280)	$ 73.47	$ 19.0
Forfeited	(5,678)	$ 111.04	
Unvested restricted shares at December 31, 2020	810,814	$ 105.92	
Granted	290,607	$ 131.84	
Vested	(305,747)	$ 91.06	$ 27.8
Forfeited	(7,654)	$ 113.02	
Unvested restricted shares at December 31, 2021	788,020	$ 121.18	
Granted	372,610	$ 166.27	
Vested	(278,359)	$ 106.98	$ 29.8
Forfeited	(27,504)	$ 157.11	
Unvested restricted shares at December 31, 2022	854,767	$ 144.19	

Stock based compensation expense for restricted stock reported in General and Administrative Expenses in the accompanying Consolidated Statements of Operations was $37.6 million, $28.0 million and $22.7 million for the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020.

The remaining unrecognized share-based compensation cost, net related to our unvested restricted shares, which includes estimated forfeitures, as of December 31, 2022 was approximately $81.6 million and is expected to be recognized over a weighted average period of 1.7 years. Forfeitures are estimated at the grant date and are included monthly within compensation cost. The following table summarizes our expected share-based compensation cost, net related to our unvested restricted shares, in millions:

	2023	2024	2025	Thereafter
Expected share-based compensation costs, net	$ 31.6	$ 23.5	$ 14.9	$ 11.6

11. Segment Reporting

We group our segments into reportable segments that provide similar products and services. Each operating segment has discrete financial information evaluated regularly by our chief operating decision maker in managing the business, making operating decisions, allocating resources and evaluating operating performance. As described in Note 1, "Significant Accounting Policies," our three reportable segments are: (i) MH communities, (ii) RV communities and (iii) Marinas. Hybrid properties are classified to a segment based on the predominant site counts at the properties. We evaluate segment operating performance based on NOI.

A presentation of our segment financial information is summarized as follows (amounts in millions):

	Year Ended											
	December 31, 2022				December 31, 2021				December 31, 2020			
	MH	RV	Marina	Consolidated	MH	RV	Marina	Consolidated	MH	RV	Marina	Consolidated
Operating revenues	$1,422.8	$ 689.9	$ 786.9	$ 2,899.6	$1,059.7	$ 606.4	$ 564.1	$ 2,230.2	$ 902.3	$ 421.1	$ 47.6	$ 1,371.0
Operating expenses / Cost of sales	661.1	359.6	498.4	1,519.1	438.7	318.8	351.8	1,109.3	362.6	221.2	30.1	613.9
NOI	$ 761.7	$ 330.3	$ 288.5	$ 1,380.5	$ 621.0	$ 287.6	$ 212.3	$ 1,120.9	$ 539.7	$ 199.9	$ 17.5	$ 757.1
Adjustments to arrive at net income												
Interest income				35.2				12.2				10.1
Brokerage commissions and other revenues, net				34.9				30.2				17.2
General and administrative expense				(256.8)				(181.3)				(109.5)
Catastrophic event-related charges, net				(17.5)				(2.2)				(0.9)
Business combination expense, net				(24.7)				(1.4)				(23.0)
Depreciation and amortization				(604.8)				(522.7)				(376.9)
Loss on extinguishment of debt (see Note 8)				(4.4)				(8.1)				(5.2)
Interest expense				(229.8)				(158.6)				(129.1)
Interest on mandatorily redeemable preferred OP units / equity				(4.2)				(4.2)				(4.2)
Gain / (loss) on remeasurement of marketable securities				(53.4)				33.5				6.1
Gain / (loss) on foreign currency exchanges				5.4				(3.7)				7.7
Gain on dispositions of properties				12.2				108.1				5.6
Other expense, net				(2.1)				(12.1)				(5.2)
Gain / (loss) on remeasurement of notes receivable				(0.8)				0.7				(3.3)
Income from nonconsolidated affiliates (see Note 6)				2.9				4.0				1.7
Loss on remeasurement of investment in nonconsolidated affiliates				(2.7)				(0.2)				(1.6)
Current tax expense (see Note 12)				(10.3)				(1.2)				(0.8)
Deferred tax benefit / (expense) (see Note 12)				4.2				(0.1)				1.6
Net Income				263.8				413.8				147.4
Less: Preferred return to preferred OP units / equity interests				11.0				12.1				6.9
Less: Income attributable to noncontrolling interests				10.8				21.5				8.9
Net Income Attributable to SUI Common Shareholders				$ 242.0				$ 380.2				$ 131.6

	December 31, 2022				December 31, 2021			
	MH	RV	Marina	Consolidated	MH	RV	Marina	Consolidated
Identifiable Assets								
Investment property, net	$ 7,181.7	$ 3,744.3	$ 3,045.0	$ 13,971.0	$ 5,172.2	$ 3,639.0	$ 2,614.3	$ 11,425.5
Cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash	49.4	30.3	10.7	90.4	36.7	19.9	21.6	78.2
Marketable securities	82.4	44.9	—	127.3	121.0	65.9	—	186.9
Inventory of manufactured homes	189.1	13.6	—	202.7	44.3	6.8	—	51.1
Notes and other receivables, net	475.2	96.5	45.6	617.3	374.2	55.5	39.9	469.6
Goodwill	467.4	9.5	541.5	1,018.4	—	—	495.4	495.4
Other intangible assets, net	97.9	32.6	271.5	402.0	27.4	22.7	256.7	306.8
Other assets, net	356.1	63.0	236.0	655.1	198.0	63.6	219.0	480.6
Total Assets	$ 8,899.2	$ 4,034.7	$ 4,150.3	$ 17,084.2	$ 5,973.8	$ 3,873.4	$ 3,646.9	$ 13,494.1

12. Income Taxes

We have elected to be taxed as a REIT pursuant to Section 856(c) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended ("Code"). In order for us to qualify as a REIT, at least 95.0% of our gross income in any year must be derived from qualifying sources. In addition, a REIT must distribute annually at least 90.0% of its REIT taxable income (calculated without any deduction for dividends paid and excluding capital gain) to its shareholders and meet other tests.

Qualification as a REIT involves the satisfaction of numerous requirements (on an annual and quarterly basis) established under highly technical and complex Code provisions for which there are limited judicial or administrative interpretations and involves the determination of various factual matters and circumstances not entirely within our control. In addition, frequent changes occur in the area of REIT taxation, which requires us to continually monitor our tax status. We analyzed the various REIT tests and confirmed that we continued to qualify as a REIT for the year ended December 31, 2022.

As a REIT, we generally will not be subject to U.S. federal income taxes at the corporate level on the ordinary taxable income we distribute to our shareholders as dividends. If we fail to qualify as a REIT in any taxable year, our taxable income could be subject to U.S. federal income tax at regular corporate rates. Even if we qualify as a REIT, we may be subject to certain state and local income taxes, as well as U.S. federal income and excise taxes on our undistributed income. In addition, taxable income from non-REIT activities managed through taxable REIT subsidiaries is subject to federal, state and local income taxes. We are also subject to local income taxes in Canada, Puerto Rico and the UK due to certain properties located in those jurisdictions. We do not provide for withholding taxes on our undistributed earnings from our Canadian subsidiaries as they are reinvested and will continue to be reinvested indefinitely outside of the U.S. However, we are subject to Australian withholding taxes on distributions from our investment in Ingenia Communities Group. As currently structured, we are not subject to UK withholding taxes on distributions from our UK properties.

For income tax purposes, distributions paid to common shareholders consist of ordinary income, capital gains, and return of capital. For the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020, distributions paid per share were taxable as follows (unaudited / rounded):

	Year Ended					
	December 31, 2022		December 31, 2021		December 31, 2020	
	Amount	Percentage	Amount	Percentage	Amount	Percentage
Ordinary income[(1)]	$ 2.55	73.62 %	$ 2.31	70.47 %	$ 2.14	68.54 %
Capital gain	—	— %	—	— %	0.06	1.92 %
Return of capital	0.92	26.38 %	0.97	29.53 %	0.92	29.54 %
Total distributions declared	$ 3.47	100.00 %	$ 3.28	100.00 %	$ 3.12	100.00 %

[(1)] 98.9356% of the ordinary taxable dividend qualifies as a Section 199A dividend for 2022 and 1.0644% of the ordinary taxable dividend qualifies as a Qualified Dividend for 2022.

The components of our provision / (benefit) for income taxes attributable to continuing operations for the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020 are as follows (amounts in millions):

	Year Ended		
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020
Federal			
Current	$ —	$ —	$ (0.8)
Deferred	—	—	(0.6)
State and Local			
Current	2.3	1.1	1.5
Deferred	—	(0.1)	—
Foreign			
Current	8.0	0.1	0.1
Deferred	(4.2)	0.2	(1.0)
Total provision / (benefit)	$ 6.1	$ 1.3	$ (0.8)

A reconciliation of the provision / (benefit) for income taxes with the amount computed by applying the statutory federal income tax rate to income before provision for income taxes for the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020 is as follows (amounts in millions):

	Year Ended					
	December 31, 2022		December 31, 2021		December 31, 2020	
Pre-tax income / (loss) attributable to taxable subsidiaries	$ 11.4		$ (5.2)		$ 8.4	
Federal provision / (benefit) at statutory tax rate	2.4	21.0 %	(1.1)	21.0 %	(1.8)	21.0 %
State and local taxes, net of federal benefit	0.7	6.5 %	0.2	(3.8)%	0.7	(8.6)%
Rate differential	(0.4)	(3.5)%	0.1	(2.7)%	(0.2)	2.8 %
Change in valuation allowance	2.8	24.5 %	3.4	(65.0)%	1.3	(15.8)%
Others	(1.0)	(8.5)%	(2.1)	39.8 %	(1.6)	19.5 %
Tax provision / (benefit) - taxable subsidiaries	4.5	40.0 %	0.5	(10.7)%	(1.6)	18.9 %
Other state taxes - flow through subsidiaries	1.6		0.8		0.8	
Total provision / (benefit)	$ 6.1		$ 1.3		$ (0.8)	

Deferred tax assets and liabilities reflect the impact of temporary differences between the amounts of assets and liabilities for financial reporting purposes and the basis of such assets and liabilities as measured by tax laws. Deferred tax assets are reduced, if necessary, by a valuation allowance to the amount where realization is more likely than not assured after considering all available evidence. Our temporary differences primarily relate to net operating loss carryforwards, and depreciation and basis differences between tax and GAAP. Our deferred tax assets that have a full valuation allowance relate to our taxable REIT subsidiaries.

The deferred tax assets and liabilities included in the Consolidated Balance Sheets are comprised of the following tax effects of temporary differences and based on the most recent tax rate legislation (amounts in millions):

	As of		
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020
Deferred Tax Assets			
NOL carryforwards	$ 25.9	$ 26.2	$ 19.5
Depreciation and basis differences	26.0	23.7	32.9
Restricted interest carryforwards	25.2	—	—
Other	4.9	0.1	(0.6)
Gross deferred tax assets	82.0	50.0	51.8
Valuation allowance	(49.8)	(47.0)	(44.0)
Net deferred tax assets[1]	32.2	3.0	7.8
Deferred Tax Liabilities			
Basis differences - US assets	—	(1.2)	(5.7)
Basis differences - foreign investment[2]	(340.8)	(22.5)	(22.7)
Gross deferred tax liabilities[3]	(340.8)	(23.7)	(28.4)
Net Deferred Tax Liability	$ (308.6)	$ (20.7)	$ (20.6)

[1] Net deferred tax assets are included within Other assets, net in our Consolidated Balance Sheets.

[2] Balance as of December 31, 2022 relates to basis differences in our foreign investments in properties in the UK and Canada.

[3] Gross deferred tax liabilities are included within Other liabilities in our Consolidated Balance Sheets.

Our U.S. taxable REIT subsidiaries operating loss carryforwards are $120.8 million, or $25.1 million after tax, including SHS loss carryforwards of $118.2 million, or $24.8 million after tax, as of December 31, 2022. The loss carryforwards will begin to expire in 2023 through 2035 if not offset by future taxable income. In addition, our Canadian subsidiaries have operating loss carryforwards of $3.1 million, or $0.8 million after tax, as of December 31, 2022. The loss carryforwards will begin to expire in 2036 through 2040 if not offset by future taxable income.

We had no unrecognized tax benefits as of December 31, 2022 and 2021. We expect no significant increases or decreases in unrecognized tax benefits due to changes in tax positions within one year of December 31, 2022.

We classify certain state taxes as income taxes for financial reporting purposes. We recorded a provision for state income taxes of $2.3 million for the year ended December 31, 2022, $1.1 million for the year ended December 31, 2021, and $1.5 million for the year ended December 31, 2020.

Our policy is to report income tax penalties and income tax related interest expense as a component of income tax expense. No interest or penalty associated with any unrecognized income tax provision or benefit was accrued, nor was any income tax related interest or penalty recognized during the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020.

13. Earnings Per Share

Earnings per share ("EPS") is computed by dividing net income by the weighted average number of common shares outstanding during the period on a basic and diluted basis. We calculate diluted EPS using the more dilutive of the treasury stock method and the two-class method for stock option and restricted common shares, the treasury stock method for forward equity sales and the if converted method for convertible units.

From time to time, we enter into forward equity sales agreements, which are discussed in Note 9, "Equity and Temporary Equity." We considered the potential dilution resulting from the forward equity sales agreements on the EPS calculations. At inception, the agreements do not have an effect on the computation of basic EPS as no shares are delivered unless there is a physical settlement. Common shares issued upon the physical settlement of the forward equity sales agreements, weighted for the period these common shares are outstanding, are included in the denominator of basic EPS. To determine the dilution resulting from the forward equity sales agreements during the period of time prior to settlement, we calculate the number of weighted-average shares outstanding - diluted in accordance with the treasury stock method.

Our potentially dilutive securities include our potential common shares related to our forward equity offerings, our unvested restricted common shares, and our Operating Partnership outstanding common OP units, Series A-1 preferred OP units, Series A-3 preferred OP units, Series C preferred OP units, Series D preferred OP units, Series E preferred OP units, Series F preferred OP units, Series G preferred OP units, Series H preferred OP units, Series J preferred OP units and Aspen preferred OP Units, which, if converted or exercised, may impact dilution.

Diluted EPS considers the impact of potentially dilutive securities except when the potential common shares have an anti-dilutive effect. Our unvested restricted stock common shares contain rights to receive non-forfeitable distributions and participate equally with common stock with respect to distributions issued or declared, and thus, are participating securities, requiring the two-class method of computing EPS. In calculating the two-class method, undistributed earnings are allocated to both common shares and participating securities based on the weighted average number of shares outstanding during the period. The two-class method determines EPS by (1) dividing the sum of distributed earnings allocated to common shareholders and undistributed earnings allocated to common shareholders by the weighted average number of shares of common stock outstanding for the period; and (2) dividing the sum of distributed earnings allocated to participating securities and undistributed earnings allocated to participating securities by the weighted average number of shares of participating securities for the period. The remaining potential dilutive common shares do not contain rights to distributions and are included in the computation of diluted EPS.

Computations of basic and diluted EPS were as follows (in millions, except per share data):

	Year Ended		
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020
Numerator			
Net Income Attributable to SUI Common Shareholders	$ 242.0	$ 380.2	$ 131.6
Less: allocation to restricted stock awards	1.4	2.4	0.8
Basic earnings - Net Income attributable to common shareholders after allocation to restricted stock awards	$ 240.6	$ 377.8	$ 130.8
Add: allocation to common and preferred OP units dilutive effect	4.7	8.6	—
Add: allocation to restricted stock awards	—	—	—
Diluted earnings - Net income attributable to common shareholders after allocation to common and preferred OP units[1]	$ 245.3	$ 386.4	$ 130.8
Denominator			
Weighted average common shares outstanding	$ 120.2	$ 112.6	$ 97.5
Add: common shares dilutive effect: Forward Equity Offering	0.2	—	—
Add: dilutive restricted stock	—	—	—
Add: common and preferred OP units dilutive effect	2.5	2.5	—
Diluted weighted average common shares and securities[1]	$ 122.9	$ 115.1	$ 97.5
EPS Available to Common Shareholders After Allocation			
Basic EPS	$ 2.00	$ 3.36	$ 1.34
Diluted EPS[1]	$ 2.00	$ 3.36	$ 1.34

[1] For the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020, diluted earnings per share was calculated using the two-class method for restricted stock awards as the application of this method resulted in a more diluted earnings per share during those periods.

We have excluded certain convertible securities from the computation of diluted EPS because the inclusion of those securities would have been anti-dilutive for the periods presented. The following table presents the outstanding securities that were excluded from the computation of diluted EPS as of December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020 (amounts in thousands):

	Year Ended		
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020
Common OP units	—	—	2,607
A-1 preferred OP units	208	275	295
A-3 preferred OP units	40	40	40
Aspen preferred OP units	1,259	1,284	1,284
Series C preferred OP units	306	306	306
Series D preferred OP units	489	489	489
Series E preferred OP units	80	90	90
Series F preferred OP units	90	90	90
Series G preferred OP units	241	241	241
Series H preferred OP units	581	581	581
Series I preferred OP units	—	922	922
Series J preferred OP units	240	240	—
Total Securities	3,534	4,558	6,945

14. Derivative Financial Instruments

We hold treasury rate lock contracts, interest rate swaps, and forward swaps for interest rate risk management purposes. We do not enter into derivative instruments for speculative purposes.

During the three months ended June 30, 2022, in connection with the 2032 Notes issuance, we settled four 10-year treasury rate lock contracts totaling $600.0 million and received a settlement payment of $35.3 million. As of the settlement date, the net accumulated gain included in AOCI is being reclassified into earnings as a reduction to interest expense on a straight-line basis over the 10-year term of the hedged transaction.

During the year ended December 31, 2022, we entered into two treasury rate lock contracts and one forward swap contract with an aggregate notional value of $250.0 million to hedge interest rate risk associated with the future issuance of long-term debt. We also entered into two interest rate swap agreements to hedge variable rate borrowings of £400.0 million (equivalent to $483.6 million as of December 31, 2022) under the term loan on our Senior Credit Facility. The interest rate swaps locked in a total fixed rate, inclusive of spread, of 3.66% through the term loan maturity date of April 7, 2025.

Refer to Note 20, "Subsequent Events," for information regarding additional derivatives transactions subsequent to year end.

The following table presents the gross fair value amounts of our derivative financial instruments and the associated notional amounts (in millions):

	December 31, 2022			December 31, 2021		
Derivatives designated as cash flow hedges	**Notional**	**Fair Value of Assets[1]**	**Fair Value of Liabilities**	**Notional**	**Fair Value of Assets[1]**	**Fair Value of Liabilities**
Interest rate derivatives	$ 733.6	$ 32.0	$ —	$ 150.0	$ 0.4	$ —

[1] Included within Other Assets, net on the Consolidated Balance Sheets.

Refer to Note 15, "Fair Value of Financial Instruments," for additional information related to the fair value methodology used for derivative financial instruments.

The following table presents the gains on derivatives in cash flow hedging relationships recognized in Other Comprehensive Income (in millions):

	Year Ended		
Derivatives designated as cash flow hedges	**December 31, 2022**	**December 31, 2021**	**December 31, 2020**
Interest rate derivatives	$ 64.3	$ 0.4	$ —

The following table presents the amount of gains on derivative instruments reclassified from Accumulated Other Comprehensive Income into earnings (in millions):

		Year Ended		
Derivatives designated as cash flow hedges	**Financial Statement Classification**	**December 31, 2022**	**December 31, 2021**	**December 31, 2020**
Interest rate derivatives	Interest expense	$ 1.3	$ —	$ —

15. Fair Value of Financial Instruments

Our financial instruments consist primarily of cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash, marketable securities, notes and other receivables, derivatives assets, debt, warrants and other liabilities. We utilize fair value measurements to record fair value adjustments to certain assets and liabilities and to determine fair value disclosures, pursuant to ASC 820, "*Fair Value Measurements and Disclosures*."

Assets by Hierarchy Level

The table below sets forth our financial assets and liabilities (in millions) that required disclosure of fair value on a recurring basis as of December 31, 2022. The table presents the carrying values and fair values of our financial instruments as of December 31, 2022 and 2021, that were measured using the valuation techniques described in Note 1, "Significant Accounting Policies,". The table excludes other financial instruments such as other receivables and accounts payable as the carrying values associated with these instruments approximate their fair value since their maturities are less than one year. These are classified as Level 1 in the hierarchy.

	December 31, 2022				
Financial Assets	**Carrying Value**	**Quoted Prices in Active Markets for Identical Assets and Liabilities (Level 1)**	**Significant Other Observable Inputs (Level 2)**	**Significant Unobservable Inputs (Level 3)**	**Fair Value**
Cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash	$ 90.4	$ 90.4	$ —	$ —	$ 90.4
Marketable securities	127.3	127.3	—	—	127.3
Installment notes receivable on manufactured homes, net	65.9	—	—	65.9	65.9
Notes receivable from real estate developers and operators	305.2	—	—	305.2	305.2
Derivative assets	32.0	—	32.0	—	32.0
Total assets measured at fair value	$ 620.8	$ 217.7	$ 32.0	$ 371.1	$ 620.8
Financial Liabilities					
Secured debt	$ 3,217.8	$ —	$ 3,217.8	$ —	$ 2,814.1
Unsecured debt					
Senior unsecured notes	1,779.6	—	1,779.6	—	1,432.7
Line of credit and other unsecured debt	2,199.8	—	2,199.8	—	2,199.8
Total unsecured debt	3,979.4	—	3,979.4	—	3,632.5
Other financial liabilities (contingent consideration)	20.2	—	—	20.2	20.2
Total liabilities measured at fair value	$ 7,217.4	$ —	$ 7,197.2	$ 20.2	$ 6,466.8

	December 31, 2021				
Financial Assets	**Carrying Value**	**Quoted Prices in Active Markets for Identical Assets and Liabilities (Level 1)**	**Significant Other Observable Inputs (Level 2)**	**Significant Unobservable Inputs (Level 3)**	**Fair Value**
Cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash	$ 78.2	$ 78.2	$ —	$ —	$ 78.2
Marketable securities	186.9	186.9	—	—	186.9
Installment notes receivable on manufactured homes, net	79.1	—	—	79.1	79.1
Notes receivable from real estate developers and operators	284.0	—	—	284.0	284.0
Derivative assets	0.4	—	0.4	—	0.4
Total assets measured at fair value	$ 628.6	$ 265.1	$ 0.4	$ 363.1	$ 628.6
Financial Liabilities					
Secured debt	$ 3,380.7	$ —	$ 3,380.7	$ —	$ 3,405.9
Unsecured debt					
Senior unsecured notes	1,186.4	—	1,186.4	—	1,201.8
Line of credit and other unsecured debt	1,104.7	—	1,104.7	—	1,104.7
Total unsecured debt	2,291.1	—	2,291.1	—	2,306.5
Other financial liabilities (contingent consideration)[1]	20.2	—	—	20.2	20.2
Total liabilities measured at fair value	$ 5,692.0	$ —	$ 5,671.8	$ 20.2	$ 5,732.6

[1] Balance updated during the three months ended March 31, 2022 to include contingent consideration related to a marina acquisition. This contingent consideration was included within Other liabilities on the Consolidated Balance Sheets at December 31, 2021.

We utilize fair value measurements to record fair value adjustments to certain assets and liabilities and to determine fair value disclosures. The following methods and assumptions were used in order to estimate the fair value of each class of financial instruments for which it is practicable to estimate that value:

Cash, Cash Equivalents and Restricted Cash

The carrying values of cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash approximate their fair market values due to the short-term nature of the instruments. These are classified as Level 1 in the hierarchy.

Marketable Securities

Marketable securities held by us and accounted for under ASC 321 "*Investments - Equity Securities*" are measured at fair value. Any change in fair value is recognized in the Consolidated Statement of Operations in Gain / (loss) on remeasurement of marketable securities in accordance with ASU 2016-01 "*Financial Instruments - Overall (Subtopic 825-10): Recognition and measurement of financial assets and financial liabilities*." The fair value is measured by the quoted unadjusted share price which is readily available in active markets (Level 1).

The change in the marketable securities balance is as follows (in millions):

	Year Ended	
	December 31, 2022	**December 31, 2021**
Beginning Balance	$ 186.9	$ 124.7
Additional purchases	—	35.5
Change in fair value measurement	(53.4)	33.4
Foreign currency translation adjustment	(7.7)	(9.2)
Dividend reinvestment, net of tax	1.5	2.5
Ending Balance	$ 127.3	$ 186.9

Installment Notes Receivable on Manufactured Homes

Installment notes receivable on manufactured homes are recorded at fair value and are measured using model-derived indicative pricing using primarily unobservable inputs, inclusive of default rates, interest rates and recovery rates (Level 3). Refer to Note 4, "Notes and Other Receivables," for additional information.

Notes Receivable from Real Estate Developers and Operators

Notes receivable from real estate developers and operators are recorded at fair value and are measured using model-derived indicative pricing using primarily unobservable inputs including interest rates and counterparty performance (Level 3). The carrying values of the notes generally approximate their fair market values either due to the nature of the note and / or the note being secured by underlying collateral and / or personal guarantees. Refer to Note 4, "Notes and Other Receivables," for additional information.

Derivatives Assets - Interest Rate Derivatives

Interest rate derivatives are recorded at fair value and consist of treasury rate lock contracts, interest rate swaps and forward swaps. The fair value of these financial instruments are measured using observable inputs based on the 10 year Treasury note rate and the weighted average Daily SONIA Rate, respectively (Level 2).

Secured Debt

Secured debt consists primarily of our mortgage term loans. The fair value of mortgage term loans is based on the estimates of management and on rates currently quoted, rates currently prevailing for comparable loans and instruments of comparable maturities (Level 2). Refer to Note 8, "Debt and Line of Credit," for additional information.

Unsecured Debt

Senior unsecured notes - the fair value of senior unsecured notes is based on the estimates of management and on rates currently quoted, rates currently prevailing for comparable loans and instruments of comparable maturities (Level 2). Refer to Note 8, "Debt and Line of Credit," for additional information.

Line of credit and other unsecured debt - consists primarily of our Senior Credit Facility. We have variable rates on our Senior Credit Facility. The fair value of the debt with variable rates approximates carrying value as the interest rates of these amounts approximate market rates. The estimated fair value of our indebtedness as of December 31, 2022 approximated its gross carrying value.

Other Financial Liabilities

We estimate the fair value of contingent consideration liabilities based on valuation models using significant unobservable inputs that generally consider discounting of future cash flows using market interest rates and adjusting for non-performance risk over the remaining term of the liability (Level 3).

Level 3 Reconciliation, Measurements and Transfers

We review the fair value hierarchy classifications each reporting period. Changes in the observability of the valuation attributes may result in a reclassification of certain financial assets or liabilities. Such reclassifications are reported as transfers in and out of Level 3 at the beginning fair value for the reporting period in which the changes occur. Availability of secondary market activity and consistency of pricing from third-party sources impacts our ability to classify securities as Level 2 or Level 3. There were no transfers into or out of Level 3 during the year ended December 31, 2022. During the year ended December 31, 2021, our assessment resulted in a net transfer into Level 3 of $138.5 million related to installment notes receivable on manufactured homes and notes from real estate developers.

The following tables summarize changes to our financial instruments carried at fair value and classified within Level 3 of the fair value hierarchy for the year ended December 31, 2022 and 2021 (in millions):

	Year Ended				
	December 31, 2022			December 31, 2021	
Assets:	Installment Notes Receivable on MH, net	Notes Receivable From Real Estate Developers and Operators	Warrants	Installment Notes Receivable on MH, net	Notes Receivable From Real Estate Developers and Operators
Level 3 beginning balance at December 31, 2022 and 2021	$ 79.1	$ 284.0	$ —	$ —	$ —
Transfer to level 3	—	—		85.9	52.6
Realized gains / (losses)[1]	(0.8)	—	(3.4)	0.7	—
Purchases and issuances	1.0	79.3	3.4	8.6	239.7
Sales and settlements	(13.4)	(34.9)	—	(14.6)	(13.0)
Dispositions of properties	—	—	—	(1.9)	—
Foreign currency exchange losses	—	(23.3)	—	—	—
Other adjustments	—	0.1	—	0.4	4.7
Level 3 ending balance at December 31, 2022 and 2021	$ 65.9	$ 305.2	$ —	$ 79.1	$ 284.0

	Year Ended	
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021
Liabilities:	Other Liabilities (Contingent Consideration)	Other Liabilities (Contingent Consideration)
Level 3 beginning balance at December 31, 2022 and 2021	$ 20.2	$ 15.8
Realized losses[1]	—	9.3
Purchases and issuances	—	26.5
Sales and settlements	—	(33.7)
Other adjustments	—	2.3
Level 3 ending balance at December 31, 2022 and 2021	$ 20.2	$ 20.2

[1] Includes realized gains / losses recorded in earnings within the following line items on the Consolidated Income Statements: Warrants - Income from nonconsolidated affiliates; Installment Notes Receivable on MH, net - Gain / (loss) on remeasurement of notes receivable; Contingent Consideration - Other expense, net.

Although we have determined the estimated fair value amounts using available market information and commonly accepted valuation methodologies, considerable judgment is required in interpreting market data to develop fair value estimates. The fair value estimates are based on information available as of December 31, 2022. As such, our estimates of fair value could differ significantly from the actual carrying value.

16. Commitments and Contingencies

Legal Proceedings

We are involved in various legal proceedings arising in the ordinary course of business. All such proceedings, taken together, are not expected to have a material adverse impact on our results of operations or financial condition.

Catastrophic Event-Related Charges

In September 2022, Hurricane Ian made landfall on Florida's western coast. The storm primarily affected three RV properties in the Fort Myers area, comprising approximately 2,500 sites. These properties sustained significant flooding and wind damage from the hurricane. At other affected MH and RV properties, most of the damage was limited to trees, roofs, fences, skirting and carports. At affected marina properties, seawalls, docks, buildings, and landscaping sustained wind and water damage.

During the year ended December 31, 2022, we recognized charges totaling $72.2 million comprised of $43.6 million for debris and tree removal, common area repairs and minor flooding damage, as well as $28.6 million for impaired assets, comprised of $22.5 million primarily in the RV segment and $6.1 million in the Marina segment. These charges were partially offset by estimated insurance recoveries of $54.9 million, resulting in net charges of $17.3 million related to Hurricane Ian, recognized as Catastrophic event-related charges, net in our Consolidated Statements of Operations for the year ended December 31, 2022.

We maintain property, casualty, flood and business interruption insurance for our community portfolio, subject to customary deductibles and limits. As of December 31, 2022, we had not received any insurance recoveries. Refer to Note 20, "Subsequent Events," for information regarding insurance recoveries received subsequent to year end.

The foregoing estimates are based on current information available, and we continue to assess these estimates. Actual charges and insurance recoveries could vary significantly from these estimates. Any changes to these estimates will be recognized in the period(s) in which they are determined.

17. Leases

Lessee Accounting

We lease land under non-cancelable operating leases at certain MH, RV and marina properties expiring at various dates through 2085. The majority of the leases have terms requiring fixed payments plus additional rents based on a percentage of revenues at those properties. We also have other operating leases, primarily office space and equipment expiring at various dates through 2027.

Future minimum lease payments under non-cancellable leases as of December 31, 2022 where we are the lessee include:

Maturity of Lease Liabilities (in millions)	Operating Leases	Finance Leases	Total
2023	$ 13.6	$ 1.0	$ 14.6
2024	13.6	4.6	18.2
2025	13.2	0.5	13.7
2026	11.6	0.5	12.1
2027	9.6	0.5	10.1
Thereafter	237.6	21.8	259.4
Total Lease Payments	$ 299.2	$ 28.9	$ 328.1
Less: Imputed interest	(138.9)	(13.9)	(152.8)
Present Value of Lease Liabilities	$ 160.3	$ 15.0	$ 175.3

Right-of-use ("ROU") assets and lease liabilities for finance and operating leases as included in our Consolidated Balance Sheets are as follows (in millions):

Description	Financial Statement Classification	As of December 31, 2022	As of December 31, 2021
Lease Assets			
Finance lease, ROU asset, net of accumulated amortization	Investment property, net	$ 32.2	$ 4.3
Operating lease, ROU asset, net	Other assets, net	$ 189.4	$ 138.2
Below market operating leases, net	Other assets, net	$ 90.9	$ 93.1
Lease Liabilities			
Finance lease liabilities	Other liabilities	$ 15.0	$ 4.2
Operating lease liabilities	Other liabilities	$ 160.3	$ 129.2

Lease expense for finance and operating leases, and variable and short term lease costs as included in our Consolidated Statements of Operations are as follows (in millions):

Description	Financial Statement Classification	Year Ended December 31, 2022	Year Ended December 31, 2021	Year Ended December 31, 2020
Finance Lease Expense				
Amortization of ROU assets	Depreciation and amortization	$ 2.7	$ —	$ —
Interest on lease liabilities	Interest expense	0.5	0.2	0.1
Operating lease cost	General and administrative expense, Property operating and maintenance, Depreciation and amortization	8.5	11.4	4.3
Operating lease impairment[1]	Other expense, net	4.0	—	—
Variable lease cost	Property operating and maintenance	2.9	6.6	2.3
Short term lease cost	Property operating and maintenance	0.1	0.2	—
Total Lease Expense		$ 18.7	$ 18.4	$ 6.7

[1] Refer to Note 1, "Significant Accounting Policies," for additional detail.

Lease term, discount rates and additional information for finance and operating leases are as follows:

Lease Term and Discount Rate	As of December 31, 2022
Weighted-average Remaining Lease Terms (years)	
Finance lease	37.87
Operating lease	33.97
Weighted-average Discount Rate	
Finance lease	3.38 %
Operating lease	3.80 %

Other Information (in millions)	Year Ended December 31, 2022	Year Ended December 31, 2021	Year Ended December 31, 2020
Cash Paid for Amounts Included in the Measurement of Lease Liabilities			
Operating cash flow from operating leases	$ 12.1	$ 6.6	$ 2.7
Financing cash flow from finance leases	6.2	0.3	0.1
Total Cash Paid On Lease Liabilities	$ 18.3	$ 6.9	$ 2.8

During the quarter ended December 31, 2022, we vacated certain of our leased spaces to better align with our needs and workplace strategies. As a result, we impaired the corresponding operating lease right of use assets, resulting in a charge of $4.0 million recorded within Other expense, net within the Consolidated Statement of Operations.

Lessor Accounting

We are not the lessor for any finance leases at our MH, RV or marina properties as of December 31, 2022.

Nearly all of our operating leases at our MH and RV properties where we are the lessor are either month to month or for a time period not to exceed one year. As of December 31, 2022, future minimum lease payments would not exceed 12 months.

Future minimum lease payments under non-cancellable leases at our RV communities and marinas at the year ended December 31, 2022 where we are the lessor include:

Maturity of Lease Payments (in millions)	Operating Leases
2023	$ 26.7
2024	17.0
2025	8.9
2026	5.1
2027	4.4
Thereafter	40.7
Total Undiscounted Cash Flows	$ 102.8

The components of lease income for our operating leases, as included in our Consolidated Statements of Operations are as follows (in millions):

		Year Ended		
Description	Financial Statement Classification	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020
Operating Leases				
Fixed lease income	Income from real property; Brokerage commissions and other revenue, net	$ 28.9	$ 23.0	$ 3.3
Variable lease income[(1)]	Income from real property; Brokerage commissions and other revenue, net	$ 2.9	$ 5.7	$ 2.0

[(1)] Consists of rent primarily based on a percentage of acquisition costs and net operating income.

During the year ended December 31, 2021, we terminated our operating ground lease agreements at two properties and settled a contingent consideration earn-out provision in the amount of $17.2 million. As these properties were deemed asset acquisitions, the contingent consideration payment was recognized as an additional purchase price within Land improvements and buildings in the Consolidated Balance Sheets, and within Acquisition of properties, net of cash acquired, in the Consolidated Statement of Cash Flows.
In conjunction with the termination, we entered into management agreements with the previous operators to manage these properties effective January 1, 2022.

During the year ended December 31, 2021, we terminated our operating ground lease agreement at one property and settled a contingent consideration earnout provision in the amount of $20.1 million. The initial contingent consideration liability of $9.8 million was recognized at acquisition within Investment property in the Consolidated Balance Sheets, and within financing in the Consolidated Statement of Cash Flows. As this property was deemed a business combination, incremental contingent consideration expense of $10.3 million was recognized within Other expense, net in the Consolidated Statement of Operations and within Operating in the Consolidated Statement of Cash Flows. In conjunction with the termination, we entered into a management agreement with the previous operator to manage the property effective January 1, 2022.

Failed Sale Leaseback

In connection with our acquisition of Park Holidays, we assumed ground lease arrangements for 34 UK properties that we concluded to be failed sale-leaseback transactions under ASC Topic 842, "*Leases*." The arrangements have maturities ranging from 2117 through 2197 with an option to repurchase for £1.00 at the end of the term. The obligation related to the underlying ground leases has been recorded as a financial liability of $339.7 million as of December 31, 2022. The financial liability is recorded within Other Liabilities on the Consolidated Balance Sheets. The following table presents the future minimum rental payments for this financial liability as of December 31, 2022:

Maturity of Financial Liability (in millions)	December 31, 2022
2023	$ 8.0
2024	11.2
2025	11.2
2026	11.3
2027	11.4
Thereafter	1,685.7
Total Payments	$ 1,738.8
Less: Imputed interest	(1,399.1)
Present Value of Financial Liability	$ 339.7

18. Related Party Transactions

Lease of Executive Offices - Gary A. Shiffman, together with certain of his family members, indirectly owns an equity interest of approximately 28.1% in American Center LLC, the entity from which we lease office space for our principal executive offices. Each of Brian M. Hermelin, Ronald A. Klein and Arthur A. Weiss indirectly owns less than one percent interest in American Center LLC. Mr. Shiffman is our Chief Executive Officer and Chairman of the Board. Each of Mr. Hermelin, Mr. Klein and Mr. Weiss is a director of the Company. Under this agreement, we lease approximately 60,261 rentable square feet of permanent space. The lease agreement includes annual graduated rent increases through the initial end date of October 31, 2026. As of December 31, 2022, the average gross base rent was $20.45 per square foot. Each of Mr. Shiffman, Mr. Hermelin, Mr. Klein and Mr. Weiss may have a conflict of interest with respect to his obligations as our officer and / or director and his ownership interest in American Center LLC.

Use of Airplane - Gary A. Shiffman is the beneficial owner of an airplane that we use from time to time for business purposes. During the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020, we paid $0.7 million, $0.7 million and $0.3 million for the use of the airplane, respectively. Mr. Shiffman may have a conflict of interest with respect to his obligations as our officer and director and his ownership interest in the airplane.

Telephone Services - Brian M. Hermelin is a principal and a beneficial owner of an entity that installs and maintains emergency telephone systems at our properties. During the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020, we paid $0.2 million for these services, respectively. Mr. Hermelin may have a conflict of interest with respect to his obligations as our director and his position with and ownership interest in the provider of these services.

Legal Counsel - Arthur A. Weiss is a partner at Taft Stettinius & Hollister LLP (formerly Jaffe, Raitt, Heuer, & Weiss, Professional Corporation) which acts as our general counsel and represents us in various matters. We incurred legal fees and expenses owed to this law firm of approximately $9.7 million, $10.3 million and $13.3 million in the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021, and 2020, respectively.

Tax Consequences Upon Sale of Properties - Gary A. Shiffman holds limited partnership interests in the Operating Partnership which were received in connection with the contribution of properties from partnerships previously affiliated with him. Prior to any redemption of these limited partnership interests for our common stock, Mr. Shiffman will have tax consequences different from those on us and our public shareholders upon the sale of any of these partnerships. Therefore, we and Mr. Shiffman may have different objectives regarding the appropriate pricing and timing of any sale of those properties.

Transactions with Immediate Family Members - Adam Shiffman, the son of Gary A. Shiffman, the Company's Chairman, President and Chief Executive Officer, was appointed as the Company's Regional Vice President of Operations and Sales in September 2021. Adam Shiffman's aggregate annual compensation was approximately $135,000 for the fiscal year ended December 31, 2022.

19. Recent Accounting Pronouncements

Recent Accounting Pronouncements - Adopted

In August 2020, the FASB issued ASU 2020-06, "*Debt—Debt with Conversion and Other Options (Subtopic 470-20) and Derivatives and Hedging—Contracts in Entity's Own Equity (Subtopic 815-40): Accounting for Convertible Instruments and Contracts in an Entity's Own Equity*." This update simplifies the accounting for convertible instruments by eliminating the models that require separation of a cash conversion or beneficial conversion feature from the host contract. Under the amended guidance, a convertible debt instrument is treated as one liability accounted for at its amortized cost and convertible preferred stock is considered one equity instrument accounted for at its historical cost, unless (a) there are other features that require bifurcation as a derivative, or (b) convertible debt was issued at a substantial premium. This update also eliminates several triggers for derivative accounting, including a requirement to settle certain contracts by delivering registered shares. Additionally, this update provides clarifications to improve the consistency of EPS calculations. We adopted the ASU on January 1, 2022. The adoption of this ASU did not have an impact on our Consolidated Financial Statements.

In March 2020, the FASB issued ASU 2020-04, "*Reference Rate Reform (Topic 848) - Facilitation of the Effects of Reference Rate Reform on Financial Reporting*," which provides optional guidance for accounting for contracts, hedging relationships and other transactions affected by the reference rate reform, if certain criteria are met. The provisions of this standard are available for election through December 31, 2022. In December 2022, FASB issued ASU 2022-06, "*Reference Rate Reform (Topic 848) - Deferral of the Sunset Date of Topic 848*," which defers the sunset date of Topic 848 from December. 31, 2022 to December 31, 2024, after which entities will no longer be permitted to apply the relief in Topic 848. As of December 31, 2022, all of our debt and derivative instruments have been converted from LIBOR to alternative reference rates. The transition did not have a material impact on our Consolidated Financial Statements as the majority of our debt has fixed interest rates.

20. Subsequent Events

Acquisitions

Subsequent to the year ended December 31, 2022, we acquired four land parcels located in the U.S. and UK for an aggregate purchase price of $35.8 million.

Dispositions

In February 2023, we sold two non-operating properties in the UK for total consideration of $112.0 million, in the form of notes receivable, with a weighted average interest rate of 11.9% per annum, due May 31, 2023. The dispositions resulted in gains on sale totaling approximately $1.5 million.

Assets Held for Sale

In February 2023, we reached an agreement to sell an operating MH community in the UK with 730 developed sites for approximately $241.0 million in the form of a note receivable. As a result, subsequent to year end, the community has been classified as held for sale with an expected closing in March 2023, at which point financial statement impacts will be determined.

Catastrophic Event

As of February 21, 2023, we received $3.5 million of insurance recoveries in connection with property damage at our Fort Myers, Florida area communities resulting from Hurricane Ian in September 2022. Refer to Note 16, "Commitments and Contingencies," for additional information regarding impacts to our consolidated financial statements from Hurricane Ian.

Secured Debt

In January 2023, we entered into mortgage term loans of $85.0 million related to five existing encumbered properties which mature February 13, 2026 and have a fixed interest rate of 5.0%. We used the net proceeds from the offering to repay borrowings outstanding under our Senior Credit Facility.

Senior Unsecured Notes

In January 2023, the Operating Partnership issued $400.0 million of senior unsecured notes with an interest rate of 5.7% and a 10-year term, due January 15, 2033 (the "2033 Notes"). Interest on the notes is payable semi-annually in arrears on January 15 and July 15 of each year, beginning on July 15, 2023. The net proceeds from the offering were $395.3 million, after deducting underwriters' discounts and estimated offering expenses. We used the net proceeds from the offering to repay borrowings outstanding under our Senior Credit Facility.

Derivatives Transactions

In January 2023, in connection with the 2033 Notes issuance, we settled two 10-year treasury rate lock contracts and one forward swap totaling $250.0 million and received a net settlement payment of $7.4 million. This lowered the effective interest rate on the 2033 Notes from 5.7% to 5.5%. As of the settlement date, the net accumulated gain included in AOCI is being reclassified into earnings as a reduction to interest expense on a straight-line basis over the 10-year term of the hedged transaction.

We have evaluated our Consolidated Financial Statements for subsequent events through the date that this Form 10-K was issued.

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

The following tables set forth real estate and accumulated depreciation relating to our MH and RV properties.

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	**Location**	**Encumbrances[4]**	**Land**	**Depreciable Assets**	**Land**	**Depreciable Assets**	**Land**	**Depreciable Assets**	**Total**	**Accumulated Depreciation**	**Date**	**Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)**
47 North[5]	Cle Elum, WA	$ —	$ 19.7	$ —	$ 6.8	$ 7.9	$ 26.5	$ 7.9	$ 34.4	$ —	2021	(C)
49'er Village RV Resort	Plymouth, CA	—	2.2	10.7	—	3.0	2.2	13.7	15.9	(2.9)	2017	(A)
Academy / West Point	Canton, MI	33.2	1.5	14.3	—	10.5	1.5	24.8	26.3	(14.9)	2000	(A)
Allendale Meadows	Allendale, MI	22.8	0.4	3.7	—	7.5	0.4	11.2	11.6	(7.9)	1996	(A)
Alpine Meadows	Grand Rapids, MI	—	0.7	6.7	—	9.3	0.7	16.0	16.7	(10.5)	1996	(A&C)
Alta Laguna	Rancho Cucamonga, CA	38.3	23.7	21.1	—	1.8	23.7	22.9	46.6	(5.2)	2016	(A)
Andover	Grass Lake, MI	—	2.1	11.2	—	0.8	2.1	12.0	14.1	(0.6)	2021	(A)
Apple Carr Village	Muskegon, MI	—	0.8	6.2	0.3	28.6	1.1	34.8	35.9	(8.7)	2011	(A&C)
Apple Creek	Amelia, OH	7.1	0.5	5.5	—	3.6	0.5	9.1	9.6	(5.4)	1999	(A)
Arbor Terrace RV Park	Bradenton, FL	16.0	0.4	4.4	—	7.2	0.4	11.6	12.0	(6.4)	1996	(A)
Arbor Woods	Ypsilanti, MI	—	3.3	12.4	—	11.4	3.3	23.8	27.1	(6.7)	2017	(A)
Ariana Village	Lakeland, FL	4.9	0.2	2.2	—	2.3	0.2	4.5	4.7	(2.7)	1994	(A)
Augusta Village	Augusta, ME	—	0.8	3.1	—	0.7	0.8	3.8	4.6	(0.3)	2020	(A)
Austin Lone Star RV Resort	Austin, TX	—	0.6	7.9	—	2.4	0.6	10.3	10.9	(2.4)	2016	(A)
Autumn Ridge	Ankeny, IA	23.0	0.8	8.1	—	7.8	0.8	15.9	16.7	(9.7)	1996	(A)
Bahia Vista Estates	Sarasota, FL	—	6.8	17.7	—	3.3	6.8	21.0	27.8	(4.5)	2016	(A)
Baker Acres RV Resort	Zephyrhills, FL	6.7	2.1	11.9	—	3.6	2.1	15.5	17.6	(3.4)	2016	(A)
Beechwood	Killingworth, CT	—	7.9	18.4	—	1.6	7.9	20.0	27.9	(2.4)	2019	(A)
Bear Lake Development Land[5]	Garden City, UT	—	6.1	—	—	2.3	6.1	2.3	8.4	—	2022	(C)
Bel Air Estates	Menifee, CA	—	4.3	14.4	—	—	4.3	14.4	18.7	(0.3)	2022	(A)
Bell Crossing	Clarksville, TN	8.8	0.7	1.9	—	6.9	0.7	8.8	9.5	(5.9)	1999	(A&C)
Big Tree RV Resort	Arcadia, FL	—	1.2	13.5	—	3.2	1.2	16.7	17.9	(3.9)	2016	(A)
Birch Hill Estates	Bangor, ME	—	2.0	29.5	—	1.0	2.0	30.5	32.5	(2.6)	2020	(A)
Blue Heron Pines	Punta Gorda, FL	16.9	0.4	35.3	—	6.3	0.4	41.6	42.0	(10.1)	2015	(A&C)
Blue Jay MH & RV Resort	Dade City, FL	—	2.0	9.7	—	2.4	2.0	12.1	14.1	(2.6)	2016	(A)
Blue Star[7]	Apache Junction, AZ	2.4	5.1	12.7	(4.1) [7]	(9.4)	1.0	3.3	4.3	(0.8)	2014	(A)
Blueberry Hill	Bushnell, FL	13.0	3.8	3.2	—	4.3	3.8	7.5	11.3	(3.0)	2012	(A)
Bluebonnet Lake[5]	Austin, TX	—	8.5	—	—	2.7	8.5	2.7	11.2	—	2021	(C)
Boulder Ridge	Pflugerville, TX	25.1	1.0	0.5	3.3	58.9	4.3	59.4	63.7	(20.1)	1998	(C)
Branch Creek	Austin, TX	21.9	0.8	3.7	—	8.1	0.8	11.8	12.6	(7.5)	1995	(A&C)
Brentwood Estates	Hudson, FL	5.5	1.1	9.4	0.1	2.2	1.2	11.6	12.8	(3.1)	2015	(A)
Brentwood Village	Kentwood, MI	9.6	0.4	3.6	—	2.0	0.4	5.6	6.0	(3.7)	1996	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances[4]	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Brentwood West	Mesa, AZ	27.2	13.6	24.2	—	1.4	13.6	25.6	39.2	(7.5)	2014	(A)
Broadview Estates	Davison, MI	—	0.7	6.1	—	24.4	0.7	30.5	31.2	(15.4)	1996	(A&C)
Brook Ridge	Hooksett, NH	—	1.0	6.0	—	0.3	1.0	6.3	7.3	(0.8)	2019	(A)
Brookside Manor	Goshen, IN	—	0.3	1.1	0.3	20.0	0.6	21.1	21.7	(11.8)	1985	(A&C)
Brookside Village	Kentwood, MI	6.2	0.2	5.6	—	0.6	0.2	6.2	6.4	(2.3)	2011	(A)
Buena Vista	Buckeye, AZ	—	9.2	14.4	—	2.6	9.2	17.0	26.2	(2.3)	2019	(A)
Buttonwood Bay MH & RV Resort	Sebring, FL	29.0	1.9	18.3	0.1	8.5	2.0	26.8	28.8	(17.4)	2001	(A)
Byron Center	Byron Center, MI	—	0.3	2.4	—	1.9	0.3	4.3	4.6	(2.8)	1996	(A)
Caliente Sands	Cathedral City, CA	—	1.9	6.7	(0.1)	0.7	1.8	7.4	9.2	(1.4)	2017	(A)
Camelot Villa	Macomb, MI	—	0.9	21.2	—	13.4	0.9	34.6	35.5	(11.6)	2013	(A)
Camp Fimfo	New Braunfels, TX	—	5.2	—	1.8	71.2	7.0	71.2	78.2	(4.2)	2019	(C)
Candlelight Manor	South Daytona, FL	—	3.1	3.9	—	2.7	3.1	6.6	9.7	(1.5)	2016	(A)
Cape May Crossing	Cape May, NJ	—	0.3	1.7	—	0.5	0.3	2.2	2.5	(0.5)	2016	(A)
Carolina Pines RV Resort	Conway, SC	—	5.9	—	0.7	104.7	6.6	104.7	111.3	(13.6)	2017	(A&C)
Carriage Cove	Sanford, FL	15.7	6.1	21.2	—	2.0	6.1	23.2	29.3	(6.6)	2014	(A)
Carrington Pointe	Fort Wayne, IN	19.8	1.1	3.6	—	24.3	1.1	27.9	29.0	(11.2)	1997	(A&C)
Cave Creek	Evans, CO	23.1	2.2	15.3	—	9.5	2.2	24.8	27.0	(12.3)	2004	(C)
Cedar Haven	Holden, ME	—	2.5	10.5	—	1.2	2.5	11.7	14.2	(1.0)	2020	(A)
Cedar Springs	Southington, CT	—	2.9	10.3	—	0.5	2.9	10.8	13.7	(1.3)	2019	(A)
Central Park MH & RV Resort	Haines City, FL	—	2.6	10.4	—	4.8	2.6	15.2	17.8	(3.4)	2016	(A)
Charlevoix Estates	Charlevoix, MI	—	0.4	12.0	—	0.5	0.4	12.5	12.9	(0.6)	2021	(A)
Cherrywood	Clinton, NY	—	0.7	9.6	(0.2) [3]	2.7	0.5	12.3	12.8	(1.3)	2019	(A)
Chisholm Point	Pflugerville, TX	21.9	0.6	5.3	—	6.7	0.6	12.0	12.6	(7.7)	1995	(A&C)
Cider Mill Crossings	Fenton, MI	—	0.5	1.6	—	44.3	0.5	45.9	46.4	(14.7)	2011	(A&C)
Cider Mill Village	Middleville, MI	—	0.3	3.6	—	1.5	0.3	5.1	5.4	(1.8)	2011	(A)
Cisco Grove Campground & RV	Emigrant Gap, CA	—	1.7	4.8	—	4.8	1.7	9.6	11.3	(0.3)	2021	(A)
Citrus Hill RV Resort	Dade City, FL	—	1.2	2.4	—	2.4	1.2	4.8	6.0	(0.9)	2016	(A)
Clear Water	South Bend, IN	12.2	0.1	1.3	—	5.8	0.1	7.1	7.2	(4.3)	1986	(A)
Club Naples	Naples, FL	—	5.8	5.0	—	3.6	5.8	8.6	14.4	(3.8)	2011	(A)
Club Wildwood	Hudson, FL	21.2	14.2	21.3	—	3.0	14.2	24.3	38.5	(5.2)	2016	(A)
Coastal Estates	Hampstead, NC	—	3.3	6.5	—	8.0	3.3	14.5	17.8	(1.0)	2019	(A)
Cobus Green	Osceola, IN	—	0.8	7.0	—	8.3	0.8	15.3	16.1	(10.6)	1993	(A)
Colony in the Wood	Port Orange, FL	—	5.7	26.8	—	3.6	5.7	30.4	36.1	(4.5)	2017	(A&C)
Comal Farms	New Braunfels, TX	—	1.4	1.7	0.1	8.9	1.5	10.6	12.1	(5.9)	2000	(A&C)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances[4]	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Country Acres	Cadillac, MI	—	0.4	3.5	—	2.9	0.4	6.4	6.8	(4.3)	1996	(A)
Country Hills Village	Hudsonville, MI	—	0.3	3.9	(0.1)	0.6	0.2	4.5	4.7	(1.6)	2011	(A)
Country Lakes	Little River, SC	—	1.7	5.5	—	0.4	1.7	5.9	7.6	(0.7)	2019	(A)
Country Meadows	Flat Rock, MI	42.5	0.9	7.6	0.3	21.0	1.2	28.6	29.8	(19.0)	1994	(A&C)
Country Meadows Village	Caledonia, MI	—	0.5	5.6	0.1	5.4	0.6	11.0	11.6	(3.5)	2011	(A&C)
Country Village Estates	Oregon City, OR	—	22.0	42.6	—	1.1	22.0	43.7	65.7	(5.4)	2019	(A)
Countryside Estates	Mckean, PA	6.2	0.3	11.6	(0.1)	4.3	0.2	15.9	16.1	(4.2)	2014	(A)
Countryside Village of Atlanta	Lawrenceville, GA	—	1.3	11.0	—	9.8	1.3	20.8	22.1	(9.3)	2004	(A&C)
Countryside Village of Gwinnett	Buford, GA	26.0	1.1	9.5	—	2.5	1.1	12.0	13.1	(6.3)	2004	(A)
Countryside Village of Lake Lanier	Buford, GA	25.4	1.9	16.4	—	5.5	1.9	21.9	23.8	(12.5)	2004	(A)
Coyote Ranch Resort	Wichita Falls, TX	—	—	12.6	0.5	1.9	0.5	14.5	15.0	(0.7)	2021	(A)
Creek Wood	Burton, MI	17.5	0.8	2.0	0.4	14.6	1.2	16.6	17.8	(11.3)	1997	(C)
Creeks Crossing	Kyle, TX	—	3.5	—	—	21.0	3.5	21.0	24.5	(0.8)	2019	(C)
Crestwood	Concord, NH	—	1.8	22.4	—	0.8	1.8	23.2	25.0	(2.8)	2019	(A)
Crossroads	Aiken, SC	—	0.8	3.7	—	9.7	0.8	13.4	14.2	(2.7)	2019	(A&C)
Cutler Estates	Grand Rapids, MI	13.2	0.7	6.9	—	4.1	0.7	11.0	11.7	(7.2)	1996	(A)
Cypress Greens	Lake Alfred, FL	7.0	1.0	17.5	—	2.8	1.0	20.3	21.3	(5.0)	2015	(A)
Deep Run	Cream Ridge, NJ	—	2.0	13.1	—	0.6	2.0	13.7	15.7	(1.7)	2019	(A)
Deerwood	Orlando, FL	36.1	6.9	37.6	—	4.3	6.9	41.9	48.8	(10.9)	2015	(A)
Desert Harbor	Apache Junction, AZ	10.5	3.9	14.9	—	0.6	3.9	15.5	19.4	(4.5)	2014	(A)
Dutton Mill Village	Caledonia, MI	—	0.3	9.0	0.1	1.6	0.4	10.6	11.0	(4.0)	2011	(A)
Eagle Crest	Firestone, CO	30.3	2.0	0.2	—	31.0	2.0	31.2	33.2	(19.7)	1998	(C)
East Fork Crossing	Batavia, OH	—	1.3	6.3	—	17.2	1.3	23.5	24.8	(14.4)	2000	(A&C)
East Village Estates	Washington Twp., MI	—	1.4	25.4	—	6.3	1.4	31.7	33.1	(11.1)	2012	(A)
Egelcraft	Muskegon, MI	18.1	0.7	22.6	—	3.6	0.7	26.2	26.9	(7.7)	2014	(A)
El Capitan Canyon	Goleta, CA	—	42.1	6.8	—	5.2	42.1	12.0	54.1	(1.3)	2020	(A)
Ellenton Gardens RV Resort	Ellenton, FL	4.4	2.1	7.8	(0.1)	3.4	2.0	11.2	13.2	(2.7)	2016	(A)
Fairfield Village	Ocala, FL	—	1.2	18.7	—	1.3	1.2	20.0	21.2	(5.1)	2015	(A)
Farmwood Village	Dover, NH	—	1.2	12.3	—	0.7	1.2	13.0	14.2	(1.5)	2019	(A)
Fisherman's Cove	Flint Twp., MI	—	0.4	3.4	—	4.8	0.4	8.2	8.6	(5.9)	1993	(A)
Flamingo Lake RV Resort	Jacksonville, FL	—	4.5	31.9	0.1	2.0	4.6	33.9	38.5	(3.2)	2020	(A)
Fond du Lac East / Kettle Moraine KOA	Glenbeulah, WI	—	1.0	5.6	0.1	3.3	1.1	8.9	10.0	(3.2)	2013	(A)
Forest Hill	Southington, CT	—	5.1	10.8	—	1.5	5.1	12.3	17.4	(1.5)	2019	(A)
Forest Meadows	Philomath, OR	—	1.0	2.1	—	6.7	1.0	8.8	9.8	(1.9)	1999	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances[4]	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Forest Springs	Grass Valley, CA	—	9.3	43.7	—	2.4	9.3	46.1	55.4	(4.1)	2020	(A)
Forest View	Homosassa, FL	—	1.3	22.1	—	1.1	1.3	23.2	24.5	(6.0)	2015	(A)
Fort Dupont[5]	Delaware City, DE	—	1.9	—	0.8	—	2.7	—	2.7	—	2021	(C)
Four Seasons	Elkhart, IN	11.2	0.5	4.8	(0.1)	3.2	0.4	8.0	8.4	(4.8)	2000	(A)
Frenchtown Villa / Elizabeth Woods	Newport, MI	27.5	1.4	52.3	0.1	35.8	1.5	88.1	89.6	(26.6)	2014	(A&C)
Friendly Village of La Habra	La Habra, CA	45.9	27.0	25.2	—	1.8	27.0	27.0	54.0	(6.2)	2016	(A)
Friendly Village of Modesto	Modesto, CA	22.8	6.3	20.9	—	1.6	6.3	22.5	28.8	(5.0)	2016	(A)
Friendly Village of Simi	Simi Valley, CA	23.1	14.9	16.0	—	1.1	14.9	17.1	32.0	(3.9)	2016	(A)
Friendly Village of West Covina	West Covina, CA	17.0	14.5	5.2	—	1.1	14.5	6.3	20.8	(1.5)	2016	(A)
Glen Ellis Family Campground	Glen, NH	13.3	0.4	5.8	—	18.4	0.4	24.2	24.6	(2.6)	2019	(A)
Glen Haven RV Resort	Zephyrhills, FL	5.0	2.0	8.4	(0.1)	2.3	1.9	10.7	12.6	(2.4)	2016	(A)
Glen Laurel	Concord, NC	—	1.6	0.5	—	9.9	1.6	10.4	12.0	(6.4)	2001	(A&C)
Goldcoaster	Homestead, FL	—	0.4	4.2	0.2	6.0	0.6	10.2	10.8	(6.2)	1997	(A)
Grand Bay	Dunedin, FL	—	3.5	6.3	—	1.8	3.5	8.1	11.6	(1.7)	2016	(A)
Grand Lake RV & Golf Resort	Citra, FL	—	5.3	4.5	0.1	6.8	5.4	11.3	16.7	(3.9)	2012	(A)
Grand Village	Grand Rapids, MI	8.9	0.4	3.6	—	3.5	0.4	7.1	7.5	(4.3)	1996	(A)
Grove Beach	Westbrook, CT	—	1.2	10.2	—	0.3	1.2	10.5	11.7	(1.3)	2019	(A)
Grove Ridge RV Resort	Dade City, FL	3.1	1.3	5.4	—	2.6	1.3	8.0	9.3	(1.8)	2016	(A)
Groves RV Resort[9]	Ft. Myers, FL	16.1	0.2	2.4	—	(2.4) [9]	0.2	—	0.2	—	1997	(A)
Gulfstream Harbor	Orlando, FL	—	14.5	78.9	—	5.6	14.5	84.5	99.0	(21.5)	2015	(A)
Hacienda Del Rio	Edgewater, FL	—	33.3	80.3	—	12.4	33.3	92.7	126.0	(10.4)	2019	(A)
Hamlin	Webberville, MI	10.0	0.1	1.7	0.6	13.1	0.7	14.8	15.5	(8.9)	1984	(A&C)
Hancock Heights Estates	Hancock, ME	—	0.7	9.4	—	—	0.7	9.4	10.1	(0.9)	2020	(A)
Hannah Village	Lebanon, NH	—	0.3	4.7	0.1	0.3	0.4	5.0	5.4	(0.6)	2019	(A)
Hemlocks	Tilton, NH	—	1.0	7.2	—	0.5	1.0	7.7	8.7	(0.9)	2019	(A)
Heritage	Temecula, CA	18.2	13.2	7.9	—	1.2	13.2	9.1	22.3	(2.1)	2016	(A)
Hickory Hills Village	Battle Creek, MI	—	0.8	7.7	—	2.4	0.8	10.1	10.9	(3.7)	2011	(A)
Hidden River RV Resort	Riverview, FL	—	4.0	6.4	—	10.0	4.0	16.4	20.4	(2.5)	2016	(A)
High Point Park	Frederica, DE	—	0.9	7.0	—	7.1	0.9	14.1	15.0	(7.0)	1997	(A)
Highland Greens Estates	Highland, MI	—	3.1	38.0	—	20.0	3.1	58.0	61.1	(5.3)	2020	(A)
Hillcrest	Uncasville, CT	—	10.6	9.6	—	1.5	10.6	11.1	21.7	(1.4)	2019	(A)
Holiday Park Estates	Bangor, ME	8.8	1.1	13.9	—	1.5	1.1	15.4	16.5	(1.3)	2020	(A)
Holiday West Village	Holland, MI	13.1	0.3	8.1	—	0.7	0.3	8.8	9.1	(3.2)	2011	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances[4]	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Holly Forest	Holly Hill, FL	23.3	0.9	8.4	—	1.6	0.9	10.0	10.9	(7.6)	1997	(A)
Holly Village / Hawaiian Gardens	Holly, MI	18.5	1.5	13.6	—	9.4	1.5	23.0	24.5	(11.2)	2004	(A)
Homosassa River RV Resort	Homosassa Springs, FL	—	1.5	5.0	—	3.6	1.5	8.6	10.1	(1.9)	2016	(A)
Horseshoe Cove RV Resort	Bradenton, FL	18.6	9.5	32.6	—	6.2	9.5	38.8	48.3	(8.5)	2016	(A)
Hospitality Creek Campground	Williamstown, NJ	—	—	15.6	0.8	0.6	0.8	16.2	17.0	(0.8)	2021	(A)
Hunters Crossing	Capac, MI	—	0.4	1.1	(0.1)	1.2	0.3	2.3	2.6	(0.7)	2012	(A)
Hunters Glen	Wayland, MI	—	1.1	11.9	0.3	16.1	1.4	28.0	29.4	(13.0)	2004	(C)
Huntington Run	Kalamazoo, MI	—	0.6	11.7	—	0.7	0.6	12.4	13.0	(0.6)	2021	(A)
Hyde Park	Easton, MD	—	6.6	18.3	—	1.2	6.6	19.5	26.1	(2.2)	2019	(A)
Indian Creek Park[9]	Ft. Myers Beach, FL	57.5	3.8	34.7	—	(34.7) [9]	3.8	—	3.8	—	1996	(A)
Indian Wells RV Resort	Indio, CA	—	2.9	19.5	—	7.0	2.9	26.5	29.4	(5.6)	2016	(A)
Island Lakes	Merritt Island, FL	10.7	0.7	6.4	—	1.4	0.7	7.8	8.5	(6.1)	1995	(A)
Jellystone Park™ Androscoggin Lake[8]	North Monmouth, ME	3.4	0.5	4.1	—	4.6	0.5	8.7	9.2	(0.4)	2021	(A)
Jellystone Park™ at Barton Lake	Fremont, IN	—	—	—	4.7	26.0	4.7	26.0	30.7	(2.3)	2020	(A)
Jellystone Park™ at Birchwood Acres MH & RV Resort	Greenfield Park, NY	—	0.5	5.5	0.1	10.3	0.6	15.8	16.4	(5.7)	2013	(A)
Jellystone Park™ of Chicago	Millbrook, IL	—	0.5	4.3	—	1.1	0.5	5.4	5.9	(0.3)	2021	(A)
Jellystone Park™ Chincoteague Island[8]	Chincoteague, VA	—	5.7	13.8	—	15.9	5.7	29.7	35.4	(2.8)	2019	(A)
Jellystone Park™ at Gardiner	Gardiner, NY	—	0.9	28.4	—	16.8	0.9	45.2	46.1	(7.7)	2018	(A)
Jellystone Park™ at Golden Valley	Bostic, NC	—	4.8	4.3	—	58.2	4.8	62.5	67.3	(8.3)	2018	(A&C)
Jellystone Park™ at Guadalupe River	Kerrville, TX	—	2.5	23.9	—	11.9	2.5	35.8	38.3	(6.5)	2018	(A)
Jellystone Park™ at Hill Country	Canyon Lake, TX	—	2.0	20.7	—	6.4	2.0	27.1	29.1	(4.5)	2018	(A)
Jellystone Park™ at Larkspur	Larkspur, CO	—	1.9	5.5	0.4	103.8	2.3	109.3	111.6	(13.3)	2016	(A&C)
Jellystone Park™ at Luray	East Luray, VA	—	3.2	29.6	—	8.3	3.2	37.9	41.1	(6.6)	2018	(A)
Jellystone Park™ at Mammoth Cave	Cave City, KY	—	—	32.5	2.2	(0.9)	2.2	31.6	33.8	(2.0)	2021	(A)
Jellystone Park™ at Maryland	Williamsport, MD	—	2.1	23.7	—	10.1	2.1	33.8	35.9	(5.7)	2018	(A)
Jellystone Park™ at Memphis	Horn Lake, MS	2.4	0.9	6.8	—	1.7	0.9	8.5	9.4	(1.4)	2018	(A)
Jellystone Park™ at Natural Bridge	Natural Bridge Station, VA	—	0.9	11.7	—	4.1	0.9	15.8	16.7	(1.5)	2020	(A)
Jellystone Park™ Petoskey[8]	Petoskey, MI	—	0.2	8.7	0.7	9.6	0.9	18.3	19.2	(2.3)	2018	(A)
Jellystone Park™ at Quarryville	Quarryville, PA	—	3.9	33.8	—	8.7	3.9	42.5	46.4	(7.4)	2018	(A)
Jellystone Park™ at Tower Park[2]	Lodi, CA	—	2.6	29.8	—	34.0	2.6	63.8	66.4	(8.8)	2018	(A)
Jellystone Park™ of Western New York	North Java, NY	—	0.9	8.9	—	8.0	0.9	16.9	17.8	(6.6)	2013	(A)
Jellystone Park™ at Whispering Pines	Tyler, TX	—	—	13.8	1.7	2.6	1.7	16.4	18.1	(0.7)	2021	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances[4]	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Jellystone Lincoln	Delaware City, DE	—	—	17.0	—	0.4	—	17.4	17.4	—	2022	(A)
Jetstream RV Resort at NASA	Houston, TX	—	3.0	14.5	—	0.3	3.0	14.8	17.8	(0.8)	2021	(A)
Kensington Meadows	Lansing, MI	17.7	0.3	2.7	—	10.4	0.3	13.1	13.4	(8.5)	1995	(A&C)
Kimberly Estates	Newport, MI	—	1.3	6.2	—	13.7	1.3	19.9	21.2	(6.0)	2016	(A)
King's Court	Traverse City, MI	65.0	1.5	13.8	0.2	20.1	1.7	33.9	35.6	(17.9)	1996	(A&C)
King's Lake	DeBary, FL	8.2	0.3	2.5	—	3.4	0.3	5.9	6.2	(4.2)	1994	(A)
Kings Manor	Lakeland, FL	—	2.3	5.6	—	5.6	2.3	11.2	13.5	(3.1)	2016	(A)
Kings Pointe	Lake Alfred, FL	—	0.5	16.7	—	0.8	0.5	17.5	18.0	(4.4)	2015	(A)
Kissimmee Gardens	Kissimmee, FL	—	3.3	14.4	—	1.9	3.3	16.3	19.6	(3.7)	2016	(A)
Kissimmee South MH & RV Resort	Davenport, FL	—	3.7	6.8	—	6.4	3.7	13.2	16.9	(2.7)	2016	(A)
Kittatinny Campground & RV Resort	Barryville, NY	—	—	—	3.1	18.5	3.1	18.5	21.6	(1.3)	2020	(A)
Knollwood Estates	Allendale, MI	9.2	0.4	4.1	—	3.0	0.4	7.1	7.5	(3.9)	2001	(A)
La Casa Blanca	Apache Junction, AZ	—	4.4	14.1	—	0.8	4.4	14.9	19.3	(4.4)	2014	(A)
La Costa Village	Port Orange, FL	48.2	3.6	62.3	—	2.6	3.6	64.9	68.5	(16.7)	2015	(A)
Lafayette Place	Warren, MI	13.2	0.7	6.0	—	7.1	0.7	13.1	13.8	(8.3)	1998	(A)
Lake Josephine RV Resort	Sebring, FL	—	0.5	2.8	—	3.1	0.5	5.9	6.4	(0.9)	2016	(A)
Lake Juliana Landings	Auburndale, FL	—	0.3	3.0	—	2.2	0.3	5.2	5.5	(3.8)	1994	(A)
Lake Pointe Village	Mulberry, FL	17.2	0.5	29.8	—	0.8	0.5	30.6	31.1	(7.7)	2015	(A)
Lake San Marino RV Park	Naples, FL	23.0	0.7	5.7	—	6.5	0.7	12.2	12.9	(7.1)	1996	(A)
Lakefront	Lakeside, CA	34.5	21.6	17.4	—	1.4	21.6	18.8	40.4	(4.3)	2016	(A)
Lakeland RV Resort	Lakeland, FL	—	1.7	5.5	—	3.8	1.7	9.3	11.0	(1.9)	2016	(A)
Lakeshore Landings	Orlando, FL	12.2	2.6	19.5	—	1.9	2.6	21.4	24.0	(6.2)	2014	(A)
Lakeshore Villas	Tampa, FL	—	3.1	19.0	—	1.7	3.1	20.7	23.8	(5.2)	2015	(A)
Lakeside	Terryville, CT	—	1.3	3.4	—	0.2	1.3	3.6	4.9	(0.4)	2019	(A)
Lakeside Crossing	Conway, SC	11.8	3.5	31.6	—	20.5	3.5	52.1	55.6	(10.6)	2015	(A&C)
Lakeview	Ypsilanti, MI	—	1.2	10.9	—	8.6	1.2	19.5	20.7	(10.3)	2004	(A)
Lakeview CT	Danbury, CT	—	2.5	8.9	—	1.5	2.5	10.4	12.9	(1.2)	2019	(A)
Lakeview Mobile Estates	Yucaipa, CA	—	—	—	4.1	21.6	4.1	21.6	25.7	(1.8)	2020	(A)
Lamplighter	Port Orange, FL	—	1.3	12.8	—	1.1	1.3	13.9	15.2	(3.5)	2015	(A)
Lantana Ranch South[5]	Brookshire, TX	—	14.4	—	—	0.6	14.4	0.6	15.0	—	2022	(A)
Laurel Heights	Uncasville, CT	—	1.7	0.7	—	0.2	1.7	0.9	2.6	(0.1)	2019	(A)
Lazy J Ranch	Arcata, CA	—	7.1	6.8	—	0.8	7.1	7.6	14.7	(1.4)	2017	(A)
Leaf Verde RV Resort	Buckeye, AZ	—	3.4	8.4	—	1.3	3.4	9.7	13.1	(1.6)	2018	(A)
Leisure Village	Belmont, MI	—	0.4	8.2	0.1	2.8	0.5	11.0	11.5	(3.7)	2011	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances[4]	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Lemon Wood	Ventura, CA	23.9	19.5	6.9	—	1.4	19.5	8.3	27.8	(1.9)	2016	(A)
Liberty Farm	Valparaiso, IN	—	0.1	1.2	0.1	5.2	0.2	6.4	6.6	(3.6)	1985	(A&C)
Lincoln Estates	Holland, MI	—	0.5	4.2	—	1.7	0.5	5.9	6.4	(4.1)	1996	(A)
Lone Star Jellystone Park	Waller, TX	—	1.8	19.4	—	12.3	1.8	31.7	33.5	(2.7)	2020	(A)
Lost Dutchman	Apache Junction, AZ	3.6	—	—	4.1	15.2	4.1	15.2	19.3	(4.1)	2014	(A)
Majestic Oaks RV Resort	Zephyrhills, FL	4.2	3.9	4.7	0.1	2.4	4.0	7.1	11.1	(1.8)	2016	(A)
Maple Brook	Matteson, IL	39.5	8.5	48.8	—	0.8	8.5	49.6	58.1	(14.3)	2014	(A)
Maplewood Manor	Brunswick, ME	7.4	1.8	13.0	—	1.7	1.8	14.7	16.5	(4.1)	2014	(A)
Marco Naples RV Resort	Naples, FL	—	2.8	10.5	—	5.7	2.8	16.2	19.0	(3.3)	2016	(A)
Marina Cove	Uncasville, CT	—	0.3	0.4	—	0.3	0.3	0.7	1.0	(0.1)	2019	(A)
Meadow Lake Estates	White Lake, MI	—	1.2	11.5	0.1	7.4	1.3	18.9	20.2	(14.6)	1994	(A)
Meadowbrook	Charlotte, NC	—	1.3	6.6	—	10.7	1.3	17.3	18.6	(10.6)	2000	(A&C)
Meadowbrook Estates	Monroe, MI	—	0.4	3.3	0.4	18.0	0.8	21.3	22.1	(13.5)	1986	(A)
Meadowbrook Village	Tampa, FL	10.9	0.5	4.7	—	1.4	0.5	6.1	6.6	(5.1)	1994	(A)
Meadowlands of Gibraltar	Gibraltar, MI	17.6	0.6	7.7	—	2.9	0.6	10.6	11.2	(2.9)	2015	(A)
Meadowstone	Hastings, MI	—	0.7	20.3	—	0.5	0.7	20.8	21.5	(1.1)	2021	(A)
Menifee Development[5]	Menifee, CA	—	2.3	—	—	10.1	2.3	10.1	12.4	—	2020	(C)
Merrymeeting	Brunswick, ME	—	0.3	1.0	—	0.8	0.3	1.8	2.1	(0.5)	2014	(A)
Mi-Te-Jo Campground	Milton, NH	—	1.4	7.6	—	13.0	1.4	20.6	22.0	(2.9)	2018	(A)
Mill Creek MH & RV Resort	Kissimmee, FL	—	1.4	4.8	—	5.9	1.4	10.7	12.1	(2.3)	2016	(A)
Millwood	Uncasville, CT	—	2.4	—	—	2.6	2.4	2.6	5.0	(0.1)	2019	(A&C)
Moreno 66 Development[5]	Moreno Valley, CA	—	5.0	—	—	4.5	5.0	4.5	9.5	—	2021	(C)
Mountain View	Mesa, AZ	—	5.5	12.3	—	0.8	5.5	13.1	18.6	(3.8)	2014	(A)
Napa Valley	Napa, CA	27.5	17.7	11.7	—	1.1	17.7	12.8	30.5	(3.0)	2016	(A)
Naples RV Resort	Naples, FL	6.6	3.6	2.0	—	3.2	3.6	5.2	8.8	(1.7)	2011	(A)
New England Village	Westbrook, CT	—	4.2	1.4	—	0.1	4.2	1.5	5.7	(0.2)	2019	(A)
North Lake Estates	Moore Haven, FL	—	4.2	3.5	—	2.1	4.2	5.6	9.8	(2.3)	2011	(A)
North Point Estates	Pueblo, CO	—	1.6	3.0	—	4.2	1.6	7.2	8.8	(4.2)	2001	(C)
Northville Crossing	Northville, MI	—	1.2	29.5	—	5.5	1.2	35.0	36.2	(12.9)	2012	(A)
Norway Commons	Norway, ME	—	—	15.9	—	—	—	15.9	15.9	—	2022	(A)
Oak Creek	Coarsegold, CA	—	4.8	11.2	—	2.7	4.8	13.9	18.7	(4.0)	2014	(A)
Oak Crest	Austin, TX	20.4	4.3	12.6	4.4	26.6	8.7	39.2	47.9	(13.1)	2002	(C)
Oak Grove	Plainville, CT	—	1.0	1.7	—	—	1.0	1.7	2.7	(0.2)	2019	(A)
Oak Island Village	East Lansing, MI	16.4	0.3	6.8	—	3.5	0.3	10.3	10.6	(4.0)	2011	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances[4]	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Oak Ridge	Manteno, IL	28.4	1.1	36.9	—	5.6	1.1	42.5	43.6	(12.4)	2014	(A)
Oakview Estates	Arcadia, FL	—	0.9	3.9	—	1.5	0.9	5.4	6.3	(1.2)	2016	(A)
Oakwood Village	Miamisburg, OH	31.5	2.0	6.4	—	14.0	2.0	20.4	22.4	(13.0)	1998	(A&C)
Ocean Breeze Jensen Beach MH & RV Resort	Jensen Beach, FL	—	19.0	13.9	—	35.0	19.0	48.9	67.9	(9.1)	2016	(A&C)
Ocean Breeze MH & RV Resort[6]	Marathon, FL	—	2.3	1.8	—	6.2	2.3	8.0	10.3	(0.8)	2016	(A)
Ocean Pines	Garden City, SC	—	7.6	35.3	—	1.7	7.6	37.0	44.6	(5.5)	2019	(A)
Ocean View[8]	Jensen Beach, FL	—	4.6	—	0.2	9.3	4.8	9.3	14.1	(0.3)	2020	(A)
Ocean West	McKinleyville, CA	4.4	5.0	4.4	0.4	1.2	5.4	5.6	11.0	(0.9)	2017	(A)
Orange City MH & RV Resort	Orange City, FL	11.2	0.9	5.5	—	6.9	0.9	12.4	13.3	(3.6)	2011	(A)
Orange Tree Village	Orange City, FL	9.4	0.3	2.5	—	1.5	0.3	4.0	4.3	(3.2)	1994	(A)
Orchard Lake	Milford, OH	—	0.4	4.0	—	3.6	0.4	7.6	8.0	(4.1)	1999	(A)
Paddock Park South	Ocala, FL	—	0.6	6.6	—	2.2	0.6	8.8	9.4	(1.9)	2016	(A)
Palm Creek Golf & RV Resort	Casa Grande, AZ	90.8	11.8	76.1	—	28.0	11.8	104.1	115.9	(39.7)	2012	(A&C)
Palm Key Village	Davenport, FL	15.0	3.8	15.7	—	0.6	3.8	16.3	20.1	(4.2)	2015	(A)
Palm Village	Bradenton, FL	—	3.0	2.8	—	1.9	3.0	4.7	7.7	(1.0)	2016	(A)
Palos Verdes Shores MH & Golf Community[2]	San Pedro, CA	34.4	—	21.8	—	6.0	—	27.8	27.8	(5.5)	2016	(A)
Park Place	Sebastian, FL	—	1.4	48.7	0.1	4.4	1.5	53.1	54.6	(13.1)	2015	(A)
Park Royale	Pinellas Park, FL	14.4	0.7	29.0	—	1.0	0.7	30.0	30.7	(7.6)	2015	(A)
Parkside Village	Cheektowaga, NY	—	0.6	10.4	—	0.4	0.6	10.8	11.4	(3.1)	2014	(A)
Pearwood RV Resort	Pearland, TX	—	—	10.3	1.2	(0.7)	1.2	9.6	10.8	(0.5)	2021	(A)
Pebble Creek	Greenwood, IN	—	1.0	5.1	—	11.0	1.0	16.1	17.1	(8.5)	2000	(A&C)
Pecan Branch	Georgetown, TX	—	1.4	—	0.2	20.5	1.6	20.5	22.1	(6.1)	1999	(C)
Pecan Park RV Resort	Jacksonville, FL	—	2.0	5.0	1.4	12.8	3.4	17.8	21.2	(2.8)	2016	(A&C)
Pelican Bay	Micco, FL	6.0	0.5	10.5	—	1.7	0.5	12.2	12.7	(3.2)	2015	(A)
Pembroke Downs	Chino, CA	13.1	9.6	7.3	—	1.0	9.6	8.3	17.9	(1.8)	2016	(A)
Pheasant Ridge	Lancaster, PA	41.3	2.0	19.3	—	1.4	2.0	20.7	22.7	(13.3)	2002	(A)
Pine Acre Trails	Conroe, TX	—	15.6	16.7	—	3.1	15.6	19.8	35.4	(0.3)	2022	(A)
Pine Hills	Middlebury, IN	—	0.1	0.5	—	4.2	0.1	4.7	4.8	(2.7)	1980	(A)
Pine Ridge	Prince George, VA	11.0	0.4	2.4	—	24.5	0.4	26.9	27.3	(9.4)	1986	(A&C)
Pine Trace	Houston, TX	—	2.9	17.2	(0.2) [3]	13.9	2.7	31.1	33.8	(16.6)	2004	(A&C)
Pinebrook Village	Kentwood, MI	—	0.1	5.7	—	1.7	0.1	7.4	7.5	(2.8)	2011	(A)
Pineview Estates	Flint, MI	—	1.9	57.4	—	27.8	1.9	85.2	87.1	(4.5)	2021	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances[4]	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Pismo Dunes RV Resort	Pismo Beach, CA	18.7	11.1	10.2	—	1.5	11.1	11.7	22.8	(2.3)	2017	(A)
Pleasant Beach Campground	Sherkston, ON	—	1.6	0.6	(0.4) [1]	—	1.2	0.6	1.8	—	2021	(A)
Pleasant Lake RV Resort	Bradenton, FL	11.8	5.2	20.4	—	4.6	5.2	25.0	30.2	(5.7)	2016	(A)
Presidential Estates	Hudsonville, MI	23.0	0.7	6.3	—	5.5	0.7	11.8	12.5	(7.4)	1996	(A)
Rainbow MH & RV Resort	Frostproof, FL	—	1.9	5.7	—	4.9	1.9	10.6	12.5	(3.9)	2012	(A)
Rainbow Village of Largo	Largo, FL	8.5	4.4	12.5	—	4.0	4.4	16.5	20.9	(4.0)	2016	(A)
Rainbow Village of Zephyrhills	Zephyrhills, FL	8.7	1.8	9.9	—	2.7	1.8	12.6	14.4	(2.8)	2016	(A)
Rancho Alipaz[2]	San Juan Capistrano, CA	12.2	—	2.9	16.2	0.9	16.2	3.8	20.0	(0.8)	2016	(A)
Rancho Caballero	Riverside, CA	21.9	16.6	12.4	—	1.5	16.6	13.9	30.5	(3.0)	2016	(A)
Rancho Mirage	Apache Junction, AZ	—	7.5	22.2	—	1.1	7.5	23.3	30.8	(6.7)	2014	(A)
Red Oaks MH & RV Resort[2]	Bushnell, FL	—	5.2	20.5	—	7.7	5.2	28.2	33.4	(6.4)	2016	(A)
Regency Heights	Clearwater, FL	26.0	11.3	15.7	—	3.7	11.3	19.4	30.7	(4.0)	2016	(A)
Reserve at Fox Creek	Bullhead City, AZ	15.0	2.0	20.1	—	1.1	2.0	21.2	23.2	(6.1)	2014	(A)
Richmond Place	Richmond, MI	6.4	0.5	2.0	—	3.7	0.5	5.7	6.2	(3.3)	1998	(A)
River Beach Campsites & RV	Milford, PA	—	—	—	0.3	4.5	0.3	4.5	4.8	(0.5)	2020	(A)
River Haven Village	Grand Haven, MI	—	1.8	16.9	—	18.3	1.8	35.2	37.0	(18.4)	2001	(A)
River Pines	Nashua, NH	—	2.7	37.8	—	0.9	2.7	38.7	41.4	(4.7)	2019	(A)
River Ranch	Austin, TX	—	4.7	0.8	0.2	38.9	4.9	39.7	44.6	(14.2)	2000	(A&C)
River Ridge	Saline, MI	—	1.0	26.9	—	0.7	1.0	27.6	28.6	(1.4)	2021	(A)
River Ridge Estates	Austin, TX	39.5	3.2	15.1	—	6.4	3.2	21.5	24.7	(12.7)	2002	(C)
Riverside Club	Ruskin, FL	37.5	1.6	66.2	—	14.7	1.6	80.9	82.5	(18.9)	2015	(A)
Riverside Drive Park	Augusta, ME	—	1.2	12.1	—	1.2	1.2	13.3	14.5	(1.1)	2020	(A)
Rock Crusher Canyon RV Resort	Crystal River, FL	—	0.4	5.5	0.2	6.5	0.6	12.0	12.6	(3.0)	2015	(A)
Rolling Hills	Storrs, CT	—	4.0	3.7	—	4.5	4.0	8.2	12.2	(0.6)	2019	(A)
Roxbury Park	Goshen, IN	—	1.1	9.9	—	7.5	1.1	17.4	18.5	(9.0)	2001	(A)
Royal Country	Miami, FL	58.5	2.3	20.8	—	3.6	2.3	24.4	26.7	(21.3)	1994	(A)
Royal Palm Village	Haines City, FL	10.6	1.7	27.4	—	4.7	1.7	32.1	33.8	(8.0)	2015	(A)
Royal Palms MH & RV Resort[2]	Cathedral City, CA	—	—	21.6	—	2.7	—	24.3	24.3	(5.2)	2016	(A)
Rudgate Clinton	Clinton Township, MI	—	1.1	23.7	—	11.1	1.1	34.8	35.9	(12.3)	2012	(A)
Rudgate Manor	Sterling Heights, MI	—	1.4	31.1	—	15.1	1.4	46.2	47.6	(16.6)	2012	(A)
Saddle Oak Club	Ocala, FL	18.8	0.7	6.7	—	2.0	0.7	8.7	9.4	(7.2)	1995	(A)
Saddlebrook	San Marcos, TX	—	1.7	11.8	—	25.1	1.7	36.9	38.6	(16.1)	2002	(C)
Sandy Lake MH & RV Resort	Carrollton, TX	—	0.7	17.8	—	2.0	0.7	19.8	20.5	(4.4)	2016	(A)
Saralake Estates	Sarasota, FL	—	6.5	11.4	—	1.4	6.5	12.8	19.3	(2.9)	2016	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances[4]	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Savanna Club	Port St. Lucie, FL	63.2	12.8	79.9	—	0.8	12.8	80.7	93.5	(20.7)	2015	(A&C)
Scio Farms	Ann Arbor, MI	52.9	2.3	22.7	—	15.9	2.3	38.6	40.9	(26.6)	1995	(A&C)
Sea Air Village	Rehoboth Beach, DE	—	1.2	10.2	0.4	3.3	1.6	13.5	15.1	(8.2)	1997	(A)
Serendipity	North Fort Myers, FL	—	1.2	23.5	—	3.6	1.2	27.1	28.3	(6.8)	2015	(A)
Settler's Rest RV Resort	Zephyrhills, FL	—	1.8	7.7	—	2.3	1.8	10.0	11.8	(2.2)	2016	(A)
Shadow Wood Village	Hudson, FL	—	4.5	3.9	0.8	12.5	5.3	16.4	21.7	(2.2)	2016	(A)
Shady Pines MH & RV Resort	Galloway Township, NJ	—	1.1	3.8	—	1.5	1.1	5.3	6.4	(1.2)	2016	(A)
Shady Road Villas	Ocala, FL	—	0.5	2.8	—	4.7	0.5	7.5	8.0	(1.5)	2016	(A)
Sheffield Estates	Auburn Hills, MI	—	0.8	7.2	—	3.1	0.8	10.3	11.1	(5.4)	2006	(A)
Shelby Forest	Shelby Twp., MI	—	4.0	42.4	—	0.1	4.0	42.5	46.5	(5.4)	2019	(A)
Shelby West	Shelby Twp., MI	—	5.7	38.9	—	0.8	5.7	39.7	45.4	(5.0)	2019	(A)
Shell Creek RV Resort & Marina	Punta Gorda, FL	6.0	2.2	9.7	—	3.6	2.2	13.3	15.5	(2.9)	2016	(A)
Siesta Bay RV Park[9]	Ft. Myers, FL	65.0	2.1	18.5	—	(18.5) [9]	2.1	—	2.1	—	1996	(A)
Silver Springs	Clinton Township, MI	—	0.9	16.6	—	2.4	0.9	19.0	19.9	(7.2)	2012	(A)
Sky Harbor	Cheektowaga, NY	—	2.3	24.3	—	7.4	2.3	31.7	34.0	(8.6)	2014	(A)
Skyline	Fort Collins, CO	9.3	2.3	12.1	—	1.2	2.3	13.3	15.6	(3.8)	2014	(A)
Smith Creek Crossing	Granby, CO	—	1.4	—	—	47.7	1.4	47.7	49.1	(3.3)	2018	(C)
Southern Charm MH & RV Resort	Zephyrhills, FL	11.0	4.9	17.4	—	3.4	4.9	20.8	25.7	(4.9)	2016	(A)
Southern Hills / Northridge Place	Stewartville, MN	7.1	0.4	12.7	—	11.9	0.4	24.6	25.0	(7.3)	2014	(A&C)
Southern Leisure RV Resort	Chiefland, FL	—	3.1	14.8	—	2.5	3.1	17.3	20.4	(0.9)	2021	(A)
Southern Palms	Ladson, SC	—	2.4	9.4	—	0.5	2.4	9.9	12.3	(4.3)	2019	(A)
Southport Springs Golf & Country Club	Zephyrhills, FL	32.6	15.1	17.2	—	4.5	15.1	21.7	36.8	(5.5)	2015	(A&C)
Southside Landing	Cambridge, MD	—	1.0	2.5	—	1.7	1.0	4.2	5.2	(0.5)	2019	(A)
Southwood Village	Grand Rapids, MI	—	0.3	11.5	—	2.4	0.3	13.9	14.2	(4.8)	2011	(A)
Spanish Main MH & RV Resort	Thonotosassa, FL	—	2.4	8.1	—	6.2	2.4	14.3	16.7	(2.9)	2016	(A)
Spanish Trails West	Casa Grande, AZ	—	6.6	15.3	—	0.3	6.6	15.6	22.2	(0.3)	2022	(A)
St. Clair Place	St. Clair, MI	—	0.5	2.0	—	2.5	0.5	4.5	5.0	(2.6)	1998	(A)
Stonebridge (MI)[3]	Richfield Twp., MI	—	2.0	—	0.3	2.2	2.3	2.2	4.5	(0.4)	1998	(C)
Stonebridge (TX)	San Antonio, TX	—	2.5	2.1	(0.6) [3]	6.6	1.9	8.7	10.6	(5.2)	2000	(A&C)
Stonebrook	Homosassa, FL	—	0.7	14.1	—	1.0	0.7	15.1	15.8	(3.8)	2015	(A)
Stoneridge Villas[5]	Gardnerville, NV	—	5.3	—	—	0.3	5.3	0.3	5.6	—	2022	(A)
Strafford / Lake Winnipesaukee South KOA	Strafford, NH	—	—	—	0.3	8.6	0.3	8.6	8.9	(0.7)	2019	(A)
Summit Ridge	Converse, TX	—	2.6	2.1	(0.9) [3]	18.2	1.7	20.3	22.0	(10.5)	2000	(A&C)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances[4]	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Sun Outdoors Arches Gateway[8]	Moab, UT	—	3.7	8.7	—	2.8	3.7	11.5	15.2	(1.9)	2018	(A)
Sun Outdoors Association Island	Henderson, NY	—	1.7	14.7	—	4.6	1.7	19.3	21.0	(1.0)	2021	(A)
Sun Outdoors Bend[8]	Bend, OR	—	4.0	13.3	—	0.7	4.0	14.0	18.0	(1.3)	2020	(A)
Sun Outdoors Canyonlands Gateway[8]	Moab, UT	—	6.3	8.4	—	0.8	6.3	9.2	15.5	(1.5)	2018	(A)
Sun Outdoors Cape Charles	Cape Charles, VA	—	19.1	38.7	—	4.9	19.1	43.6	62.7	(2.5)	2021	(A)
Sun Outdoors Cape May[8]	Cape May, NJ	—	—	27.5	2.2	(1.6)	2.2	25.9	28.1	(1.5)	2021	(A)
Sun Outdoors Central Coast Wine Country[8]	Paso Robles, CA	—	1.7	11.5	—	4.4	1.7	15.9	17.6	(5.2)	2014	(A&C)
Sun Outdoors Chesapeake Bay[2][8]	Temperanceville, VA	—	2.3	8.8	—	2.4	2.3	11.2	13.5	(0.5)	2021	(A)
Sun Outdoors Coos Bay[8]	Coos Bay, OR	—	2.7	3.2	—	2.1	2.7	5.3	8.0	(0.9)	2018	(A)
Sun Outdoors Chincoteague Bay[5]	Chincoteague, VA	—	7.5	—	—	1.9	7.5	1.9	9.4	—	2021	(C)
Sun Outdoors Frontier Town	Berlin, MD	—	19.0	43.2	—	38.5	19.0	81.7	100.7	(18.8)	2015	(A)
Sun Outdoors Garden City Utah[8]	Garden City, UT	—	2.1	7.9	—	1.5	2.1	9.4	11.5	(0.5)	2021	(A)
Sun Outdoors Gig Harbor[8]	Gig Harbor, WA	—	3.4	11.9	—	0.5	3.4	12.4	15.8	(1.1)	2020	(A)
Sun Outdoors Islamorada[6]	Islamorada, FL	—	10.5	7.0	2.3	20.0	12.8	27.0	39.8	(0.1)	2016	(A)
Sun Outdoors Kensington Valley[8]	New Hudson, MI	—	—	20.1	2.9	(0.7)	2.9	19.4	22.3	(1.0)	2021	(A)
Sun Outdoors Key Largo	Key Largo, FL	—	2.4	1.0	—	2.5	2.4	3.5	5.9	(0.8)	2016	(A)
Sun Outdoors Lake Rudolph	Santa Claus, IN	—	2.3	28.1	—	12.9	2.3	41.0	43.3	(16.1)	2014	(A&C)
Sun Outdoors Lake Travis	Austin, TX	—	3.7	22.2	—	1.4	3.7	23.6	27.3	(7.0)	2015	(A)
Sun Outdoors Marathon	Marathon, FL	—	4.8	4.7	—	4.7	4.8	9.4	14.2	(1.9)	2016	(A)
Sun Outdoors Moab Downtown[8]	Moab, UT	—	3.7	7.4	—	0.8	3.7	8.2	11.9	(1.5)	2018	(A)
Sun Outdoors Mystic	Old Mystic, CT	—	0.1	0.3	—	2.6	0.1	2.9	3.0	(1.5)	2013	(A)
Sun Outdoors North Moab[8]	Moab, UT	—	—	—	3.2	12.0	3.2	12.0	15.2	(1.1)	2019	(A)
Sun Outdoors New Orleans North Shore[8]	Ponchatoula, LA	—	7.7	16.1	—	11.2	7.7	27.3	35.0	(3.1)	2019	(A)
Sun Outdoors Ocean City	Berlin, MD	—	14.3	22.3	—	8.2	14.3	30.5	44.8	(9.9)	2014	(A&C)
Sun Outdoors Ocean City Gateway	Whaleyville, MD	—	0.5	5.2	—	18.4	0.5	23.6	24.1	(4.3)	2015	(A)
Sun Outdoors Old Orchard Beach Downtown	Old Orchard Beach, ME	—	2.0	10.0	—	2.1	2.0	12.1	14.1	(1.6)	2019	(A)
Sun Outdoors Orange Beach	Orange Beach, AL	—	12.7	7.5	0.9	19.4	13.6	26.9	40.5	(1.1)	2019	(A)
Sun Outdoors Orlando ChampionsGate	Davenport, FL	—	—	—	3.6	15.9	3.6	15.9	19.5	(1.3)	2020	(A)
Sun Outdoors Panama City Beach[2]	Panama City Beach, FL	14.4	10.3	9.1	—	3.3	10.3	12.4	22.7	(2.1)	2017	(A)
Sun Outdoors Paso Robles[8]	Paso Robles, CA	—	1.4	—	—	41.9	1.4	41.9	43.3	(8.6)	2014	(C)
Sun Outdoors Petoskey Bay Harbor	Petoskey, MI	—	0.2	3.3	—	5.0	0.2	8.3	8.5	(2.1)	2016	(A)
Sun Outdoors Pigeon Forge[2]	Sevierville, TN	—	3.7	19.7	—	2.7	3.7	22.4	26.1	(2.7)	2019	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances[4]	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Sun Outdoors Portland South[2][8]	Wilsonville, OR	—	—	19.0	9.3	(8.7)	9.3	10.3	19.6	(0.6)	2021	(A)
Sun Outdoors Rocky Mountains[8]	Granby, CO	—	8.6	—	(3.1) [3]	144.4	5.5	144.4	149.9	(15.1)	2018	(C)
Sun Outdoors Rehoboth Bay	Millsboro, DE	—	2.8	17.9	2.2	18.7	5.0	36.6	41.6	(4.1)	2019	(A)
Sun Outdoors Saco Old Orchard Beach[8]	Saco, ME	—	0.8	3.6	—	5.6	0.8	9.2	10.0	(3.3)	2014	(A)
Sun Outdoors Salt Lake City[8]	North Salt Lake, UT	—	3.4	4.6	—	2.4	3.4	7.0	10.4	(1.3)	2018	(A)
Sun Outdoors San Antonio West	San Antonio, TX	—	0.8	6.2	—	2.1	0.8	8.3	9.1	(3.2)	2012	(A)
Sun Outdoors San Diego Bay[2]	San Diego, CA	—	—	—	—	69.2	—	69.2	69.2	(5.4)	2019	(A)
Sun Outdoors Santa Barbara[8]	Goleta, CA	—	16.0	6.2	—	0.7	16.0	6.9	22.9	(0.7)	2020	(A)
Sun Outdoors Sarasota	Sarasota, FL	139.3	51.0	117.5	(0.2) [3]	15.7	50.8	133.2	184.0	(32.3)	2016	(A)
Sun Outdoors St. Augustine	St. Augustine, FL	—	4.2	10.5	—	0.9	4.2	11.4	15.6	(1.8)	2018	(A)
Sun Outdoors Sugarloaf Key[2][8]	Summerland Key, FL	—	7.7	4.4	0.1	2.6	7.8	7.0	14.8	(0.3)	2021	(A)
Sun Outdoors Texas Hill Country	New Braunfels, TX	—	3.8	27.2	—	4.4	3.8	31.6	35.4	(7.7)	2016	(A&C)
Sun Outdoors Wells Beach[2][8]	Wells, ME	—	1.4	11.4	—	—	1.4	11.4	12.8	(0.6)	2021	(A)
Sun Outdoors Yellowstone North[2][8]	Gardiner, MT	—	—	12.5	5.6	(5.4)	5.6	7.1	12.7	(0.4)	2021	(A)
Sun Retreats Adirondack Gateway[8]	Gansevoort, NY	—	0.6	2.0	—	2.9	0.6	4.9	5.5	(1.3)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Amherstburg[8]	Amherstburg, ON	—	1.1	1.5	—	1.8	1.1	3.3	4.4	(0.7)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Arran Lake[8]	Allenford, ON	—	1.1	1.2	—	0.4	1.1	1.6	2.7	(0.4)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Avalon	Cape May Court House, NJ	—	0.6	21.3	—	4.9	0.6	26.2	26.8	(8.4)	2013	(A)
Sun Retreats Blue Mountains[8]	Clarksburg, ON	—	0.4	0.7	—	0.8	0.4	1.5	1.9	(0.2)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Birch Bay[8]	Blaine, WA	—	7.5	7.6	—	1.1	7.5	8.7	16.2	(0.5)	2021	(A)
Sun Retreats Cape Cod[8]	East Falmouth, MA	—	3.7	10.8	—	1.1	3.7	11.9	15.6	(1.5)	2020	(A)
Sun Retreats Cape May Wildwood	Cape May, NJ	—	0.7	7.7	—	9.3	0.7	17.0	17.7	(6.2)	2013	(A)
Sun Retreats Cayuga[8]	Cayuga, ON	—	1.0	4.2	(0.1) [1]	3.0	0.9	7.2	8.1	(1.5)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Daytona Beach[8]	Port Orange, FL	—	2.3	7.2	—	5.2	2.3	12.4	14.7	(2.7)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Dennis Port[8]	Dennisport, MA	15.4	14.3	11.9	—	15.2	14.3	27.1	41.4	(4.7)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Dunedin[8]	Dunedin, FL	9.4	4.4	16.9	—	3.1	4.4	20.0	24.4	(4.7)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Flamborough[8]	Millgrove, ON	—	3.0	3.0	(0.2) [1]	2.4	2.8	5.4	8.2	(0.9)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Georgian Bay[8]	Seguin, ON	—	3.7	3.7	(0.2) [1]	0.7	3.5	4.4	7.9	(1.0)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Geneva on the Lake	Geneva on the Lake, OH	—	0.4	20.8	—	9.5	0.4	30.3	30.7	(9.5)	2013	(A&C)
Sun Retreats Gwynn's Island[8]	Gwynn, VA	—	0.8	0.6	—	1.9	0.8	2.5	3.3	(0.9)	2013	(A)
Sun Retreats Gun Lake	Hopkins, MI	—	0.4	0.9	—	5.2	0.4	6.1	6.5	(2.0)	2011	(A)
Sun Retreats Hay Bay[8]	Napanee, ON	—	0.9	2.1	(0.1) [1]	2.0	0.8	4.1	4.9	(0.9)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Huntsville[8]	Huntsville, ON	—	2.8	4.3	(0.1) [1]	0.6	2.7	4.9	7.6	(1.1)	2016	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances[4]	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Sun Retreats Ipperwash[8]	Lambton Shores, ON	—	0.9	1.5	(0.1) [1]	0.6	0.8	2.1	2.9	(0.5)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Lancaster County[8]	Narvon, PA	—	7.4	7.1	—	4.4	7.4	11.5	18.9	(3.9)	2012	(A)
Sun Retreats Long Beach Island[8]	Barnegat, NJ	—	0.7	3.4	—	1.8	0.7	5.2	5.9	(1.1)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Nantahala[8]	Sylva, NC	—	0.1	0.8	—	1.0	0.1	1.8	1.9	(0.4)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats New Point[8]	New Point, VA	—	1.6	5.3	—	4.7	1.6	10.0	11.6	(3.6)	2013	(A)
Sun Retreats Old Orchard Beach	Old Orchard Beach, ME	—	0.6	7.7	—	3.6	0.6	11.3	11.9	(4.1)	2013	(A)
Sun Retreats Penetanguishene[8]	Tiny, ON	—	1.3	2.1	(0.1) [1]	2.5	1.2	4.6	5.8	(0.9)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Peters Pond[8]	Sandwich, MA	—	4.7	22.8	—	4.4	4.7	27.2	31.9	(10.2)	2013	(A)
Sun Retreats Pleasant Acres Farm	Sussex, NJ	—	3.6	6.2	—	0.7	3.6	6.9	10.5	(0.4)	2021	(A)
Sun Retreats Rehoboth Bay[8]	Millsboro, DE	—	3.6	41.3	—	1.8	3.6	43.1	46.7	(5.1)	2019	(A)
Sun Retreats Rock River	Hillsdale, IL	—	1.8	6.0	—	3.9	1.8	9.9	11.7	(1.9)	2017	(A)
Sun Retreats Sandbanks[8]	Cherry Valley, ON	—	0.6	1.3	—	1.3	0.6	2.6	3.2	(0.4)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Sea Isle[8]	Clermont, NJ	29.5	1.5	29.9	—	4.5	1.5	34.4	35.9	(10.7)	2014	(A)
Sun Retreats Seashore[8]	Cape May, NJ	14.0	1.0	23.2	—	3.3	1.0	26.5	27.5	(8.3)	2014	(A)
Sun Retreats Shenandoah Valley[8]	Stuarts Draft, VA	—	—	—	1.9	18.9	1.9	18.9	20.8	(1.6)	2020	(A)
Sun Retreats Sherkston Shores[8]	Sherkston, ON	—	22.8	97.2	(1.0) [1]	33.0	21.8	130.2	152.0	(25.7)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Silver Lake	Mears, MI	—	0.6	7.0	—	1.7	0.6	8.7	9.3	(1.5)	2018	(C)
Sun Retreats Stratford[8]	Bornholm, ON	—	1.7	2.2	(0.2) [1]	0.5	1.5	2.7	4.2	(0.6)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats Turkey Point[8]	Normandale, ON	—	2.6	4.2	(0.2) [1]	2.0	2.4	6.2	8.6	(1.2)	2016	(A)
Sun Retreats at Wild Acres	Old Orchard Beach, ME	—	1.6	26.8	—	7.0	1.6	33.8	35.4	(13.4)	2013	(A)
Sun Retreats Willow Lake[8]	Scotland, ON	—	1.2	2.3	— [1]	1.1	1.2	3.4	4.6	(0.6)	2016	(A)
Sun Valley	Apache Junction, AZ	11.2	2.8	18.4	—	1.7	2.8	20.1	22.9	(5.7)	2014	(A)
Sun Villa Estates	Reno, NV	22.9	2.4	11.8	(1.1) [3]	2.8	1.3	14.6	15.9	(10.3)	1998	(A)
Suncoast Gateway	Port Richey, FL	—	0.6	0.3	—	1.1	0.6	1.4	2.0	(0.5)	2016	(A)
Sundance	Zephyrhills, FL	—	0.9	25.3	—	1.3	0.9	26.6	27.5	(6.8)	2015	(A)
Sunlake Estates	Grand Island, FL	20.1	6.3	24.1	—	3.1	6.3	27.2	33.5	(6.8)	2015	(A)
Sunrise Estates	Banning, CA	—	5.5	17.2	—	—	5.5	17.2	22.7	(0.3)	2022	(A)
Sunset Beach RV Resort	Cape Charles, VA	—	3.8	24.0	—	1.0	3.8	25.0	28.8	(5.5)	2016	(A)
Sunset Harbor at Cow Key Marina	Key West, FL	—	8.6	7.6	—	1.8	8.6	9.4	18.0	(1.9)	2016	(A)
Sunset Ridge (MI)	Portland, MI	—	2.0	—	—	35.7	2.0	35.7	37.7	(13.6)	1998	(C)
Sunset Ridge (TX)	Kyle, TX	—	2.2	2.8	—	25.4	2.2	28.2	30.4	(6.3)	2000	(A&C)
Swan Meadow Village	Dillon, CO	12.7	2.1	19.7	—	0.6	2.1	20.3	22.4	(5.5)	2014	(A)
Sweetwater RV Resort	Zephyrhills, FL	5.1	1.3	9.1	—	2.6	1.3	11.7	13.0	(2.7)	2016	(A)
Sycamore Village	Mason, MI	—	0.4	13.3	—	4.5	0.4	17.8	18.2	(7.1)	2011	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances[4]	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Sylvan Crossing	Chelsea, MI	—	2.2	22.4	—	1.1	2.2	23.5	25.7	(1.2)	2021	(A)
Sylvan Glen Estates	Brighton, MI	—	2.7	22.7	—	1.6	2.7	24.3	27.0	(1.3)	2021	(A)
Tallowwood Isle	Coconut Creek, FL	—	13.8	20.8	—	2.7	13.8	23.5	37.3	(4.9)	2016	(A)
Tamarac Village MH & RV Resort	Ludington, MI	18.1	0.4	12.0	—	3.4	0.4	15.4	15.8	(5.4)	2011	(A)
Tampa East MH & RV Resort	Dover, FL	—	0.7	6.3	—	9.6	0.7	15.9	16.6	(7.4)	2005	(A)
Tanglewood Village	Brownstown, MI	—	0.5	21.6	—	1.1	0.5	22.7	23.2	(1.2)	2021	(A)
The Colony[2]	Oxnard, CA	—	—	6.4	—	1.1	—	7.5	7.5	(1.7)	2016	(A)
The Foothills[5]	Fort Collins, CO	—	3.8	—	0.7	2.1	4.5	2.1	6.6	—	2021	(C)
The Grove at Alta Ridge	Thornton, CO	25.4	5.4	37.1	—	0.7	5.4	37.8	43.2	(10.8)	2014	(A)
The Hamptons Golf & Country Club	Auburndale, FL	65.2	15.9	67.6	—	4.9	15.9	72.5	88.4	(18.3)	2015	(A)
The Hideaway	Key West, FL	—	2.7	1.0	—	1.1	2.7	2.1	4.8	(0.5)	2016	(A)
The Hills	Apopka, FL	—	1.8	3.9	—	1.6	1.8	5.5	7.3	(1.2)	2016	(A)
The Landings at Lake Henry	Haines City, FL	11.3	3.1	31.0	—	2.9	3.1	33.9	37.0	(8.6)	2015	(A)
The Ridge	Davenport, FL	35.3	8.4	35.5	—	2.4	8.4	37.9	46.3	(10.0)	2015	(A)
The Valley	Apopka, FL	—	2.5	5.7	—	1.7	2.5	7.4	9.9	(1.6)	2016	(A)
The Villas at Calla Pointe	Cheektowaga, NY	—	0.4	11.0	—	0.2	0.4	11.2	11.6	(3.2)	2014	(A)
The Willows	Goshen, IN	—	0.7	15.8	—	0.8	0.7	16.6	17.3	(0.8)	2021	(A)
Themeworld RV Resort	Davenport, FL	—	2.9	24.1	—	2.5	2.9	26.6	29.5	(1.4)	2021	(A)
Three Gardens	Southington, CT	—	2.0	6.7	—	0.4	2.0	7.1	9.1	(0.8)	2019	(A)
Three Lakes	Hudson, FL	—	5.1	3.4	—	3.6	5.1	7.0	12.1	(2.8)	2012	(A)
Thunderhill Estates	Sturgeon Bay, WI	5.1	0.6	9.0	0.5	2.9	1.1	11.9	13.0	(3.5)	2014	(A)
Timber Ridge	Ft. Collins, CO	37.0	1.0	9.2	—	4.1	1.0	13.3	14.3	(9.5)	1996	(A)
Timberline Estates	Coopersville, MI	18.8	0.5	4.9	—	3.7	0.5	8.6	9.1	(5.6)	1994	(A)
Town & Country	Traverse City, MI	—	0.4	3.7	—	2.3	0.4	6.0	6.4	(3.8)	1996	(A)
Town & Country Village	Lisbon, ME	2.4	0.2	4.5	—	1.1	0.2	5.6	5.8	(1.6)	2014	(A)
Tranquility MHC	Bushnell, FL	—	1.3	—	—	0.6	1.3	0.6	1.9	—	2021	(C)
Traveler's World MH & RV Resort	San Antonio, TX	—	0.8	8.0	—	2.3	0.8	10.3	11.1	(2.5)	2016	(A)
Treetops RV Resort	Arlington, TX	—	0.7	9.8	—	2.4	0.7	12.2	12.9	(2.7)	2016	(A)
Troy Villa	Troy, MI	—	5.6	16.5	—	2.2	5.6	18.7	24.3	(1.8)	2020	(A)
Vallecito	Newbury Park, CA	28.2	25.8	9.8	—	1.2	25.8	11.0	36.8	(2.4)	2016	(A)
Victor Villa	Victorville, CA	17.0	2.5	20.4	—	1.9	2.5	22.3	24.8	(5.0)	2016	(A)
Vines RV Resort	Paso Robles, CA	—	0.9	7.1	—	2.1	0.9	9.2	10.1	(3.4)	2013	(A)
Vista Del Lago	Scotts Valley, CA	24.4	17.8	9.5	—	1.6	17.8	11.1	28.9	(2.4)	2016	(A)
Vista Del Lago MH & RV Resort	Bradenton, FL	3.9	3.6	5.3	—	2.3	3.6	7.6	11.2	(1.6)	2016	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

Property Name	Location	Encumbrances[4]	Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022			Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
			Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total			
Vizcaya Lakes	Port Charlotte, FL	—	0.7	4.2	—	1.1	0.7	5.3	6.0	(1.2)	2015	(A)
Walden Woods I[10]	Homosassa, FL	10.3	1.6	26.4	(0.9)	(11.9)	0.7	14.5	15.2	(3.7)	2015	(A)
Walden Woods II[10]	Homosassa, FL	—	—	—	0.8	13.8	0.8	13.8	14.6	(3.5)	2015	(A)
Warren Dunes Village	Bridgman, MI	—	0.3	3.4	—	10.8	0.3	14.2	14.5	(4.5)	2011	(A&C)
Water Oak Country Club Estates	Lady Lake, FL	74.7	2.8	16.7	2.7	64.5	5.5	81.2	86.7	(28.7)	1993	(A&C)
Waters Edge RV Resort	Zephyrhills, FL	3.4	1.2	5.5	—	2.9	1.2	8.4	9.6	(1.9)	2016	(A)
Waverly Shores Village	Holland, MI	13.7	0.3	7.3	0.5	5.6	0.8	12.9	13.7	(3.8)	2011	(A&C)
West Village Estates	Romulus, MI	—	0.9	19.8	—	3.4	0.9	23.2	24.1	(8.4)	2012	(A)
Westbrook Senior Village	Toledo, OH	5.5	0.4	3.3	—	0.7	0.4	4.0	4.4	(2.7)	2001	(A)
Westbrook Village	Toledo, OH	24.0	1.1	10.5	—	6.0	1.1	16.5	17.6	(10.9)	1999	(A)
Westside Ridge	Auburndale, FL	8.1	0.8	10.7	—	1.1	0.8	11.8	12.6	(3.0)	2015	(A)
Westward Shores Cottages & RV Resort	West Ossipee, NH	—	1.9	15.3	—	13.8	1.9	29.1	31.0	(4.0)	2018	(A)
White Lake	White Lake, MI	24.2	0.7	6.2	—	10.0	0.7	16.2	16.9	(10.6)	1997	(A&C)
Wildwood Community	Sandwich, IL	22.2	1.9	37.7	—	1.5	1.9	39.2	41.1	(11.2)	2014	(A)
Willow Bend	Fort Lupton, CO	—	5.1	—	—	14.9	5.1	14.9	20.0	—	2021	(C)
Willowbrook Place	Toledo, OH	17.4	0.8	7.1	—	6.2	0.8	13.3	14.1	(8.4)	1997	(A)
Windham Hills	Jackson, MI	—	2.7	2.4	—	18.1	2.7	20.5	23.2	(11.9)	1998	(A&C)
Windmill Village	Davenport, FL	43.5	7.6	36.3	—	1.6	7.6	37.9	45.5	(9.7)	2015	(A)
Windsor Woods Village	Wayland, MI	—	0.3	5.8	—	2.4	0.3	8.2	8.5	(3.7)	2011	(A)
Woodhaven Place	Woodhaven, MI	13.7	0.5	4.5	—	7.6	0.5	12.1	12.6	(6.9)	1998	(A)
Woodlake Trails	San Antonio, TX	—	1.1	0.3	—	20.8	1.1	21.1	22.2	(7.9)	2000	(A&C)
Woodland Park Estates	Eugene, OR	—	1.6	14.4	—	1.4	1.6	15.8	17.4	(12.2)	1998	(A)
Woodlands at Church Lake	Groveland, FL	—	2.5	9.1	—	5.0	2.5	14.1	16.6	(3.3)	2015	(A)
Woodside Terrace	Holland, OH	25.1	1.1	9.6	—	14.3	1.1	23.9	25.0	(14.1)	1997	(A)
Woodsmoke Camping Resort	Fort Myers, FL	—	4.9	20.6	—	2.4	4.9	23.0	27.9	(2.0)	2020	(A)
Wymberly	Martinez, GA	—	3.1	14.5	—	7.8	3.1	22.3	25.4	(2.0)	2019	(A)
Yankee Village	Old Saybrook, CT	—	1.6	0.4	—	—	1.6	0.4	2.0	(0.1)	2019	(A)
		$ 3,232.3	$ 1,660.6	$ 6,138.6	$ 91.5	$ 3,376.6	$ 1,752.1	$ 9,515.2	$ 11,267.3	$ (2,471.2)		
Corporate Headquarters and Other Fixed Assets	Southfield, MI	—	—	—	1.1	212.4	1.1	212.4	213.5	(44.0)		
		$ 3,232.3	$ 1,660.6	$ 6,138.6	$ 92.6	$ 3,589.0	$ 1,753.2	$ 9,727.6	$ 11,480.8	$ (2,515.2)		

[1] Gross amount carried at December 31, 2022, at our Canadian properties, reflects the impact of foreign currency translation.

[2] All or part of this property is subject to a ground lease.

[3] Gross amount carried at December 31, 2022 has decreased at this property due to a partial disposition of land or depreciable assets, as applicable.

[4] Balance outstanding represents total amount due at maturity and excludes any premiums or discounts and deferred financing costs.

[5] This property was not included in our community count as of December 31, 2022 as it was not fully developed.

[6] This property was impaired as a result of Hurricane Irma in September 2017.

[7] This property was split into two separate properties in 2021.

[8] This property had a name change during the year ended December 31, 2022.

[9] This property was impaired as a result of Hurricane Ian in October 2022.

[10] This property is one physical property but was split into two separate properties for encumbrance reporting purposes.

The following tables set forth real estate and accumulated depreciation relating to our MH properties in the UK.

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Alberta	Whitstable, Kent, England	$ —	$ 22.2	$ 2.2	$ —	$ —	$ 22.2	$ 2.2	$ 24.4	$ (0.1)	2022	(A)
Amble Links	Amble, Northumberland, England	—	75.8	5.8	—	—	75.8	5.8	81.6	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Ashbourne Heights	Ashbourne, Derbyshire, England	—	6.6	2.3	—	0.2	6.6	2.5	9.1	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Beauport	Hastings, Sussex, England	—	69.2	4.9	—	0.1	69.2	5.0	74.2	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Birchington Vale[3]	Birchington, Kent, England	—	3.4	11.6	—	(0.2)	3.4	11.4	14.8	(0.4)	2022	(A)
Bodmin Holiday Park (formerly Cornwall)	Bodmin, Cornwall, England	—	6.5	6.3	—	0.7	6.5	7.0	13.5	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Bowland Fell	Skipton, Yorkshire, England	—	8.7	4.3	—	1.3	8.7	5.6	14.3	(0.2)	2022	(A)
Broadland Sands	Lowestoft, Suffolk, England	—	34.4	13.9	1.7	0.5	36.1	14.4	50.5	(0.7)	2022	(A)
Brynteg	Llanryg, Caernafon, Wales	—	31.7	8.6	—	0.1	31.7	8.7	40.4	(0.2)	2022	(A)
Burghead / Lossiemouth / Silver Sands	Burghead, Moray, Scotland	—	32.6	7.6	—	2.4	32.6	10.0	42.6	(0.3)	2022	(A)
Carlton Meres	Saxmundham, Suffolk, England	—	32.2	9.7	—	1.3	32.2	11.0	43.2	(0.4)	2022	(A)
Chantry	West Witton, Yorkshire, England	—	13.8	1.7	—	—	13.8	1.7	15.5	—	2022	(A)
Chichester Lakeside	Chichester, Sussex, England	—	67.5	8.8	—	1.0	67.5	9.8	77.3	(0.4)	2022	(A)
Coghurst Hall	Hastings, Sussex, England	—	45.0	6.6	—	(1.3)	45.0	5.3	50.3	(0.2)	2022	(A)
Dawlish Sands	Dawlish, Devon, England	—	9.7	3.7	—	—	9.7	3.7	13.4	(0.2)	2022	(A)
Dovercourt	Harwich, Essex, England	—	36.0	9.6	—	(0.1)	36.0	9.5	45.5	(0.4)	2022	(A)
Felixstowe Beach	Felixstowe, Suffolk, England	—	15.2	6.0	—	0.3	15.2	6.3	21.5	(0.3)	2022	(A)
Glendale	Wigton, Cumbria, England	—	17.1	11.4	—	—	17.1	11.4	28.5	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Golden Sands	Dawlish, Devon, England	—	32.7	7.8	—	2.2	32.7	10.0	42.7	(0.4)	2022	(A)
Harts	Isle of Sheppey, Kent, England	—	27.4	8.4	—	0.6	27.4	9.0	36.4	(0.3)	2022	(A)
Hedley Wood	Holsworthy, Devon, England	—	2.3	2.3	—	1.5	2.3	3.8	6.1	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Henfold[1][2]	Dorking, Surrey, England	—	108.1	—	(10.9) [1]	0.2	97.2	0.2	97.4	—	2021	(A)
Hengar Manor	Bodmin, Cornwall, England	—	7.6	5.2	—	1.3	7.6	6.5	14.1	(0.2)	2022	(A)
Littondale	Skipton, Yorkshire, England	—	2.4	2.0	—	—	2.4	2.0	4.4	—	2022	(A)
Malvern View	Stanford Bishop, Worcester, England	—	22.2	11.7	—	0.6	22.2	12.3	34.5	(0.2)	2022	(A)
Marlie	Romney, Kent, England	—	38.9	7.8	—	0.8	38.9	8.6	47.5	(0.4)	2022	(A)
Martello Beach	Clacton on Sea, Essex, England	—	16.4	7.5	—	9.5	16.4	17.0	33.4	(0.2)	2022	(A)
New Beach	Dymchurch, Kent, England	—	49.9	9.2	—	0.5	49.9	9.7	59.6	(0.5)	2022	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Newhaven	Buxton, Derbyshire, England	—	—	6.9	—	—	—	6.9	6.9	—	2022	(A)
Oaklands	Clacton on Sea, Essex, England	—	19.4	1.8	—	—	19.4	1.8	21.2	—	2022	(A)
Oyster Bay	Truro, Cornwall, England	—	23.8	3.1	—	0.5	23.8	3.6	27.4	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Pakefield[3]	Pakefield, Suffolk, England	—	11.7	3.4	—	0.2	11.7	3.6	15.3	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Par Sands[3]	Par, Cornwall, England	—	—	5.3	—	—	—	5.3	5.3	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Pentire	Bude, Cornwall, England	—	21.9	4.3	—	0.9	21.9	5.2	27.1	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Pevensey Bay	Pevensey Bay, Sussex, England	—	41.9	5.8	—	1.1	41.9	6.9	48.8	(0.3)	2022	(A)
Plas Coch	Llanedwen, Anglesey, Wales	—	39.3	13.4	—	—	39.3	13.4	52.7	(0.2)	2022	(A)
Polperro	Looe, Cornwall, England	—	3.3	4.3	—	0.7	3.3	5.0	8.3	(0.2)	2022	(A)
Ribble Valley	Clitheroe, Lancashire, England	—	32.4	2.6	—	0.2	32.4	2.8	35.2	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Rye Harbour	Rye, Sussex, England	—	31.0	2.0	—	0.5	31.0	2.5	33.5	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Sand le Mere	Hull, Yorkshire, England	—	23.9	10.9	—	1.4	23.9	12.3	36.2	(0.4)	2022	(A)
Sandhills	Christchurch, Dorset, England	—	34.4	2.0	—	—	34.4	2.0	36.4	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Sandy Bay[1]	Canvey Island, Essex, England	—	235.7	12.3	(12.5) [1]	12.4	223.2	24.7	247.9	(0.7)	2022	(A)
Seaview	Whitstable, Kent, England	—	51.3	4.2	—	0.2	51.3	4.4	55.7	(0.2)	2022	(A)
Seawick	Clacton on Sea, Essex, England	—	28.2	9.1	—	(0.1)	28.2	9.0	37.2	(0.2)	2022	(A)
Solent Breezes	Fareham, Hampshire, England	—	28.8	2.9	—	0.2	28.8	3.1	31.9	(0.1)	2022	(A)
St. Osyth Beach	Clacton on Sea, Essex, England	—	33.7	5.8	—	0.1	33.7	5.9	39.6	(0.3)	2022	(A)
Steeple Bay	Sothminster, Essex, England	—	22.5	5.6	—	(0.1)	22.5	5.5	28.0	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Suffolk Sands[3]	Felixstowe, Suffolk, England	—	—	0.6	—	—	—	0.6	0.6	—	2022	(A)
Tarka	Barnstaple, Devon, England	—	7.8	2.1	—	(0.1)	7.8	2.0	9.8	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Trevella[3]	Newquay, Cornwall, England	—	—	8.7	—	0.5	—	9.2	9.2	(0.2)	2022	(A)
Turnberry	Girvan, Ayrshire, Scotland	—	5.1	2.1	—	0.5	5.1	2.6	7.7	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Vernon Dene[1][2]	North Ripley, Bransgore, England	—	13.5	—	(2.5) [1]	1.8	11.0	1.8	12.8	—	2021	(A)
Waterside[3]	Paignton, Devon, England	—	—	5.5	—	0.6	—	6.1	6.1	(0.1)	2022	(A)
West Mersea	West Mersea, Essex, England	—	18.9	2.6	—	0.1	18.9	2.7	21.6	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Winchelsea Sands	Winchelsea, Sussex, England	—	15.2	3.1	—	0.1	15.2	3.2	18.4	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Wood Farm	Charmouth, Dorset, England	—	11.3	3.6	—	0.2	11.3	3.8	15.1	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Yorkshire Dales	Leyburn, Yorkshire, England	—	12.6	1.3	—	—	12.6	1.3	13.9	—	2022	(A)
		$ —	$ 1,603.1	$ 322.2	$ (24.2)	$ 45.4	$ 1,578.9	$ 367.6	$ 1,946.5	$ (10.8)		
UK Headquarters and Other[3]	Sussex, England	—	0.7	13.6	1.9	9.9	2.6	23.5	26.1	(1.4)		

SUN_06131

2121

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	**Location**	**Encumbrances**	**Land**	**Depreciable Assets**	**Land**	**Depreciable Assets**	**Land**	**Depreciable Assets**	**Total**	**Accumulated Depreciation**	**Date**	**Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)**
		$ —	$ 1,603.8	$ 335.8	$ (22.3)	$ 55.3	$ 1,581.5	$ 391.1	$ 1,972.6	$ (12.2)		

(1) Gross amount carried at December 31, 2022 reflects the impact of foreign currency translation.

(2) This property was not included in our community count as of December 31, 2022 as it was not fully developed.

(3) All or part of this property is subject to a ground lease.

The following tables set forth real estate and accumulated depreciation relating to our Safe Harbor marinas.

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Allen Harbor[3]	North Kingstown, RI	$ —	$ —	$ 4.0	$ —	$ 1.5	$ —	$ 5.5	$ 5.5	$ (0.3)	2021	(A)
Anacapa Isle[3]	Oxnard, CA	—	—	10.9	—	1.9	—	12.8	12.8	(1.0)	2020	(A)
Angler House	Islamorada, FL	—	3.5	2.5	—	0.3	3.5	2.8	6.3	(0.4)	2021	(A)
Annapolis	Annapolis, MD	—	12.5	12.4	—	2.2	12.5	14.6	27.1	(1.2)	2020	(A)
Aqua Yacht	Iuka, MS	—	1.2	15.8	—	1.6	1.2	17.4	18.6	(2.7)	2020	(A)
Aqualand[3]	Flowery Branch, GA	—	—	35.9	—	15.6	—	51.5	51.5	(5.9)	2020	(A)
Bahia Bleu	Thunderbolt, GA	—	2.4	8.1	—	1.1	2.4	9.2	11.6	(1.0)	2020	(A)
Ballena Isle	Alameda, CA	—	0.7	21.3	—	2.1	0.7	23.4	24.1	(2.5)	2020	(A)
Bayfront[3][5]	Chula Vista, CA	—	—	11.3	—	—	—	11.3	11.3	(0.1)	2022	(A)
Beaufort[3]	Beaufort, SC	—	—	1.8	—	0.4	—	2.2	2.2	(0.4)	2020	(A)
Beaver Creek[3]	Monticello, KY	—	—	10.8	—	1.0	—	11.8	11.8	(1.2)	2020	(A)
Belle Maer	Harrison Township, MI	—	4.1	14.6	—	0.7	4.1	15.3	19.4	(2.2)	2020	(A)
Bluewater[5]	Hampton, VA	—	14.1	8.3	—	0.4	14.1	8.7	22.8	(0.4)	2022	(A)
Bohemia Vista	Chesapeake Bay, MD	—	1.3	1.3	—	1.5	1.3	2.8	4.1	(0.5)	2020	(A)
Brady Mountain[3]	Royal, AR	—	—	22.3	—	3.2	—	25.5	25.5	(4.3)	2020	(A)
Bristol	Charleston, SC	—	1.3	7.5	—	0.5	1.3	8.0	9.3	(0.7)	2020	(A)
Bruce & Johnsons	Branford, CT	—	9.3	25.4	—	1.3	9.3	26.7	36.0	(2.6)	2020	(A)
Burnside[3]	Somerset, KY	—	—	11.8	—	0.7	—	12.5	12.5	(1.6)	2020	(A)
Burnt Store[9]	Punta Gorda, FL	—	17.6	16.5	0.1	9.1	17.7	25.6	43.3	(2.1)	2020	(A)
Cabrillo Isle[3]	San Diego, CA	—	—	37.7	—	1.6	—	39.3	39.3	(1.9)	2021	(A)
Calusa Island[9]	Goodland, FL	—	18.5	6.9	—	3.2	18.5	10.1	28.6	(1.2)	2020	(A)
Cape Harbour[9]	Cape Coral, FL	—	5.5	6.0	—	1.2	5.5	7.2	12.7	(0.7)	2020	(A)
Capri	Port Washington, NY	—	7.7	16.0	—	1.2	7.7	17.2	24.9	(1.5)	2020	(A)
Carroll Island	Baltimore, MD	—	1.2	1.6	—	2.6	1.2	4.2	5.4	(0.9)	2020	(A)
Charleston City[3][8]	Charleston, SC	—	—	40.5	—	21.6	—	62.1	62.1	(4.3)	2020	(A)
City Boatyard	Charleston, SC	—	3.4	7.9	—	2.0	3.4	9.9	13.3	(1.1)	2020	(A)
Cove Haven	Barrington, RI	—	10.0	9.8	—	3.1	10.0	12.9	22.9	(1.3)	2020	(A)
Cowesett[7]	Warwick, RI	—	22.8	23.0	—	3.0	22.8	26.0	48.8	(2.5)	2020	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Crystal Point	Point Pleasant, NJ	—	1.3	2.3	—	2.0	1.3	4.3	5.6	(0.3)	2020	(A)
Dauntless[1]	Essex, CT	—	4.2	18.7	—	2.1	4.2	20.8	25.0	(1.8)	2020	(A)
Dauntless Shipyard[1]	Essex, CT	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2020	(A)
Deep River	Deep River, CT	—	4.7	5.0	—	0.9	4.7	5.9	10.6	(0.8)	2020	(A)
Detroit River	Detroit, MI	—	1.5	7.4	—	1.7	1.5	9.1	10.6	(0.7)	2021	(A)
Eagle Cove[3]	Byrdstown, TN	—	—	4.6	—	0.8	—	5.4	5.4	(1.6)	2020	(A)
Edgartown	Edgartown, MA	—	7.6	5.1	—	0.5	7.6	5.6	13.2	(0.7)	2021	(A)
Emerald Coast	Niceville, FL	—	2.6	5.8	—	1.1	2.6	6.9	9.5	(0.6)	2021	(A)
Emerald Point[3]	Austin, TX	—	—	18.1	—	4.0	—	22.1	22.1	(4.0)	2020	(A)
Emeryville[3]	Emeryville, CA	—	—	17.2	—	1.6	—	18.8	18.8	(1.7)	2020	(A)
Essex Island[1]	Essex, CT	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2020	(A)
Ferry Point	Old Saybrook, CT	—	1.6	7.4	—	2.2	1.6	9.6	11.2	(0.8)	2020	(A)
Fiddler's Cove	North Falmouth, MA	—	13.7	11.9	—	1.1	13.7	13.0	26.7	(1.2)	2020	(A)
Gaines	Rouses Point, NY	—	0.4	2.7	—	0.6	0.4	3.3	3.7	(0.9)	2020	(A)
Glen Cove	Glen Cove, NY	—	8.2	16.9	—	1.8	8.2	18.7	26.9	(1.9)	2020	(A)
Grand Isle	Grand Haven, MI	—	6.0	5.2	—	4.4	6.0	9.6	15.6	(1.9)	2020	(A)
Great Island	Harpswell, ME	—	9.8	13.0	0.9	11.1	10.7	24.1	34.8	(1.5)	2020	(A)
Great Lakes	Muskegon, MI	—	6.1	5.7	—	3.0	6.1	8.7	14.8	(1.7)	2020	(A)
Great Oak Landing	Chestertown, MD	—	1.1	3.9	—	6.5	1.1	10.4	11.5	(1.5)	2020	(A)
Green Harbor	Marshfield, MA	—	8.3	5.6	—	4.0	8.3	9.6	17.9	(0.7)	2020	(A)
Greenport[2]	Greenport, NY	—	31.1	10.2	—	2.5	31.1	12.7	43.8	(1.8)	2020	(A)
Greenwich Bay	Warwick, RI	—	5.3	4.5	0.2	5.4	5.5	9.9	15.4	(1.6)	2020	(A)
Grider Hill[3]	Albany, KY	—	—	11.0	—	2.2	—	13.2	13.2	(3.6)	2020	(A)
Hacks Point	Chesapeake Bay, MD	—	0.3	1.0	—	1.3	0.3	2.3	2.6	(0.3)	2020	(A)
Harbor House	Stamford, CT	—	—	3.3	—	—	—	3.3	3.3	(0.6)	2020	(A)
Harborage Yacht Club	Stuart, FL	—	4.1	13.4	—	1.6	4.1	15.0	19.1	(0.9)	2021	(A)
Harbors View[3]	Afton, OK	—	0.3	1.2	—	0.3	0.3	1.5	1.8	(0.4)	2020	(A)
Harbortown	Fort Pierce, FL	—	23.2	12.9	—	6.0	23.2	18.9	42.1	(1.9)	2020	(A)
Haverstraw[3]	West Haverstraw, NY	—	—	17.1	0.1	1.0	0.1	18.1	18.2	(2.2)	2020	(A)
Hawthorne Cove	Salem, MA	—	1.8	11.6	—	4.4	1.8	16.0	17.8	(1.7)	2020	(A)
Hideaway Bay[3]	Flowery Branch, GA	—	—	26.1	—	2.3	—	28.4	28.4	(2.8)	2020	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Holly Creek[3]	Celina, TN	—	0.1	7.0	—	3.2	0.1	10.2	10.3	(1.1)	2020	(A)
Islamorada	Islamorada, FL	—	3.7	8.4	—	0.9	3.7	9.3	13.0	(0.9)	2021	(A)
Island Park	Portsmouth, RI	—	7.5	3.6	—	1.8	7.5	5.4	12.9	(0.4)	2020	(A)
Jamestown[3]	Jamestown, KY	—	—	32.0	—	2.3	—	34.3	34.3	(3.7)	2020	(A)
Jamestown Boatyard	Jamestown, RI	—	3.9	3.4	—	1.2	3.9	4.6	8.5	(0.5)	2020	(A)
Jarrett Bay Boatworks[5]	Beaufort, NC	—	10.0	11.3	—	1.3	10.0	12.6	22.6	(1.0)	2022	(A)
Jefferson Beach	St. Clair Shores, MI	—	19.2	18.1	—	2.8	19.2	20.9	40.1	(3.0)	2020	(A)
Kings Point	Cornelius, NC	—	10.7	14.1	—	2.4	10.7	16.5	27.2	(1.6)	2020	(A)
Kittery Point[5]	Kittery, ME	—	4.0	4.0	—	0.6	4.0	4.6	8.6	(0.2)	2022	(A)
Lakefront	Port Clinton, OH	—	0.5	1.8	—	3.3	0.5	5.1	5.6	(0.8)	2020	(A)
Lauderdale Marine Center	Fort Lauderdale, FL	—	179.7	158.7	—	13.2	179.7	171.9	351.6	(10.9)	2021	(A)
Loch Lomond	San Rafael, CA	—	5.2	7.4	—	7.1	5.2	14.5	19.7	(1.5)	2020	(A)
Manasquan River	Brick Township, NJ	—	2.0	1.7	—	1.9	2.0	3.6	5.6	(0.4)	2020	(A)
Marathon	Marathon, FL	—	6.2	13.1	—	0.8	6.2	13.9	20.1	(1.1)	2021	(A)
Marina Bay	Quincy, MA	—	10.6	19.6	—	4.2	10.6	23.8	34.4	(1.8)	2020	(A)
Marina Bay Yacht Harbor[5]	Richmond, CA	—	0.8	15.4	—	—	0.8	15.4	16.2	—	2022	(C)
Montauk Yacht Club[5]	Montauk, NY	—	65.8	97.9	—	2.1	65.8	100.0	165.8	(1.8)	2022	(A)
Mystic	Mystic, CT	—	1.3	13.5	1.0	2.3	2.3	15.8	18.1	(1.5)	2020	(A)
Narrows Point	Grasonville, MD	—	9.1	11.5	—	5.3	9.1	16.8	25.9	(2.6)	2020	(A)
New England Boatworks	Portsmouth, RI	—	21.9	17.4	—	9.0	21.9	26.4	48.3	(3.8)	2020	(A)
New Port Cove	Riviera Beach, FL	—	19.0	2.5	—	0.4	19.0	2.9	21.9	(0.8)	2020	(A)
Newport Shipyard	Newport, RI	—	17.7	52.2	—	6.5	17.7	58.7	76.4	(5.3)	2020	(A)
North Palm Beach	North Palm Beach, FL	—	16.6	11.6	—	4.9	16.6	16.5	33.1	(1.0)	2020	(A)
Old Port Cove	North Palm Beach, FL	—	27.8	26.8	—	1.8	27.8	28.6	56.4	(2.5)	2020	(A)
Onset Bay	Buzzards Bay, MA	—	5.9	5.1	—	1.4	5.9	6.5	12.4	(0.8)	2020	(A)
Outer Banks[5]	Wanchese, NC	—	—	9.2	—	1.3	—	10.5	10.5	(0.5)	2022	(A)
Oxford	Oxford, MD	—	0.9	4.9	—	1.5	0.9	6.4	7.3	(0.8)	2020	(A)
Peninsula Yacht Club	Cornelius, NC	—	9.5	19.0	—	3.2	9.5	22.2	31.7	(1.7)	2020	(A)
Pier 121[3]	Lewisville, TX	—	—	66.2	—	6.9	—	73.1	73.1	(9.1)	2020	(A)
Pier 77	Bradenton, FL	—	1.1	4.1	—	0.3	1.1	4.4	5.5	(0.6)	2020	(A)
Pilots Point	Westbrook, CT	—	12.7	43.8	—	3.6	12.7	47.4	60.1	(4.2)	2020	(A)
Pineland[9]	Bokeelia, FL	—	10.8	6.4	—	1.2	10.8	7.6	18.4	(1.2)	2020	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	Location	Encumbrances	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Land	Depreciable Assets	Total	Accumulated Depreciation	Date	Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)
Plymouth	Plymouth, MA	—	7.0	14.4	—	3.0	7.0	17.4	24.4	(1.3)	2020	(A)
Podickory Point	Annapolis, MD	—	1.8	1.5	—	0.8	1.8	2.3	4.1	(0.2)	2021	(A)
Port Phoenix[3][5]	North Fort Myers, FL	—	—	—	—	1.3	—	1.3	1.3	—	2022	(A)
Port Royal	Port Royal, SC	—	16.0	4.9	—	2.6	16.0	7.5	23.5	(0.7)	2021	(A)
Port Royal Landing	Port Royal, SC	—	1.5	1.7	—	1.0	1.5	2.7	4.2	(0.5)	2020	(A)
Post Road[4]	Mamaroneck, NY	—	4.2	2.5	(0.3)	1.4	3.9	3.9	7.8	(0.4)	2020	(A)
Puerto del Rey	Fajardo, Puerto Rico	—	15.9	77.4	—	5.1	15.9	82.5	98.4	(4.0)	2021	(A)
Regatta Pointe[3]	Palmetto, FL	—	—	21.7	—	3.7	—	25.4	25.4	(1.7)	2020	(A)
Reserve Harbor	Pawleys Island, SC	—	2.9	4.7	—	1.0	2.9	5.7	8.6	(0.7)	2020	(A)
Riviera Beach	Riviera Beach, FL	—	46.2	20.2	0.8	4.9	47.0	25.1	72.1	(2.8)	2020	(A)
Rockland	Rockland, ME	—	5.3	10.1	—	3.8	5.3	13.9	19.2	(1.3)	2020	(A)
Sakonnet[4]	Portsmouth, RI	—	5.2	8.5	(0.1)	2.4	5.1	10.9	16.0	(0.8)	2020	(A)
Sandusky[3]	Sandusky, OH	—	0.2	2.9	—	3.6	0.2	6.5	6.7	(1.0)	2020	(A)
Shelburne Shipyard	Shelburne, VT	—	2.3	1.7	—	3.2	2.3	4.9	7.2	(0.7)	2020	(A)
Shelter Island[3]	San Diego, CA	—	—	9.6	—	0.9	—	10.5	10.5	(0.9)	2021	(A)
Siesta Key	Sarasota, FL	—	3.4	6.2	—	4.2	3.4	10.4	13.8	(1.7)	2020	(A)
Silver Spring	Wakefield, RI	—	3.1	2.8	—	1.6	3.1	4.4	7.5	(0.5)	2020	(A)
Skippers Landing	Troutman, NC	—	5.0	2.8	—	1.9	5.0	4.7	9.7	(0.8)	2020	(A)
Skull Creek	Hilton Head, SC	—	1.1	5.6	—	2.9	1.1	8.5	9.6	(0.6)	2020	(A)
South Bay[3]	Chula Vista, CA	—	—	11.9	—	0.5	—	12.4	12.4	(0.7)	2021	(A)
South Fork[6]	Fort Lauderdale, FL	—	8.0	5.3	—	17.5	8.0	22.8	30.8	(0.5)	2020	(C)
South Harbour Village	Southport, NC	—	0.7	3.8	—	3.8	0.7	7.6	8.3	(0.5)	2020	(A)
Sportsman	Orange Beach, AL	—	22.1	18.9	3.5	16.4	25.6	35.3	60.9	(3.2)	2020	(A)
Stingray Point	Deltaville, VA	—	1.7	1.3	—	0.2	1.7	1.5	3.2	(0.2)	2021	(A)
Stirling[2]	Greenport, NY	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2020	(A)
Stratford	Stratford, CT	—	2.3	17.9	—	1.4	2.3	19.3	21.6	(1.7)	2020	(A)
Sunroad[3]	San Diego, CA	—	—	48.2	—	2.2	—	50.4	50.4	(2.3)	2021	(A)
Sunset Bay	Hull, MA	—	2.5	7.6	—	4.5	2.5	12.1	14.6	(0.7)	2020	(A)
Toledo Beach	La Salle, MI	—	1.1	2.5	—	10.0	1.1	12.5	13.6	(0.9)	2020	(A)
Tower Marine[5]	Douglas, MI	—	7.1	13.1	—	0.6	7.1	13.7	20.8	(0.7)	2022	(A)
Trade Winds[3]	Appling, GA	—	—	10.8	—	1.8	—	12.6	12.6	(1.5)	2020	(A)
Ventura Isle[3]	Ventura, CA	—	—	23.9	—	2.7	—	26.6	26.6	(1.5)	2020	(A)

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

			Initial Cost to Company		Costs Capitalized Subsequent to Acquisition (Improvements)		Gross Amount Carried at December 31, 2022					
Property Name	**Location**	**Encumbrances**	**Land**	**Depreciable Assets**	**Land**	**Depreciable Assets**	**Land**	**Depreciable Assets**	**Total**	**Accumulated Depreciation**	**Date**	**Acquired (A) or Constructed (C)**
Vineyard Haven	Vineyard Haven, MA	—	6.1	3.9	0.8	3.8	6.9	7.7	14.6	(0.8)	2021	(A)
Walden[3]	Montgomery, TX	—	1.1	4.2	—	1.0	1.1	5.2	6.3	(0.5)	2020	(A)
Wentworth by the Sea	New Castle, NH	—	7.4	6.8	—	0.7	7.4	7.5	14.9	(0.3)	2021	(A)
West Palm Beach	West Palm Beach, FL	—	15.1	33.0	—	9.1	15.1	42.1	57.2	(4.9)	2020	(A)
Westport	Denver, NC	—	3.2	5.8	—	2.5	3.2	8.3	11.5	(1.3)	2020	(A)
Wickford	Wickford, RI	—	1.1	2.4	—	—	1.1	2.4	3.5	—	2020	(A)
Wickford Cove	Wickford, RI	—	7.2	13.0	—	4.9	7.2	17.9	25.1	(1.4)	2020	(A)
Willsboro Bay	Willsboro, NY	—	0.6	3.1	—	1.3	0.6	4.4	5.0	(1.9)	2020	(A)
Wisdom Dock[3]	Albany, KY	—	0.3	3.3	—	0.6	0.3	3.9	4.2	(1.0)	2020	(A)
Yacht Haven	Stamford, CT	—	5.6	4.3	—	3.1	5.6	7.4	13.0	(0.9)	2020	(A)
Zahnisers	Solomons, MD	—	1.8	3.6	—	3.0	1.8	6.6	8.4	(0.6)	2020	(A)
		$ —	$ 980.6	$ 1,820.2	$ 7.0	$ 400.6	$ 987.6	$ 2,220.8	$ 3,208.4	$ (204.3)		
Marinas Headquarters and Other Fixed Assets	Dallas, TX	—	—	10.3	—	37.8	—	48.1	48.1	(7.2)		
		$ —	$ 980.6	$ 1,830.5	$ 7.0	$ 438.4	$ 987.6	$ 2,268.9	$ 3,256.5	$ (211.5)		

[1] All costs from Dauntless Shipyard and Essex Island are grouped into Dauntless.

[2] All costs from Stirling are grouped into Greenport.

[3] All or part of this property is subject to a ground lease.

[4] Gross amount carried at December 31, 2022 has decreased at this property due to a partial disposition of land or depreciable assets, as applicable.

[5] This property was acquired during 2022.

[6] Property currently under development.

[7] All costs related to Apponaug Harbour are grouped into Cowesett.

[8] All costs related to Ashley Fuels are grouped into Charleston City.

[9] This property was impaired as a result of Hurricane Ian in October 2022.

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION, SCHEDULE III
DECEMBER 31, 2022
(amounts in millions)

Depreciation of our buildings, improvements, furniture, fixtures and equipment is calculated over the following useful lives, on a straight-line basis:

- Land improvement and buildings: 15 years - 53 years
- Furniture, fixtures, and equipment: 2 years - 40 years
- Dock improvements: 15 years - 40 years
- Site improvements: 7 years - 30 years

The aggregate cost of total real estate for federal income tax purposes was approximately $10.7 billion as of December 31, 2022.

The change in investment property for the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020 is as follows (in millions):

	Year Ended		
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020
Beginning balance	$ 13,762.7	$ 11,684.6	$ 8,919.6
Property and land acquisitions, including immediate improvements	2,657.0	1,730.5	2,410.9
Property expansion and development	261.8	201.6	246.4
Improvements	418.4	300.3	249.3
Asset impairment[1]	(87.3)	—	—
Dispositions and other	(302.7)	(154.3)	(141.6)
Ending balance	$ 16,709.9	$ 13,762.7	$ 11,684.6

The change in accumulated depreciation for the years ended December 31, 2022, 2021 and 2020 is as follows (in millions):

	Year Ended		
	December 31, 2022	December 31, 2021	December 31, 2020
Beginning balance	$ 2,337.2	$ 1,968.8	$ 1,686.9
Depreciation for the period	528.6	457.3	344.5
Asset impairments[1]	(58.7)	—	—
Dispositions and other	(68.2)	(88.9)	(62.6)
Ending balance	$ 2,738.9	$ 2,337.2	$ 1,968.8

[1] Represents the gross impact due to property impairment charges of $28.6 million resulting from Hurricane Ian. Refer to Note 16, "Commitments and Contingencies," for additional information.

SUN COMMUNITIES, INC.

Exhibit 21.1 – List of Subsidiaries

Main operating subsidiary:

Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership

Other subsidiaries:

481 Associates, a Florida general partnership
1008 Tuscany, LLC, a Mississippi limited liability company
AIOP Brentwood West, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
AIOP Florida Properties I, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
AIOP Florida Properties II, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
AIOP Gulfstream Harbor, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
AIOP Gulfstream Outlots, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
AIOP Lost Dutchman Notes, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
AIOP Serendipity, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
ALL Acquisition, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
AMLL Mountain View Estates, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
AMLL Mountain View Estates Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Apple Carr Village MHP Holding Company #1, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Apple Carr Village Mobile Home Park, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Apple Orchard, L.L.C., a Michigan limited liability company
Aspen-Alpine Project, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Aspen-Brentwood Project, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Aspen-Byron Project, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Aspen-Country Project, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Aspen-Ft. Collins Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership
Aspen-Grand Project, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Aspen-Holland Estates, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Aspen-Town & Country Associates II, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Asset Investors Operating Partnership, L.P., a Delaware limited partnership
Audubon Point RV Park II LLC, a Mississippi limited liability company
Bay View Park Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Beverage Annapolis, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Aqualand, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Aqua Yacht, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Bahia Bleu, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Beaufort, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Beaver Creek, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Brady Mountain, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Burnside, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Calusa, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage CCM, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Eagle Cove, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Emerald Point, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Grand Isle, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Great Lakes, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Great Oak Landing, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Green Harbor, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Harborage YC, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Harbors View, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Holly Creek LLC, a Delaware limited liability company

Beverage Islamorada, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Jamestown, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Jarrett Bay, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Jefferson Beach, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage King's Point, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Marathon, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage New Port Cove, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Newport Shipyard, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage North Palm Beach, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Old Port Cove, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Outer Banks, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Pier 121, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Pineland, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Port Royal, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Puerto Del Rey, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage PYC, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Reserve Harbor, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Siesta Key, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Sportsman, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Star Island, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Toledo Beach, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Tower Marine, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Walden, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Beverage Zahnisers, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Blue Heron Delaware One LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Blue Heron Delaware Two LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Bowland Fell Park Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Brentwood Delaware One LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Brentwood Delaware Two LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Bridge Leisure Bidco Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Bridge Leisure Finco Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Bridge Leisure Management Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Bridge Leisure Management (North) Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Bridge Leisure Midco Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Bridge Leisure Parks (Finance) Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Bridge Leisure Parks (Holdings) Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Bridge Leisure Parks Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Bridge Leisure Topco Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Bright Insurance Agency, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Brookside Village MHP Holding Company #1, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Brookside Village Mobile Home Park, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Camp Jellystone LLC, a Delaware series limited liability company
Carefree Broadacre Mezz 1 LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Carefree Canada TRS Inc., an Ontario corporation
Carefree Communities CA LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Carefree Communities LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Carefree Property Mezz 1 LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Carefree Shadowwood, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Carriage Cove, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Carriage Cove Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Castle Amalco Real Estate Holdings ULC, a British Columbia ULC
CAX Cypress Greens, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company

CAX La Casa Blanca, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
CAX La Casa Blanca East, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
CAX Lakeshore, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
CAX Rancho Mirage, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
CC RP LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Cerulean (HL) Limited, a United Kingdom corporation
CGVII, LLC, a North Carolina limited liability company
Christies Parks Limited, a Scotland corporation
Cider Mill Village Mobile Home Park, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Cima del Mundo, LLC, a California limited liability company
Cinque Ports Leisure Homes Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
Club Kean, Michigan non-profit corporation
Coghurst Hall Holiday Village Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
Comal Farms Manager LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Community Blue Heron Pines Joint Venture LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Community Brentwood Joint Venture LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Community Savanna Club Joint Venture, a Delaware general partnership
Country Hills Village Mobile Home Park, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Country Meadows Village MHP Holding Company #1, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Country Meadows Village Mobile Home Park, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
CP Acquisitionco Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
CP Comal Farms Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership
CP Equityco Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
CP Woodlake Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership
Crumpwood Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
Deerwood I Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Deerwood I Park, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Deerwood II Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Deerwood II Park, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Dockspot UK Limited, a United Kingdom corporation
Dockspot US, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Dutton Mill Village, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Egelcraft, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
East Fork Crossing Manager LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
El Capitan Canyon, LLC, a California limited liability company
Evengain Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
FC East Fork Crossing LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
FC Glen Laurel LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
FC Meadowbrook LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
FC Pebble Creek LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
FC River Ranch Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership
FC Stonebridge Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership
FC Summit Ridge Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership
FC Sunset Ridge Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership
Field of Dreams Financing LLC, a Maryland limited liability company
Field of Dreams Holding Company, LLC, a Maryland limited liability company
FIMFO LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Fox Creek Reserve, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
FPG Sun Menifee 80 LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
GCP Countryside GP, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Countryside Limited Partnership, a Delaware limited partnership
GCP Fairfield Village, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company

GCP Kings Pointe, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP LaCosta Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Lake Pointe Village, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Lakeshore, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Lamplighter, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Lamplighter Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Maplewood, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Maplewood Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Maplewood Two, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Murex Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Oak Creek, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Oak Creek Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Parkside Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Parkside Village, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Plantation Landings, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Plantation Landings Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Skyline, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Smart Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Smart Parent, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Stewartville, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Sundance, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Swan Meadow, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Town and Country, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Town and Country Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Valley View, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Walden Woods One, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Walden Woods Two, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GCP Westside Ridge, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Glen Laurel Manager LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Golden Sands Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
Golden Valley TRS JV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Green Courte R.E. Fund, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
GTSC, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Guadalupe River TRS JV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Gulfstream Utility LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Hagerstown TRS JV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Hammerton Caravan Group Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Hammerton Leisure Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Hamptons Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Hamptons Park, LLC, Delaware limited liability company
Harts Holiday Camps Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
Harts Holiday Village Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
Henfold Country Park Ltd, a United Kingdom corporation
Henfold Leisure Limited, a United Kingdom corporation
Hickory Hills Village, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Hickory Hills Village MHP Holding Company #1, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Hidden Ridge An RV Community, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Hidden Ridge RV Park Holding Company #1, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
High Point Associates, L.P., a Delaware limited partnership
High Point GP One LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Hill Country Resorts Bev. Co., LLC, a Texas limited liability company
Hill Country Resorts, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company

Hill Country Resorts SUB1, LLC, a Texas limited liability company
Hill Country Resorts SUB2, LLC, a Texas limited liability company
Hill Country TRS JV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Hitching Post Recreation, Inc., a Florida corporation
Holiday West Village Mobile Home Park, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Ingenia Communities Fund, an Australian entity
Ingenia Communities Holdings Limited, an Australian entity
Ingenia Communities Management Trust, an Australian trust
Inlet View Holdings, LLC, a Virginia limited liability company
International Marina Group I, L.P., a Texas limited partnership
Jensen's Cherrywood Community, LLC, a New York limited liability company
Jensen's Crossroads, LLC, a South Carolina limited liability company
Jensen's Southside Landing, LLC, a Maryland limited liability company
Kerrville Camp-Resort, LLC, a Texas limited liability company
LaCosta Property, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Ladycroft Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
Lakeshore Landings, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Lakeshore Utilities, Inc., a Delaware corporation
Lakeshore Utilities, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
Lazy River Resort, LLC, a New York limited liability company
Lazy River TRS JV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Leisure Village MHP Holding Company #1, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Leisure Village Mobile Home Park, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Little Munyon, LLC, a Florida limited liability company
LIW Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership
Long Neck Water Company, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
Luray TRS JV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Maple Brook, L.L.C., an Illinois limited liability company
Marina PDR Hospitality LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Marina PDR Operations LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Marina Software, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Marlie Fann Holiday Village Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
Martello Beach Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
McIntosh Utilities, Inc., a Florida non-profit corporation
Meadowbrook Manager LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Meadow Lake Development Company LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Memphis TRS JV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Miami Lakes GP One LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Miami Lakes Venture Associates LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Mi-Te-Jo Campground TRS JV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Mountain View Resorts, LLC, a Virginia limited liability company
National Home Communities, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NexT Software, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NG Hospitality Creek Home Services LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
NG Hospitality Creek LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
NG TRS Hospitality Creek LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
NHC-CA101, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL101, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL102, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL103, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL104, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL105, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company

NHC-FL106, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL107, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL108, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL109, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL110, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL111, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL112, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL113, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL114, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL115, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL116, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL117, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL118, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL119, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL120, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL122, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL123, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL124, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL125, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL126, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL127, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL128, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL129, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL130, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL130A, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL131, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL132, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL133, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL134, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL135, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL136, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL137, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL138, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL139, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL140, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL141, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL142, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL143, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL144, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL145, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL201, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL202, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL203, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL204, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL205, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL206, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL207, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL208, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL209, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL210, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-FL212, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-MA101, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company

NHC-NC101, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-NJ101, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-NJ102, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-NJ103, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-TX101, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-TX102, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-TX103, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC-TX104, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NHC Mezz Borrower LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
North American Glamping LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Northgate Golden Valley, LLC, a North Carolina limited liability company
Northgate Ossipee Lessee, LLC, a New Hampshire limited liability company
Northgate Ossipee, LLC, a New Hampshire limited liability company
Northgate Ossipee Storage, LLC, a New Hampshire limited liability company
NRVC-Holding Co. LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
NRVC Valley Investment LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Oak Island Village Mobile Home Park, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Oak Ridge, L.L.C., an Illinois limited liability company
Ocean One Hundred Limited, a United Kingdom corporation
Origen Financial Services LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Palm Creek Holdings LLC, an Arizona limited liability company
Palm Key Village Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Palm Key Village Park, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Park Leisure 2000 (Cornwall) Limited, an England corporation
Park Leisure 2000 Limited, an England corporation
Park Leisure 2000 (Northumberland) Limited, an England corporation
Park Leisure Group Limited, an England corporation
Park Holidays UK Finance Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
Park Holidays UK Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Park Place Community, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
Park Royale MHP, L.L.C, a Delaware limited liability company
PDR Acquisitions, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Pebble Creek Manager LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Pelican Bay Communities, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Pelican Commercial, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Pemican Limited, a United Kingdom corporation
Pinebrook Village Mobile Home Park, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Prime-Forest Partners, a Florida general partnership
Quarryville Resorts GP, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Quarryville Resorts, LP, a Pennsylvania limited partnership
Quarryville TRS JV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Rancho Alipaz Owner LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Rancho Alipaz Owner II LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Rancho Alipaz Owner III LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
RBY, LLC, a Florida limited liability company
R.E.Fund Newport, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
RezPlot Systems LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
River Haven Operating Company LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
River Ranch Manager LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Riverside Golf Course Community, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
Riverside Utilities, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
RMLPG, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company

Route 27 Associates, LTD., a Florida limited partnership
Royal Palm Village, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
RSBC Delaware, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
RSBC Real Estate Company, LLLP, a Delaware limited liability limited partnership
Safe Harbor Marinas, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Safe Harbor Severn Yacht Club, Inc., a Maryland non-stock corporation
Sand Le Mere Caravan Park Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Savanna Eagles Retreat, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
Savanna Landlord, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
Savanna Links, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
Savanna Preserve, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
SCF Manager Inc., a Michigan corporation
SC Henfold Vernon LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
SCI BidCo Limited, a Jersey-Channel Islands corporation
SCI OpCo Limited, a United Kingdom corporation
SCI SG Bidco Limited, an England corporation
Sea Breeze GP One LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sea Breeze Limited Partnership, a Delaware limited partnership
Seaview Holiday Park Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
Seaview Holiday Village Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Shaddix Communities, LTD., a Florida limited partnership
SH Bluewater Yacht Sales, LLC, a North Carolina limited liability company
Sheffield MHP, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
SH Marinas, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM 77, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM 77 TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Anacapa Isle, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Anacapa Isle TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Angler House TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Annapolis, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Annapolis TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Aqualand, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Aqualand TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Aqua Yacht, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Aqua Yacht TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Ashley Fuels, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Ashley Fuels TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Bahia Bleu, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Bahia Bleu TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Ballena Isle, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Ballena Isle TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Beaufort, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Beaufort TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Beaver Creek, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Beaver Creek TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Belle Maer, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Belle Maer Manager, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Belle Maer TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Beverage Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Beverage, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Bluewater, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Bluewater TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company

SHM Bohemia Vista, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Bohemia Vista TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Brady Mountain, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Brady Mountain TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Bristol Marina, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Bristol Marina TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Bruce & Johnson, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Bruce & Johnson TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Burnside, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Burnside TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Burnt Store, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Burnt Store TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM BYYG Intermediate, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM BYYG, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Cabrillo Beach, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Cabrillo Isle, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Cabrillo Isle TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Calusa, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Calusa TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Cape Harbour, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Cape Harbour TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Capri, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Capri TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Carroll Island, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Carroll Island TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Charleston Boatyard, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Charleston Boatyard TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Charleston City Marina, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Charleston City Marina TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM CMS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Cove Haven, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Cove Haven TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Cove Plaza, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Cowesett, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Cowesett TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Crystal Point, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Crystal Point TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Dauntless, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Dauntless TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Deep River, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Deep River TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Detroit River, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Detroit River TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Dockspot, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Duck Island, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Eagle Cove, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Eagle Cove TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Edgartown MV, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Edgartown MV TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Emerald Coast, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Emerald Coast TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Emerald Point, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company

SHM Emerald Point TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Emeryville, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Emeryville TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Ferry Point, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Ferry Point TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Fiddler's Cove, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Fiddler's Cove TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Gaines, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Gaines TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Glen Cove, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Glen Cove TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Grand Isle, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Grand Isle TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Great Island, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Great Island TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Great Lakes, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Great Lakes TRS, LLC a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Great Oak Landing, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company SHM Great Oak Landing TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Green Harbor, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Green Harbor TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Greenport, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Greenport TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Greenwich Bay, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Greenwich Bay TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Grider Hill, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Grider Hill TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Hacks Point, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Hacks Point TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Harbor House, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Harborage YC, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Harborage YC TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Harbors View, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Harbors View TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Harbortown, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Harbortown TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Haverstraw, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Haverstraw TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Hawthorne Cove, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Hawthorne Cove TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Hideaway Bay, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Hideaway Bay TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Holdings 1, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Holdings II, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Holly Creek, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Holly Creek TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM IMG GP, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM IP, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Islamorada, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Islamorada TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Island Park, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Jamestown Boatyard, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company

SHM Jamestown Boatyard TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Jamestown, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Jamestown TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Jarrett Bay, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Jarrett Bay TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Jefferson Beach, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Jefferson Beach TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM King's Point, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM King's Point TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Kittery Point, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Kittery Point TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Lakefront, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Lakefront TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM LMC, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM LMC TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Loch Lomond, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Loch Lomond TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Management, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Manasquan, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Manasquan TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Marathon, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Marathon TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Marina Bay, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Marina Bay TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Marina Way, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM MBYH, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM MBYH TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Mill Creek, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Mill Creek TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Mystic, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Mystic TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Narrows Point, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Narrows Point TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM NEB, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM NEB Tenant, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM NEB TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM New Port Cove, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM New Port Cove TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Newport Shipyard, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Newport Shipyard TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM North Palm Beach, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM North Palm Beach TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Old Port Cove, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Old Port Cove TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Onset Bay, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Onset Bay TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Outer Banks, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Outer Banks TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Oxford, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Oxford TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Pier 121, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Pier 121 TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company

SHM Pilots Point, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Pilots Point TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Pineland, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Pineland TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Plymouth, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Plymouth TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Podickory, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Podickory TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Port Royal, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Port Royal TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Post Road, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Post Road TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM PR, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM PR TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Puerto Del Rey, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Puerto Del Rey TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM PYC, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM PYC TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Regatta Pointe, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Regatta Pointe TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Rentals, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Reserve Harbor, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Reserve Harbor TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Rockland, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Rockland TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM RW, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Rybovich RB TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Rybovich WPB TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Sakonnet, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Sakonnet TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Sandusky, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Sandusky TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Shelburne, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Shelburne TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Shelter Island, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Shelter Island TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Shop, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM SHV, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM SHV TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Siesta Key, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Siesta Key TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Silver Spring, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Silver Spring TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Skippers Landing, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Skippers Landing TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Skull Creek, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Skull Creek TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM South Bay, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM South Bay TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM South Fork JV, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM South Fork, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM South Fork Manager, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company

SHM Sportsman, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Sportsman TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Star Island, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Star Island TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Stingray, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Stingray TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Stratford, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Stratford TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Sunroad, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Sunroad TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Sunset Bay, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Sunset Bay TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Toledo Beach, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Toledo Beach TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Tower Marine, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Tower Marine TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Trade Winds, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Trade Winds TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Ventura Isle, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Ventura Isle TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Vineyard Haven, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Vineyard Haven TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Walden, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Walden TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Water Club, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Waterway Estates, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Waterway Estates TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Wentworth, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Wentworth TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Westport, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Westport TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Wickford Cove, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Wickford Cove TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Willsboro, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Willsboro TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Wisdom Dock, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Wisdom Dock TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Yacht Haven, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Yacht Haven TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Yacht Sales, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Zahnisers, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHM Zahnisers TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SHS Campspot LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Silver Sands Leisure Park Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Sky Harbor Property, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SNF Mezz 1 LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SNF Property LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SNF TRS LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Solar Energy Project AZ LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Solar Energy Project CA II LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Solar Energy Project III LLC, a Michigan limited liability company

Solar Energy Project LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Solar The Sands LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Southgate – Dan at Spyglass Hill – Bidco Limited, an England corporation
Southgate – Dan at Spyglass Hill – Equityco Limited, a Jersey corporation
Southgate – Dan at Spyglass Hill – Holdco Limited, a Jersey corporation
Southgate – Dan at Spyglass Hill – Propco 1 Limited, an England corporation
Southgate – Dan at Spyglass Hill – Propco 2 Limited, an England corporation
Southport Springs Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Southport Springs Park, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Southwood Village MHP Holding Company #1, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Southwood Village Mobile Home Park, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
SR East LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
SR Hunter's Crossing LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
SR Silver Springs LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
SR West II LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
SR West LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
SSI Amalco Real Estate Holdings ULC, a British Columbia ULC
SSI Canada Property LP, a Delaware limited partnership
SSI Mezz 1 GP Inc., an Ontario corporation
SSI Mezz 1 LP, a Delaware limited partnership
SSI Mezz 2 GP Inc., an Ontario corporation
SSI Mezz 2 LP, a Delaware limited partnership
SSI Property GP Inc., an Ontario corporation
SSI TRS GP Inc., an Ontario corporation
SSI TRS LP, an Ontario limited partnership
Stockton Delta Resort, LLC, a California limited liability company
Stonebridge Manager LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Stonebrook Community, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
SUI TRS, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Summit Ridge Manager LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun 47 North LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun 47 North Marketing Center LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun 49er Village RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Academy West Point LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun ACQ LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun ACQ II LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Adirondack Gateway RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun AIOP GP LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Sun Allendale Meadows LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Andover LLC, a Michigan limited liability company Sun Apple Creek LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Arbor Terrace LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Arbor Woods, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Archview RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Ariana LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Assignment II LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Assignment, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Association Island RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Augusta LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Autumn Ridge Estates LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Beachwood RV Resort LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Bear Commercial, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company

Sun Bear Lake Garden City LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Beechwood LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Bel Air LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Bell Crossing LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Big Timber RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Birch Hill LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Blazing Star LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Blueberry Hill LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Bluebonnet LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Bluewater Beach RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Boulder Ridge LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Boulder Ridge Vacant LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Branch Creek LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Brookside Manor LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Buena Vista MH LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun BW Jelly-Mammoth Cave RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Caliente Sands, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Camelot Villa LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Canyonlands RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Cape Cod RV LLC, a Massachusetts limited liability company
Sun Cape Cod RV II LLC, a Massachusetts limited liability company
Sun Carolina Pines RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Carrington Pointe LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Cave Creek LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Cedar Haven LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Cedar Springs LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
SunChamp Holdings LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
SunChamp LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Charlevoix Estates LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Cherrystone RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Cherrywood LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Chincoteague Bay RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Chincoteague Island LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Chula Vista Bayfront RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Chula Vista Existing Park RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Cider Mill Crossings LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Club Naples LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Coastal Plantation LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Cobus Green LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Colony in the Wood GP LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Communities Acquisitions, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Communities Canada, Inc., an Ontario corporation
Sun Communities Finance, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Communities Financial LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Communities Funding GP L.L.C., a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Communities Funding II LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Communities Funding Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership
Sun Communities Mezzanine Lender, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Communities Springing Corp., a Michigan corporation
Sun Communities Texas Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership
Sun Communities Texas Mezzanine Lender Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership
Sun Compass RV, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company

Sun Continental North LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Country Lakes LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Countryside Atlanta LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Countryside Lake Lanier LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Country Village LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Creeks Crossing LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Crown Villa RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Cutler Estates LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Driftwood RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Dunedin Motel LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Eagle Crest LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Eleven Mile LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Emerald Coast RV, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Emerald Coast RV Storage, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun FIMFO LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Financial, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Financial Texas Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership
Sun Fisherman's Cove LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Flamingo Lake RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun FM2016 LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Sun Foothills Fort Collins LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Forest Hill LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun/Forest Holdings LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun/Forest LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Forest Meadows LLC a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Forest Springs LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Fort Dupont RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Fort Whaley LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Fort Whaley TRS LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Four Seasons LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Fox Run LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun FPG Venture LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Frontier LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Frontier TRS LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sungenia Development Pty Ltd, an Australian entity
Sungenia LandCo Pty Ltd, an Australian entity
Sungenia Land Trust, an Australian trust
Sungenia OpCo Pty Ltd, an Australian entity
Sungenia Operations Trust, an Australian trust
Sun Gig Harbor RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Gold Coaster LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun GP L.L.C., a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Grand Lake Golf, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun Grand Lake LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Grove Beach LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Groves LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Gwinnett LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Gwynn's Island RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Gypsum Mill Development LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Gypsum Mill East LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Gypsum Mill West LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Haas Lake RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company

Sun Hacienda Del Rio LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Hamlin LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Hancock Heights LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Hatch Court LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Hawaiian Holly LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun HG Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership
Sun Hid'n Pines RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun High Point QRS, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun Highland Greens Estates LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Hillcrest LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Holiday Park LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Holly Forest LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Holly Shores RV Resort LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Home Services Canada, Inc., an Ontario corporation
Sun Home Services, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun Hotel LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Hunters Glen LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Huntington Run LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Hyde Park LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun INA Development LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun INA Equity LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Indian Creek LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Indian Creek RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Inlet Lender LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Insurance, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun Island Lakes LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Jelly-Birchwood NY RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Jelly Chicago RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Jelly-Larkspur CO RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Jelly-Natural Bridge RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Jelly-WNY RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Jensen LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Sun Jetstream NASA RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Kimberly Estates LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun King's Court LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Kings Lake LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Knollwood LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Lafayette Place LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun La Hacienda RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sunlake Estates Utilities, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
Sun Lake Josephine RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Lake Juliana LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Lake Laurie RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Lake Rudolph Gas LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Lake San Marino LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Lakeside Crossing LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Lakeside LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Lakeview CT LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Lakeview LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Lakeview Mobile Estates LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Lantana Ranch North LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Lantana Ranch South LLC, a Michigan limited liability company

Sun Laurel Heights LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Lazy J LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Lazy Lakes LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Leaf Verde RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Leisure Point Resort LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Lender RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Life Associates Limited Partnership, an Arizona limited partnership
Sun Life Trailer Resort Limited Partnership, an Arizona limited partnership
Sun LIW GP LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun MA, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Marina Cove LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Marquette LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Massey's Landing RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Maui Jack's Waterpark LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Meadowbrook FL LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Meadowlands Gibralter LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Sun Meadows Lake LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Meadowstone LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun MHC Development LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Millwood LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Moab Valley RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Mouse Mountain RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Naples Gardens LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun New England Village LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Newpoint RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Acquisitions LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Barryville Lot 8 RV L.P., a Michigan limited partnership
Sun NG Barryville RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Beaver Brook RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Cedar Rapids Home Services LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Cedar Rapids RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Cisco Grove RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Coyote Ranch Home Services LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Coyote Ranch RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Glen Ellis RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Jelly-Barton Lake RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Jelly-Lone Star TX RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Kittatinny RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Lackawaxen RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Matamoras RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG PE Barryville Holdings LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Pond Eddy Lot 39 RV L.P., a Michigan limited partnership
Sun NG Pond Eddy RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG River Beach RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG RV Resorts LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Sun NG TRS Barryville LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG TRS Beaver Brook LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG TRS Cedar Rapids LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG TRS Cisco Grove LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG TRS Coyote Ranch LLC, a Michigan limited liability company

Sun NG TRS Glen Ellis LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG TRS Jelly-Barton LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG TRS Jelly-Lone Star TX LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG TRS Kittatinny LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG TRS Lackawaxen LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG TRS Matamoras LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG TRS Pond Eddy LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG TRS River Beach LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG TRS Whispering Pines LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Whispering Pines Home Services LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Whispering Pines RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun NG Whitewater RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun North Lake Estates LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Northville Crossing LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Oakcrest LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Oakcrest II LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Oak Grove LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
SUNOA, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Ocean Pines LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Oceanside Beachfront RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Ocean West Expansion, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Ocean West, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Orange City LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Orange Tree LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pandion Ridge Commercial RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pandion Ridge RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Park Owned Homes LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Paso Robles RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pearwood RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pecan Park RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Peters Pond RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Petoskey RV, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Petoskey RV Kampgrounds LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pheasant Ridge LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pheasant Ridge RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pine Acre Trails LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pine Hills LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pine Ridge LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pine Trace LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pineview Estates LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pleasant Acres RV Resort LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pony Express RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pool 1 LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pool 3 LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Pool 8 LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun PreAcq LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun QRS, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun QRS Pool 1, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun QRS Pool 4, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun QRS Pool 8, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun QRS Pool 9, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun QRS Pool 13, Inc., a Michigan corporation

Sun QRS Pool A, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun QRS Pool B, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun QRS Ridge, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun QRS Sheffield, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun Rainbow RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Ranch 201 LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Rancho Alipaz LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Receivables LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Sun Resort Amenities LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Reunion Lake RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Richmond Industrial LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Richmond LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun River Plantation RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun River Plantation TRS LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun River Ridge II LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun River Ridge MI LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun River Run Ranch RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Riverside Drive LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Riverside LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Rock Crusher Canyon RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Rocky Mountain RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Rolling Hills LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Roxbury Park LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Rudgate Lender LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun RV Sunset Lakes, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Saco RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Saddle Brook Limited Partnership, a Michigan limited partnership
Sun Saddle Oak LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Scio Farms LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Sea Breeze QRS, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun Seaport RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Seashore RV, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Secured Financing Houston LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Secured Financing LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Secured Springing LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sunset Ridge Manager LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Shelby Forest LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Shelby West LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Shell 1 LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Shell 2 LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Shell 3 LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Shell 4 LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Shell 5 LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Shell 6 LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Shenandoah Acres RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Siesta Bay LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Siesta Bay Vacant LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Silver Creek RV Resort LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Silver Creek RV Resort II LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Silver Star LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Slickrock RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Smith Creek Crossing LLC, a Michigan limited liability company

Sun Southern Leisure RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Southern Palms LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Spanish Trails LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Stoneridge Villas LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Strafford Lake RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Sunlake Estates LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Sunrise Estates LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Sunset Beach RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Sylvan Crossing LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Sylvan Glen LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Sylvan Lender LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Tall Pines Harbor RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Tampa East, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Tanglewood Village LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Texas QRS, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun The Colony LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun The Willows LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Themeworld RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Three Gardens LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Three Lakes LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Thunderhill II LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Town & Country LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Tranquility LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Troy Villa LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS 49er Village LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Archview LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Association Island LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Beachwood LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Big Timber LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Blazing Star LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Blueberry Hill LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Blue Heron Pines LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Bluewater Beach LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Buttonwood Bay LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Canyonlands LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Cape Cod LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Carolina Pines LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Castaways LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Castaways SPE, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun TRS Cava Robles LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Cherrystone LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Chicago LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Chincoteague Island LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Chula Vista Existing Park LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Costa Vista LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Crown Villa LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Cypress Greens LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Driftwood LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS El Capitan/Ocean Mesa LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Flamingo LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Gas Archview LLC, a Michigan limited liability company

Sun TRS Gas Canyonlands LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Gwynn's Island LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Haas Lake LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Hidden Ridge LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Hid N Pines LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Hill Country LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Holly Shores LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Homosassa LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Indian Creek FL LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Indian Creek LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Jelly-Birchwood NY LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Jelly-Larkspur CO LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Jelly-Mammoth Cave LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Jelly-Natural Bridge LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Jelly-WNY LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS La Hacienda LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Lake Laurie LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Lake Rudolph LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Leaf Verde LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Leisure Point LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS LIW LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS LL Castaways LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS LL Southport Springs LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Massey LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Maui Jack's LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Moab Valley LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Mouse Mountain LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS NASA LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Newpoint LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Northgate LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS North Lake LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Ocean Breeze LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Ocean Club LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Oceanside Beachfront LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Palm Creek LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Pandion Ridge LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Pecan Park LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Peters Pond LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Petoskey Kampgrounds LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Pheasant Ridge LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Pleasant Acres LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Reunion Lake LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS River Plantation Aerial Park LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS River Run Ranch LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Riverside LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Rock Crusher Canyon LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Saco LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Sands RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Seaport LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Seashore LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Shenandoah LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Siesta Bay LLC, a Michigan limited liability company

Sun TRS Slickrock RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Southern Leisure LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Southport Springs LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Strafford Lake LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Sun N Fun RV Resort LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Sunset Lakes LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS The Hamptons LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Vines LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Wagon Wheel LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Wells Beach LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Westward Ho LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Wild Acres LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun TRS Wine Country LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun UK Holding LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Sun Vacation Rentals LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Valley Arizona, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
Sun Ventures LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Villa MHC LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Vines RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Vista Del Lago LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Sun Wagon Wheel RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Water Oak Expansion LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Water Oak Golf, Inc., a Michigan corporation
Sun Wells Beach RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Westbrook Senior Village LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Westward Ho RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Wild Acres RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Willow Bend LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Windham Hills LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Wine Country RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Woodsmoke RV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun Yankee Village LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sun/York L.L.C., a Michigan limited liability company
SV Lift, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
SW SHM Beverage, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Sycamore Village MHP Holding Company #1, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Sycamore Village Mobile Home Park, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Tamarac Village Mobile Home Park, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
The South Devon Holiday Parks Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Thorney Bay Park Limited, a United Kingdom corporation
Three Ponds Resort, LLC, a New Hampshire limited liability company
Thunderhill Estates, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
Tiger Bidco Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
Tiger Debtco Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
Tiger Group Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
Tiger Midco Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
Tiger Topco 1 Ltd, an England and Wales corporation
Time GB (SB) Limited, an England corporation
Tower Park & Marina TRS JV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Tower Park Restaurant, LLC, a California limited liability company
Trevella Caravan Company Limited, an England and Wales corporation
Turnberry Holiday Park Limited, an England and Wales corporation

Vizcaya Lakes Communities, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Warren Dunes Village MHP Holding Company #1, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Warren Dunes Village MHP, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Waverly Shores Village II LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Waverly Shores Village Mobile Home Park, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Westward Shores TRS JV LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Whitewater Acres LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Wildwood Sales TRS, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Wildwood Titleholder, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Windmill Village Holding, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Windmill Village Park, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Windsor Woods Village MHP Holding Company #1, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Windsor Woods Village Mobile Home Park, LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
WM Pismo Beach Holdings, LLC, a Delaware limited liability company
Woodlake Manager LLC, a Michigan limited liability company
Woodlands Church Lake, L.L.C., a Delaware limited liability company
W.S.G. Operating Company Ltd, an England and Wales corporation

List of Issuers of Guaranteed Securities

As of February 23, 2023, the debt instruments indicated below are fully and unconditionally guaranteed by Sun Communities, Inc.

Debt Instrument	Issuer	Jurisdiction of Organization
2.3% Senior Notes due 2028	Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership	Michigan
2.7% Senior Notes due 2031	Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership	Michigan
4.2% Senior Notes due 2032	Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership	Michigan
5.7% Senior Notes due 2033	Sun Communities Operating Limited Partnership	Michigan

CONSENT OF INDEPENDENT REGISTERED PUBLIC ACCOUNTING FIRM

We have issued our reports dated February 23, 2023, with respect to the consolidated financial statements and internal control over financial reporting included in the Annual Report of Sun Communities, Inc. on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2022. We consent to the incorporation by reference of said reports in the Registration Statements of Sun Communities, Inc. on Form S-3 (File No. 333-255020) and on Form S-8 (File No. 333-265524).

/s/ GRANT THORNTON LLP

Philadelphia, Pennsylvania
February 23, 2023

Exhibit 31.1

CERTIFICATIONS
(As Adopted Under Section 302 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002)

I, Gary A. Shiffman, certify that:

1. I have reviewed this Annual Report on Form 10-K of Sun Communities, Inc.

2. Based on my knowledge, this report does not contain any untrue statement of a material fact or omit to state a material fact necessary to make the statements made, in light of the circumstances under which such statements were made, not misleading with respect to the period covered by this report;

3. Based on my knowledge, the financial statements, and other financial information included in this report, fairly present in all material respects the financial condition, results of operations and cash flows of the registrant as of, and for, the periods presented in this report;

4. The registrant's other certifying officer(s) and I are responsible for establishing and maintaining disclosure controls and procedures (as defined in Exchange Act Rules 13a-15(e) and 15d-15(e)) and internal control over financial reporting (as defined in Exchange Act Rules 13a-15(f) and 15d-15(f)) for the registrant and have:

   a) Designed such disclosure controls and procedures, or caused such disclosure controls and procedures to be designed under our supervision, to ensure that material information relating to the registrant, including its consolidated subsidiaries, is made known to us by others within those entities, particularly during the period in which this report is being prepared;

   b) Designed such internal control over financial reporting, or caused such internal control over financial reporting to be designed under our supervision, to provide reasonable assurance regarding the reliability of financial reporting and the preparation of financial statements for external purposes in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles;

   c) Evaluated the effectiveness of the registrant's disclosure controls and procedures and presented in this report our conclusions about the effectiveness of the disclosure controls and procedures, as of the end of the period covered by this report based on such evaluation; and

   d) Disclosed in this report any change in the registrant's internal control over financial reporting that occurred during the registrant's most recent fiscal quarter (the registrant's fourth fiscal quarter in the case of an annual report) that has materially affected, or is reasonably likely to materially affect, the registrant's internal control over financial reporting.

5. The registrant's other certifying officer(s) and I have disclosed, based on our most recent evaluation of internal control over financial reporting, to the registrant's auditors and the audit committee of registrant's board of directors (or persons performing the equivalent function):

   a) All significant deficiencies and material weaknesses in the design or operation of internal control over financial reporting which are reasonably likely to adversely affect the registrant's ability to record, process, summarize and report financial information; and

   b) Any fraud, whether or not material, that involves management or other employees who have a significant role in the registrant's internal control over financial reporting.

Dated: February 23, 2023

/s/ Gary A. Shiffman
Gary A. Shiffman, Chief Executive Officer

Exhibit 32.1

CERTIFICATION PURSUANT TO 18 U.S.C. SECTION 1350
(Adopted Under Section 906 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002)

The undersigned officers, Gary A. Shiffman and Fernando Castro-Caratini, hereby certify that to the best of their knowledge: (a) this Annual Report on Form 10-K of Sun Communities, Inc., for the period ended December 31, 2022, fully complies with the requirements of Section 13(a) or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended; and (b) the information contained in this Form 10-K fairly presents, in all material respects, the financial condition and results of operations of the Company.

Signature	**Date**
/s/ Gary A. Shiffman	February 23, 2023
Gary A. Shiffman, Chief Executive Officer	
/s/ Fernando Castro-Caratini	February 23, 2023
Fernando Castro-Caratini, Chief Financial Officer	

A signed original of this written statement required by Section 906 has been provided to Sun Communities, Inc. and will be retained by Sun Communities, Inc. and furnished to the Securities and Exchange Commission or its staff upon request.

Exhibit 31.2

CERTIFICATIONS
(As Adopted Under Section 302 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002)

I, Fernando Castro-Caratini, certify that:

1. I have reviewed this Annual Report on Form 10-K of Sun Communities, Inc.

2. Based on my knowledge, this report does not contain any untrue statement of a material fact or omit to state a material fact necessary to make the statements made, in light of the circumstances under which such statements were made, not misleading with respect to the period covered by this report;

3. Based on my knowledge, the financial statements, and other financial information included in this report, fairly present in all material respects the financial condition, results of operations and cash flows of the registrant as of, and for, the periods presented in this report;

4. The registrant's other certifying officer(s) and I are responsible for establishing and maintaining disclosure controls and procedures (as defined in Exchange Act Rules 13a-15(e) and 15d-15(e)) and internal control over financial reporting (as defined in Exchange Act Rules 13a-15(f) and 15d-15(f)) for the registrant and have:

   a) Designed such disclosure controls and procedures, or caused such disclosure controls and procedures to be designed under our supervision, to ensure that material information relating to the registrant, including its consolidated subsidiaries, is made known to us by others within those entities, particularly during the period in which this report is being prepared;

   b) Designed such internal control over financial reporting, or caused such internal control over financial reporting to be designed under our supervision, to provide reasonable assurance regarding the reliability of financial reporting and the preparation of financial statements for external purposes in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles;

   c) Evaluated the effectiveness of the registrant's disclosure controls and procedures and presented in this report our conclusions about the effectiveness of the disclosure controls and procedures, as of the end of the period covered by this report based on such evaluation; and

   d) Disclosed in this report any change in the registrant's internal control over financial reporting that occurred during the registrant's most recent fiscal quarter (the registrant's fourth fiscal quarter in the case of an annual report) that has materially affected, or is reasonably likely to materially affect, the registrant's internal control over financial reporting.

5. The registrant's other certifying officer(s) and I have disclosed, based on our most recent evaluation of internal control over financial reporting, to the registrant's auditors and the audit committee of registrant's board of directors (or persons performing the equivalent function):

   a) All significant deficiencies and material weaknesses in the design or operation of internal control over financial reporting which are reasonably likely to adversely affect the registrant's ability to record, process, summarize and report financial information; and

   b) Any fraud, whether or not material, that involves management or other employees who have a significant role in the registrant's internal control over financial reporting.

Dated: February 23, 2023

/s/ Fernando Castro-Caratini
Fernando Castro-Caratini, Chief Financial Officer

The City of North Myrtle Beach

COMPREHENSIVE PLAN | 2018

Summer 2018

THE CITY OF
NORTH MYRTLE BEACH
SOUTH CAROLINA

2158

This Comprehensive Plan was prepared for:

City of North Myrtle Beach

Mayor Marilyn Hatley

City Council Members

Terry White

J.O. Baldwin III

Bob Cavanaugh

Nicole Fontana

Hank Thomas

Fred Coyne

With a special thanks to:

The Planning Division

James Wood

Aaron Rucker

Suzanne Pritchard

Dawn E. Snider

Project Team:

Stantec | Urban Places Group

Craig Lewis

Cherie Akers

David Walters

Amanda Morrell

Dylan McKnight

Ashley Bonawitz

Catherine McCloy

Environmental Concepts

Greg Duckworth

Cover Photo Credit

Top Photo

http://vrroadtrip.com/north-myrtle-beach/

Table of Contents Photo Credit

Jason Barnette | Southeastern Traveler

Stantec

© 2018 by Stantec Consulting Services, Inc and the City of North Myrtle Beach. All Photos and Images by Stantec and their subconsultants unless otherwise noted.

Make no little plans; they have no magic to stir men's blood and probably will themselves not be realized. Make big plans; aim high in hope and work, remembering that a noble, logical diagram once recorded will not die.

- Daniel H. Burnham

2160

In This Document

The Path Forward	6-19
How We Function	20-49
The History	50-67
Who We Are	68-79
The Way We Grow	80-133
The Way We Move	134-171
Where We Live	172-183
How We Sustain	184-203
The Way We Prosper	204-221
The Way We Implement	222-235
Appendix A:	Visioning Process
Appendix B:	Future Land Use Map & Compliance Index

TABLE OF CONTENTS

2162

In This Chapter

Public Priorities 10

Guiding Principles 12

Chapter Summaries 14

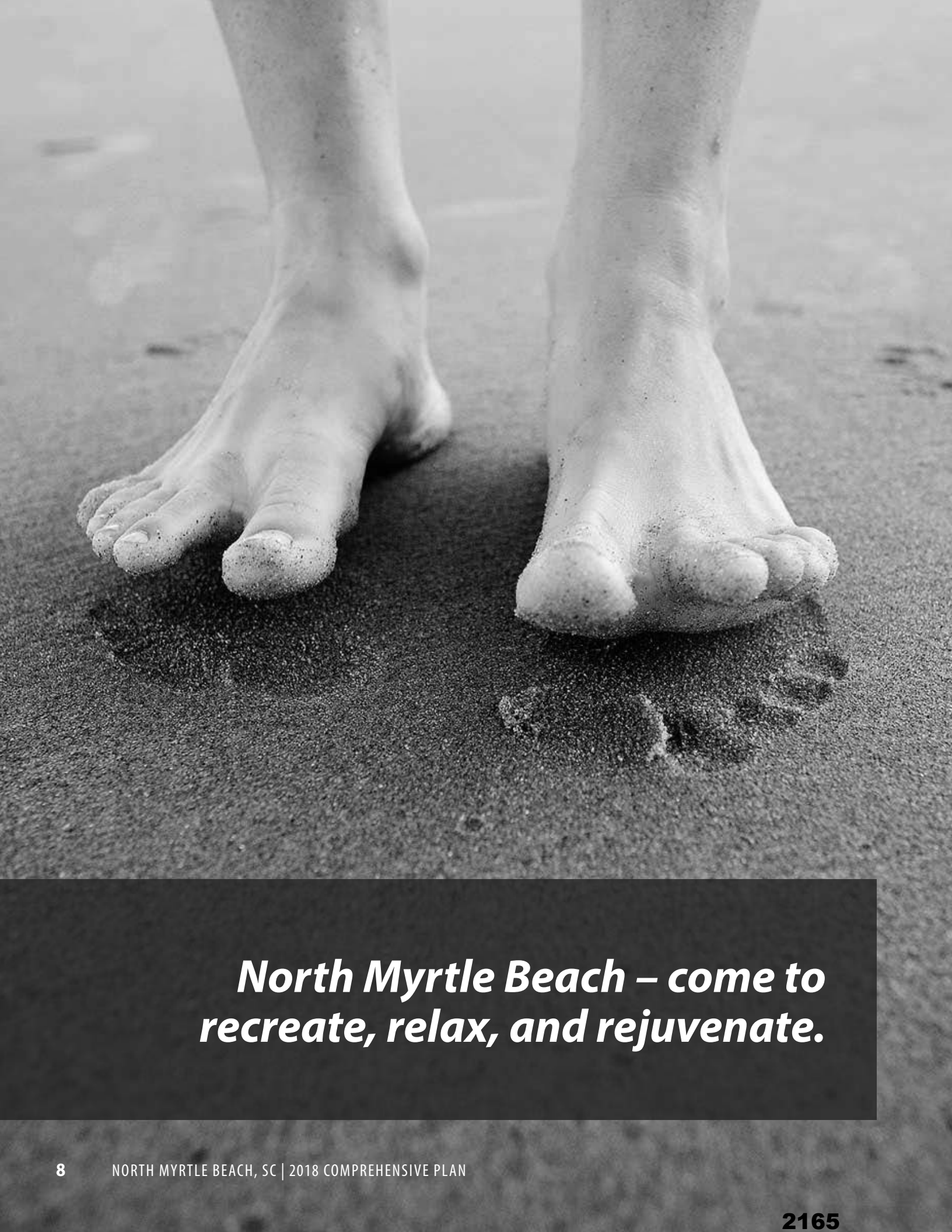
Top 6 Goals & Strategies 16

How It All Applies to the City 18

1

THE PATH FORWARD

2164



North Myrtle Beach – come to recreate, relax, and rejuvenate.

Each of us has a vision of what the City of North Myrtle Beach should be like in the future. Although our visions are different, they share common qualities and reference points. We hope to create a safe, attractive city for ourselves, our children, and for future generations. We envision a city where the natural environment is protected, where excellent services are provided, and where citizens are true partners in their city government. We aspire to create a city that is economically healthy and a good place to do business. We envision a city that has balanced mobility options and connections to city-wide and regional networks. We see our community as a great place to live now and in the future.

Vision Structure

This comprehensive plan was developed over a series of public engagement and city design efforts. It was created by condensing all of the information gathered into the following structure.

Vision Statement:

In North Myrtle Beach, the ocean is our playground and our connection to the world. As an oceanfront community, it is our responsibility to care for our natural environment and our beaches while continuing to enhance our city as a place for people. Our neighborhoods are full of families and diverse residents who value our laid-back lifestyle for a vacation or a lifetime. Our beach is beautiful and clean, our network of parks and recreation facilities including our golf courses is world class, and our shopping areas are vibrant.

PUBLIC PRIORITIES

The community engagement process was conducted in two phases; the first was led by Seamon Whiteside and Urban Edge Studio, and the second phase was led by Stantec. The first phase occurred in May, 2015 and focused on interactive stakeholder meetings. Stantec held stakeholder meetings in May, 2016, but also focused on collaborative design work.

The specific issues addressed during the public involvement process were as follows:

Main Street and Other Town Centers

Signature pedestrian-centric commercial, entertainment, and dining opportunities along these streets could become the heart of each community in North Myrtle Beach. For this to occur, the city may need to address mixed-use development, heights, setbacks, parking, and architectural character in specific and intentional ways to achieve the desired results.

Land Use Issues

An appropriate mix of residential, commercial, civic, and industrial uses needs to be explored to ensure the community maintains balance. The city should explore mixed-use development, infill, and redevelopment potential, as well as, possible overlay districts that achieve the vision of a more family-friendly, attractive city that is welcoming to visitors.

Redevelopment Strategies

Some structures in the city are older, in disrepair, and may have outlived their time of useful service. Many of these are automobile-centric, with numerous curb cuts and surface parking areas between the street and the building. The comprehensive plan should address redevelopment strategies that target land use, parking, setbacks, access management, and character in an effort to encourage more walkable, pedestrian-oriented development.

Annexation

Several geographic areas are surrounded on all sides by the City of North Myrtle Beach and are also in Horry County. These areas, commonly referred to as "doughnut holes," fall under different guidelines and requirements than the surrounding properties within the city's municipal boundaries. The city should develop a comprehensive strategy for addressing these properties in order to ensure cohesive development and character between properties in the city and those that are not, but are perceived as being in the city.

Residential Development

During the various public engagement sessions in this planning process, stakeholders and citizens voiced opinions about the type, quality, and character of residential development in the city. A small minority advocated for less density while the majority of citizens saw the advantages of more dense residential and mixed-use development, as well as, the unsustainable costs and impacts of sprawl. North Myrtle Beach should provide housing choices that accommodate different income levels and reflect multi-generational values.

Complete Streets

Although the city was one of the first in the region to create a complete streets policy, there is still much work to be done to implement it. The comprehensive plan should address access management, thoroughfare standards, utilities, stormwater, landscaping, sidewalks, and bicycle lanes/paths. Specifically, there should be a strategy for retrofitting existing streets to be "complete" with the addition of sidewalks, bike lanes, street trees, etc. Additional factors should be addressed that are outside the public right-of-way, but help create the public realm including setbacks, heights, signage, and parking.

Architectural Character

Participants in this planning process also commented on the importance of architectural style, character, and quality in North Myrtle Beach. Design guidelines can help to standardize the quality of materials and architectural style, contributing to a more cohesive and attractive place. Several comments were recorded from citizens that perceived the existing architecture to be "tacky" or seeming to be temporary, rather than of high quality and importance.

Economic Development

Economic development is crucial to the ongoing success of a community. Citizens raised questions as to the types of economic development that were most appropriate for North Myrtle Beach: Tourism? Manufacturing? High Tech? Sports and recreation? A balanced and comprehensive economic development strategy is needed with cooperation and input from the North Myrtle Beach Chamber of Commerce and Horry County.

Parks and Open Space

Open space preservation and conservation, beach and wetland protection, and more greenways and bicycle facilities are very important components of any responsible comprehensive plan or land use strategy. This was an issue that was raised often by the citizens as being a high priority. Depending on the scale, preserved open space provides multiple benefits, such as enhanced water and air quality, improved wildlife habitat, and decreased stormwater runoff. The health and beauty of natural areas, like scenic vistas or corridors, is a valuable asset to current residents and one that can attract new residents, visitors, and businesses to North Myrtle Beach.

Sports and Recreation

The city has done a great job recently with providing more opportunities for recreational activities across all age groups and skill levels. Similar to the importance of parks and open space, recreational venues have the potential to increase year-round visitation. Such facilities can attract tournaments and other events whose attendees fill hotel rooms and patronize local restaurants and other businesses. It is recommended that capitalizing on opportunities for land acquisition and development of recreational facilities keep pace with growth and development in the area, and that recreation as an economic development tool be explored in detail.

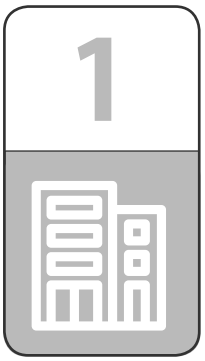
For more information on the community engagement process please see Appendix A.

GUIDING PRINCIPLES

North Myrtle Beach's 'Guiding Principles' reflect the values of community residents expressed through the comprehensive plan public participation and outreach process combined with sound planning practices.

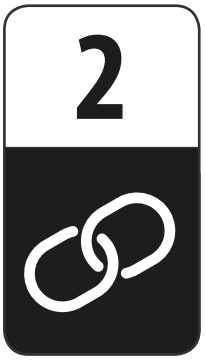
When planning for future growth within the city, the guiding principles will be used to develop the plan's goals, objectives, and policies. Additionally, the guiding principles can be carried beyond the plan to provide guidance to decision-makers in implementing the plan. The city's vision and guiding principles provide an anchor or reference point to consider in adoption of future goals, objectives, and policies in the comprehensive plan.

To achieve this vision, the following principles have been established to guide the decision making process:



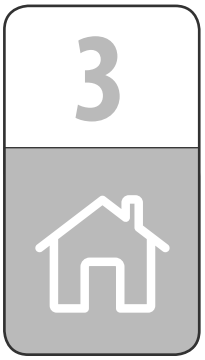
Promote Discernible Village Centers

Strengthen and encourage the development of activity/village centers within walking distance of residential neighborhoods, so that people have options for places to live, work, shop, and participate in civic life. The presence of activity centers should further the economic vitality and sustainability of the city while promoting social interaction and community building.



Build City Character & Identity

Incorporate design features such as architectural styles, landscaping, connectivity, diverse transportation options, and recreational amenities to new development and redevelopment that create a sense of place for residents and visitors of North Myrtle Beach. Connect retail and employment centers, while providing quality public places and community gathering spaces throughout the city.



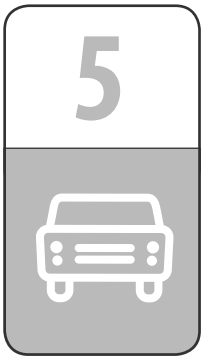
Emphasize Housing Choice & Diversity

Provide housing choices to accommodate a diverse population of residents at every stage of life, including young adults, families, empty nesters, retirees, and seniors, all at varying income levels. Housing opportunities may include small lots, multi-family housing, senior housing, and live-work units, in addition to traditional single-family homes on large lots. A choice-based housing strategy will promote housing diversity and a more livable community.

Grow the Economy

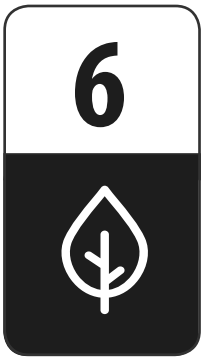
Promote a healthy and sustainable business environment by investing in efficient infrastructure, providing economic incentives, reducing barriers to investment, and building a community that is attractive to employers and employees alike. Continue to promote the City of North Myrtle Beach to a broad base in order to attract high quality companies, entrepreneurs, and knowledge-based businesses to the area. Investment and recruitment initiatives should provide benefits for city residents by seeking to improve the tax base, promoting economic vitality for local businesses, and increasing access to employment opportunities within the city.

Promote Transportation Choice & Mobility



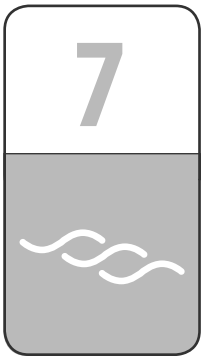
Provide a safe, reliable, and integrated transportation system that balances all modes of transportation including walking, biking, transit, and motor vehicles. Consider land use and infrastructure together by promoting complete streets that emphasize the quality and character of both the thoroughfare and the private realm. Emphasize both destination-based and recreational trips with special attention given to the mobility of children, seniors, and low-income residents. Capital improvements and investment in the transportation system should favor multi-modal mobility solutions, especially in the focus areas identified in this plan, around schools, between neighborhoods, and along the gateway corridors and in all of the activity centers.

Feature All Things Green & Healthy



Encourage land use decisions that avoid or minimize negative health impacts and improve opportunities for North Myrtle Beach residents to lead healthy and active lives. Promote and expand opportunities for people to experience North Myrtle Beach's natural settings. Emphasize proximity to multiple recreational opportunities, access to local foods, and a safe and healthy lifestyle. Safeguard the city's natural resources including lakes, wetlands, aquifers, trails, and the services they provide. Strive to create interconnected green spaces that conserve these areas and provide recreational linkages, as well as, protect wildlife habitat, floodplains, and water quality. These features are the centerpiece of the city's identity and sense of place.

Protect and Enhance the Waterfront Experience



Whether along the ocean, the Intracoastal Waterway, or in our canals, we must remain vigilant in ensuring that these natural and recreational resources are clean, safe, accessible, and well-managed. In order to do so, we must promote active recreational and commercial uses, protect against erosion and storm-related damage, provide adequate parking and public access pathways, and maintain the cleanliness of these resources.

2170

CHAPTER SUMMARIES

The guiding principles influence every aspect of the comprehensive plan, including the overall document organization. It is laid out into the following ten chapters; each one emphasizes and elaborates on the community priorities and the city's core principles. We move through the document, beginning with the large-scale, overarching themes in the current chapter, The Path Forward, ending with the fine details of goal and strategy implementation with the final chapter, The Way We Implement.

The Path Forward

The first chapter outlines the plan's layout and the overarching themes influencing the goals and strategies. We incorporated the community's top ten priorities, along with the city's best practices, to create the six guiding principles. Next come the chapter outlines, followed by the top six goals and strategies pulled from various chapters. Lastly, we explain why the focus areas were chosen and how they represent all aspects of the plan.

How We Function (Community Facilities Element)

Chapter two explains the inner workings of North Myrtle Beach's public facilities and the teams that run them, including public works, emergency services, libraries, parks, medical facilities, and more. This chapter has three goals and the associated strategies outlined at the end.

Our History (Cultural Resources Element)

This chapter shows many old photographs of North Myrtle Beach as it explains the historic and cultural resources of the city, including the historic site and districts. There are also many images and references to the rich history of South Carolina's official state dance, the Shag. This chapter has two goals and the associated strategies outlined at the end.

Who We Are (Population Element)

Chapter four breaks down the current population numbers, projections, and demographics. Most of the statistics were provided by the 2010 U.S. Census Bureau Report, ESRI, and local and regional governments. A fun addition to the usual information is ESRI's Tapestry Life Mode Groups which tackles a more difficult aspect of demographics and socioeconomic characteristics.

The Way We Grow (Land Use Element)

This chapter discusses the city's framework for growth and the future land use plan while identifying key focus areas. The focus areas are ideal locations to implement the framework for growth. Focusing on making these areas more pedestrian-oriented with a denser mix of uses will help to serve adjacent neighborhoods and the city as nodes of activity.

The Way We Move (Transportation Element)

Chapter six addresses the main corridors in the city: Ocean Blvd, US Highway 17, Main Street, and Sea Mountain Highway. Here we discuss the importance of street design and access management to create easy and safe conditions for traffic, pedestrians, and cyclists. Adjacent developments, public beach access, parking, open space, and public transit are all studied in this chapter regarding their relationship to the street.

Where We Live (Housing Element)

Chapter seven explains the trends in housing and development in the city. Most of the city's housing is second homes; only 25% are occupied year round. The city is made up mostly of multifamily units, rather than single family homes. The goals contained in this chapter aim to diversify the housing choices for the City of North Myrtle Beach residents.

How We Sustain (Natural Resources Element)

Chapter eight includes natural environmental concerns, like preserving and protecting the coastal resources, wetlands, and swamps, as well as other open spaces, like parks and recreation areas. Other important topics addressed are topography, soils, tree preservation, and wind energy, all regulated by state and local governments. This chapter has one goal and associated strategies outlined at the end.

The Way We Prosper (Economic Development Element)

This chapter covers economic factors, jobs, and investment. Seasonal tourism is the leading economic factor in North Myrtle Beach. It drives everything from real estate to employment to population. Retail, accommodation and food services, and real estate dominate the economic sectors in North Myrtle Beach.

The Way We Implement (Priority Investment Element)

This final chapter summarizes the ideas outlined in the comprehensive plan and distills them into a table of overall goals and strategies. It also includes a priority investment list of projects to catalyze the plan's realization.

TOP 6 GOALS & STRATEGIES

The following top goals and strategies were pulled from the ten chapters outlined on the previous pages. They best address the public's priorities and exemplify the guiding principles that influence the focus of the overall comprehensive plan. The icons on the sides of each goal correlate with the icons for each guiding principle. As one can see, each goal addresses four-to-six of the principles.

Encourage high quality mixed-use districts (downtown and neighborhood activity centers) consisting of a mix of residential, commercial, office, civic and common open space land uses supported by alternative modes of transportation.

- Neighborhoods are the fundamental unit of development and will be supported by neighborhood or village centers within walking or biking distance.
- Encourage mixed-use projects that contain a variety of uses, and provide necessary supporting public and community facilities.
- Locate mixed use centers on likely future transit corridors and include multi-modal facilities.
- Direct higher density development towards new and existing village centers as well as along US 17.
- Encourage infill development and the redevelopment of aging commercial areas to develop at higher densities and to create mixed-use, walkable centers (Incentivize).
- Pro-actively rezone designated activity centers (commercial) to permit higher densities and require mixed-use.
- Architecture, landscape design, and site planning of mixed-use projects will be of the highest quality, and will emphasize a pedestrian orientation and safe, convenient access between uses.
- Ensure that adequate parks and/or other public spaces are incorporated within mixed-use projects and areas to allow for social interaction and community activities.

Encourage multi-modal connectivity in and around neighborhoods and mixed-use areas.

- Limit cul-de-sacs and encourage road stubs to connect to future adjacent development.
- Trail systems can be amenities within a development, but can also link to other trails in adjacent developments and public open spaces to encourage walking and biking as transportation choices or recreational outlets.

Prioritize infill and redevelopment on Main Street and in other town centers.

- Strengthen 37th Avenue South, 17th Avenue South, Main Street, and Sea Mountain Highway as local and regional destinations for specialty shopping, dining, nightlife, employment, culture, and the arts.
- Revise zoning and land uses patterns to support mixed-use infill development.

- Provide incentives that make infill redevelopment attractive for a broad range of individuals to live and work. Target key infill residential opportunities including small lot and row homes, apartments and condominiums, and live/work loft space.
- Provide incentives to renovate existing buildings in and around Main Street and other town centers (i.e. façade grants).

Provide for a more varied housing stock to attract and retain a more diverse population.

- Promote mixed income neighborhoods throughout North Myrtle Beach, especially near employment centers and transit facilities.
- Revise zoning regulations to incentivize a variety of balanced housing types, including, but not limited to: Multifamily, apartments, townhomes, quadplexes, duplexes and accessory units in order to appeal to families, young professionals, seniors, and visitors.
- Ensure that residential development is located near activities and facilities that cater to the needs of North Myrtle Beach residents throughout the generations. (i.e. schools, churches, sports, recreational facilities and programs, health facilities, etc.)

Ensure a system of parks, trails and open spaces adequate for a wide variety of active and passive leisure pursuits, contributing to the quality of life within the City of North Myrtle Beach.

- Create a Park and Open Space Master Plan that identifies the future location of parks and open space based upon the future growth of North Myrtle Beach.
- Open spaces should be interconnected to facilitate activities, such as walking and bicycling, and to create ease of access to and from recreation sites.
- Seek to establish connections to sidewalks, bike lanes, greenways, and other recreational thoroughfares of surrounding communities.
- Strategies should be developed to connect the North Myrtle Beach Park and Sports Complex and Central Park to Main Street in North Myrtle Beach.
- Require new residential developments to provide land for neighborhood or pocket parks or other amenities.
- Plan, develop, and operate diverse recreation activities for citizens of all ages.
- Continue to collaborate with Horry County School District to co-locate and jointly use park, recreation, and school facilities to facilitate transit use and bicycle and pedestrian access.

Protect and preserve the city's natural resources to the greatest extent practical.

- Coordinate with other government entities in the management of water resources.
- Protect and preserve environmentally sensitive lands in the City of North Myrtle Beach.
- The city shall minimize environmental and ecologic impacts, to the best extent practicable, through their land development regulations.
- The city shall encourage developments which promote the use of transportation alternatives to the single-occupant vehicle, such as mass transit, carpooling, ride-sharing, or use of alternatively fueled commercial vehicles.

HOW IT ALL APPLIES TO THE CITY

The guiding principals, goals, and strategies provide appropriate tools to help the city grow and change in line with the vision statement developed by the community. Several focus areas were identified as having great potential for change; these areas provide a location for the recommendations of this plan to be tested and implemented. These focus areas are dispersed throughout the city and are important linkages between neighborhoods and commercial corridors.

The major focus areas are:

- **37th Avenue South**
- **17th Avenue South**
- **Main Street**
- **Sea Mountain Highway**
- **Little River Neck Road**

The following critical design guidelines should be used for guidance in planning and implementing projects in the focus areas:

Streetscape Guidelines

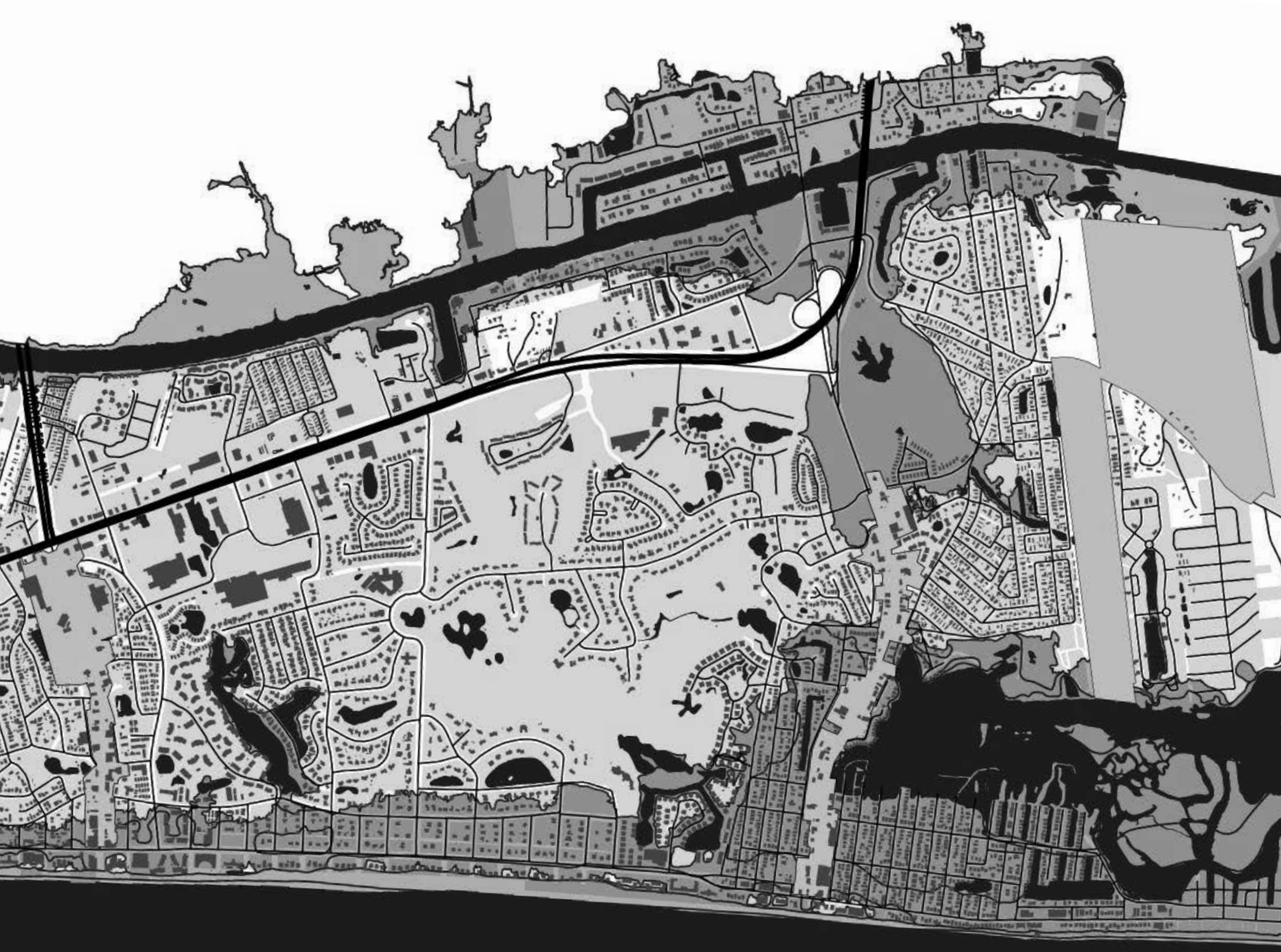
- Reevaluate parking requirements
- Reduce curb cuts
- Provide on-street parking
- Implement street trees
- Use decorative, pedestrian-scaled lighting
- Provide dedicated bicycle facilities

Building Guidelines

- Screen parking from street view
- Build up to the right-of-way line or designated set-back requirements
- Provide areas for outdoor dining
- Ground floor active use or retail
- Create a cohesive architectural style

Public Space Guidelines

- Provide space for pocket parks or other appropriate open spaces
- New public spaces should safely connect to existing ones
- Accommodate multiple uses and users
- Incorporate cultural and sustainable features



In This Chapter

Government Facilities & Functions 24

Public Works 28

Streets 32

Public Safety & Emergency Services 33

Libraries & Education Facilities 38

Parks & Recreation 41

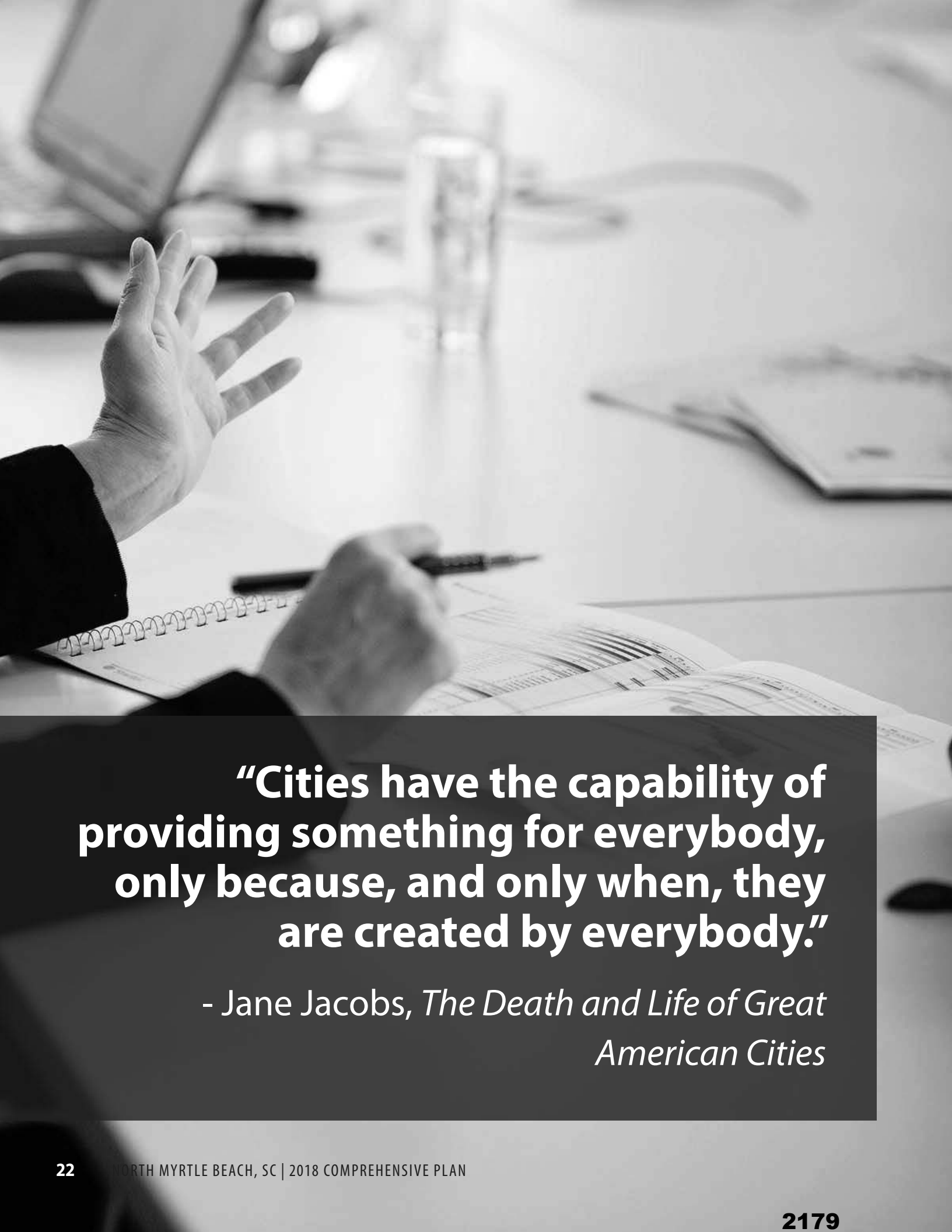
Medical Facilities 47

Goals & Strategies 49

2

HOW WE FUNCTION

2178



"Cities have the capability of providing something for everybody, only because, and only when, they are created by everybody."

- Jane Jacobs, *The Death and Life of Great American Cities*

Activities and services provided for the public are fundamental to the city's growth and development. As the city grows, these facilities may need to expand or be rehabilitated. This basic inventory can inform future capital improvement programming.

Principal Elected Officials

- Mayor Marilyn B. Hatley
- Councilmember Jay Baldwin, Crescent Beach Ward
- Councilmember Bob Cavanaugh, At-Large
- Councilmember Fred Coyne, Cherry Grove Ward
- Councilmember Nicole Fontana, Windy Hill Ward
- Councilmember Hank Thomas, At-Large
- Councilmember Terry White, Ocean Drive Ward

Principal Appointed Officials

- Michael G. Mahaney, City Manager
- Steven E. Thomas, Assistant City Manager
- Randy J. Wright, Finance Director
- Patrick Wall Jr., Information Services Director
- John W. Bullard, Parks and Recreation Director
- James W. Wood, Planning and Development Director
- Kevin D. Blayton, City Engineer/Public Works Director
- Jay A. Fernandez, Public Safety Director

Departments and Divisions

General Government Department

- General Services Division
- Legislative Division
- Administrative Division
- Legal Division
- Human Resources Division
- City Court Division

Finance Department

- Accounting Division
- Revenue Division
- Utility Billing Division

Planning and Development Department

- Planning Division
- Building Division

Information Services Department

- Information Services Division

Public Safety Department

- Public Safety Administration Division
- Uniform Patrol Division
- Community Services Division
- Detectives Division
- Communications/Detention Division
- Records Division
- Victim Rights Advocate Division
- Public Safety Training Division
- Fire/Rescue Division
- Fire Prevention/Inspection Division
- Beach Services-Lifeguards Division

Public Works Department

- Beach Cleaning Division
- Commercial Collection Division
- Construction/Maintenance Division
- Public Works Administration Division (Engineering)
- Recycling Division
- Residential Collection Division
- Streets/Drainage Division
- Transfer Station Division
- Trash/Litter Collection
- Wastewater Treatment Division
- Wells/Lift Maintenance Division

Parks & Recreation Department

- Aquatics and Fitness Center
- Recreation (Administration) Division
- Recreation (Athletics) Division
- Recreation (Programs/Events) Division
- Recreation (Sports Complex) Division
- Parks/Grounds Division

Support Services Department

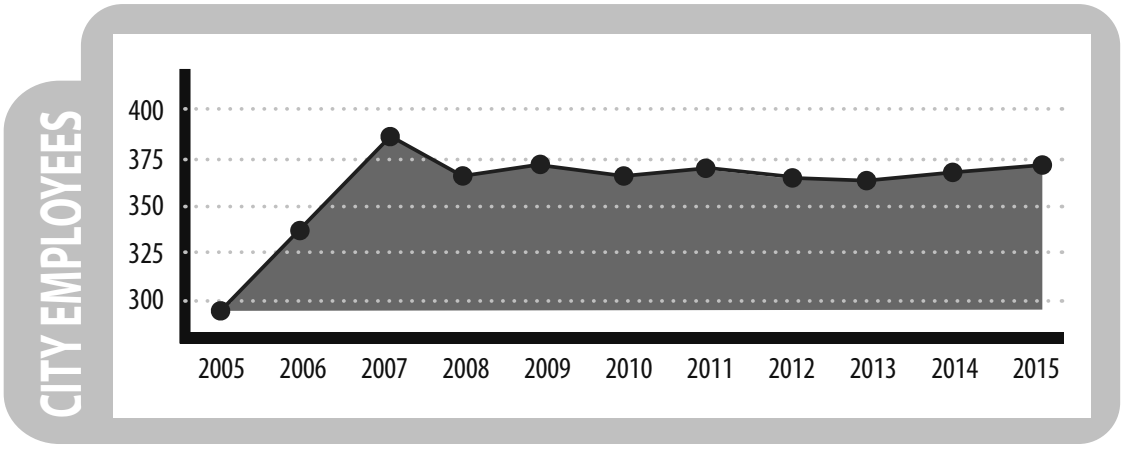
- Purchasing Division
- Fleet Maintenance Division
- Custodial/Facility Maintenance Division

GOVERNMENT FACILITIES & FUNCTIONS

North Myrtle Beach operates in and is governed by the laws of the state of South Carolina and also by its own charter, which was first adopted by the electorate on May 7, 1968. The charter provides for a council-manager form of government. Legislative authority is vested in the mayor and six council members elected at-large. One council member shall be a resident of Windy Hill, Crescent Beach, Ocean Drive, and Cherry Hill; two council members are not restricted to a location within the city. The terms of office are four years. The mayor and council enact ordinances and resolutions relating to city services, tax levies, appropriation and borrowing, licensing/regulating of businesses and trades, and other municipal purposes.

▶ *City Hall*

City Hall, located at 1018 2nd Avenue, houses the departments of City Administration, Finance, Information Services, Planning and Development, Public Works, and Human Resources. Over the last 10 years, the number of full-time employees increased from 318 in 2005 to 374 in 2015.



▶ *Number of city employees from 2005-2015.*

City Council

The city council serves as the governing body for the City of North Myrtle Beach. With a council-manager form of government, the city manager is appointed by council, which includes the mayor and six council members. The mayor and council members serve four-year, staggered terms. Council duties include adopting codes, appropriating funds and adopting annual budgets, levying taxes and issuing bonds, expanding the city's jurisdiction through annexation, administering public lands, and enacting policies to promote the health, safety, and well-being of the residents of North Myrtle Beach.

City Administration

In the City Administration Department, the city manager oversees all city business and implements council's direction by coordinating the work of all city departments and employees, expending monies as approved by council, making recommendations to council on legislation and policy, managing financial programs and other matters to keep council informed of city business and its financial condition.

The city clerk is responsible for attending and recording city council meetings and preparing minutes from those meetings. The position is also responsible for maintaining the city's Code of Ordinances, filing enacted ordinances and legal documents, maintaining the city's historical records, providing copies of city documents to the public, and assisting the Election Commission with municipal elections.

City Attorney

The city attorney's office oversees all litigation and other legal matters involving the city and acts as legal advisor to the city council, city manager, city departments, and appointed boards. The office also prosecutes cases in municipal court and represents the city in lawsuits and administrative matters.

Finance

This department is divided into three divisions that include: Accounting, Revenue, and Water Billing. The Finance Department is responsible for the financial administration of the city. All city expenses, revenues and assets, utility billing, and preparation and coordination of the city budget are the responsibilities of this department.

Information Services

The Information Services Department provides information and communication technology assistance, support, and Geographical Information System (GIS) software to city departments.

Municipal Court

Municipal Court is a court of limited jurisdiction that hears both criminal and traffic offenses that occur in city limits, and that carry a penalty of not more than thirty days in jail and/or $500 plus court costs. Driving under the influence, seat belt violations, moving violations, insurance and registration violations, criminal domestic violence, trespassing, public disorderly conduct, and open container offenses are all issues heard in Municipal Court.

Planning & Development

The staff members of the Planning and Development Department work in one of three divisions: Building, Planning, or Zoning. The Building Division's primary responsibilities are plan review, enforcement of all relevant construction codes, issuing of building permits, and construction inspection. This division is also responsible for maintaining the city's Insurance Service Organization program and the Community Rating Service of the National Flood

2182

Insurance Program, which helps secure low cost flood insurance for city residents.

The Planning Division is responsible for both current and long-range planning activities. Examples of current planning activities include site-specific development plan review and staff support to Planning Commission for subdivision review, zoning map amendments, planned district development coordination, and annexations. Examples of long-range planning activities include policy creation, zoning text amendments, and special projects and studies such as the Local Comprehensive Beachfront Management Plan, Comprehensive Plan, and transportation planning.

The Zoning Division is responsible for enforcing the Zoning Ordinance via review and approval of all building permit applications, site-specific development plan review, review of business license applications, and reviews of proposals to subdivide land. In addition, Zoning Division staff provides support to the city's Board of Zoning Appeals.

Standing Boards, Commissions and Committees

Planning Commission

The Planning Commission has the authority to engage in a continuing planning program for the physical, social, and economic well-being of the city. Appointed by the mayor and city council to serve four-year terms, the commission is responsible for promoting municipal planning, which includes the adoption of a comprehensive plan. The commission also has the authority to initiate changes to the zoning ordinance and land development regulations, the city's future land use map, and review of the city's capital improvement program. In addition, the commission administers the land development regulations and approves preliminary and final plats for major subdivisions of property.

Board of Zoning Appeals

The Board of Zoning Appeals is appointed to four-year terms by the mayor and council. It is the board's duty to hear and decide appeals where there is an alleged error in the administration of the zoning ordinance, and to hear and decide appeals for variances from the requirements of the zoning ordinance.

The board also hears and decides requests for special exceptions. Decisions of the board may be appealed to circuit court.

Construction Board of Adjustment and Appeals

The Construction Board of Adjustment and Appeals was established to hear appeals of decisions and interpretations made by the building official and to consider variances to the adopted technical building codes. Creation of the board is authorized under Section 108 of the Standard Building Code and under the city's code of ordinances. Appointed by city council, most board members have knowledge and experience in the adopted technical building codes working as design professionals, contractors, or building industry representatives. One member represents the general public. Two of the nine board members serve as alternate members at-large.

Citizen Advisory Committee

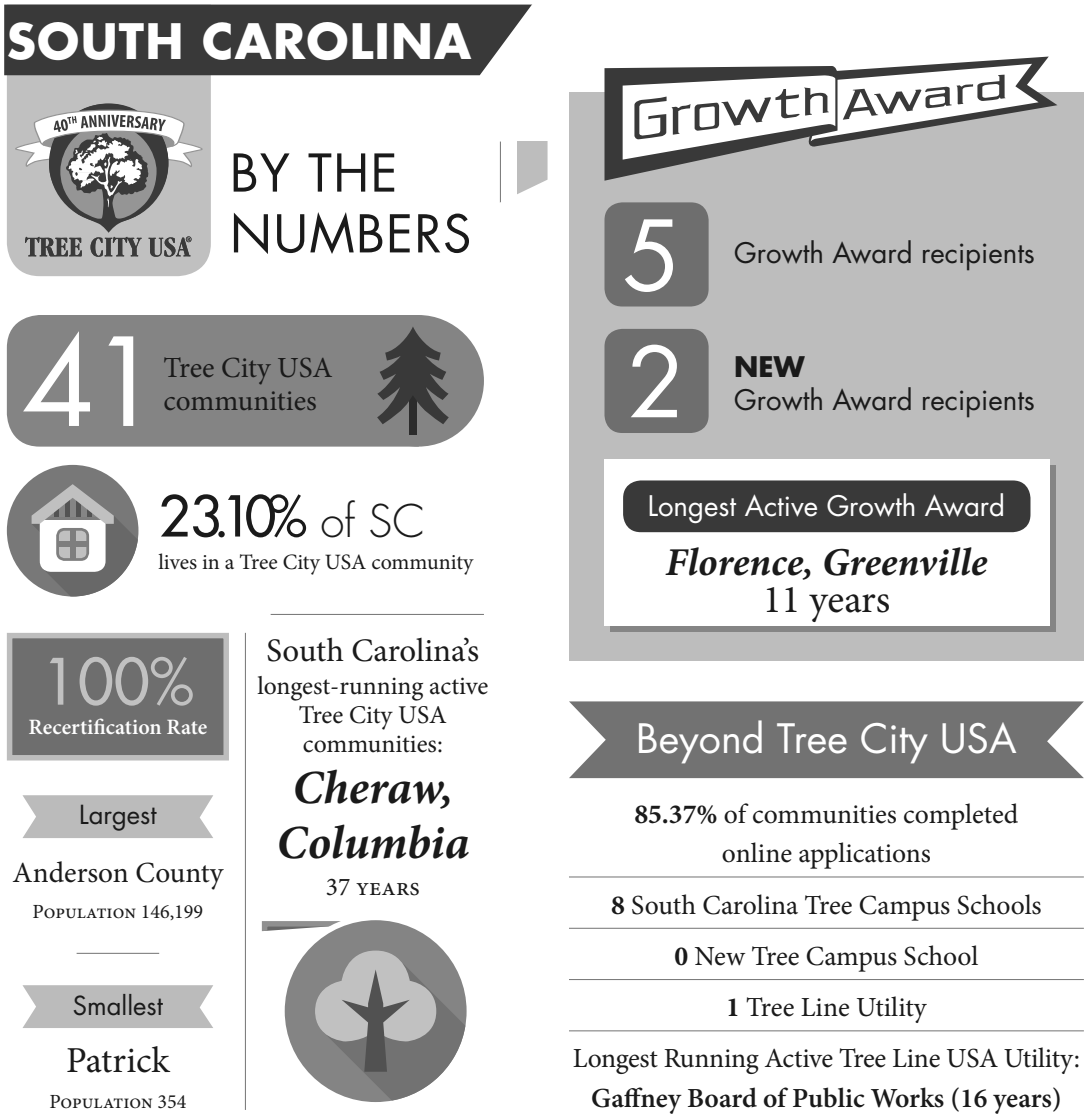
The Citizen Advisory Committee was formed in 2002 to serve on an interim basis. Members of the committee were selected by the mayor to discuss issues of concern to the community. The concerns and the committee's recommendations are then reported to the mayor and city council.

Tree City Board

The Tree City Board was established in 2005. Its primary function is to manage public trees, with special concern for heritage trees (24" diameter or greater), and advise the city in all tree-related matters. Since 2006, the city has been awarded the status of Tree City USA by the National Arbor Day Foundation. The board remains very active in fulfilling the requirements of the Tree City USA program, by hosting an annual Arbor Day celebration, recognizing Earth Day, and holding various tree-related events throughout the year.

Keep North Myrtle Beach Beautiful

Keep North Myrtle Beach Beautiful is a committee associated with the city, but members are not appointed. Instead, participation is open to all interested citizens. Keep North Myrtle Beach Beautiful is an affiliate of Keep America Beautiful, Inc. The committee's goals are to educate the public about the disposal of solid waste and litter, to develop effective solid waste and litter collection and removal programs, to encourage effective enforcement of litter control ordinances, and to develop and implement programs that beautify the city's public lands. The committee is coordinated by the Parks & Recreation Department.



◀ *Tree City USA 2015 infographic brochure for South Carolina's cities awarded the Tree City USA title.*

PUBLIC WORKS

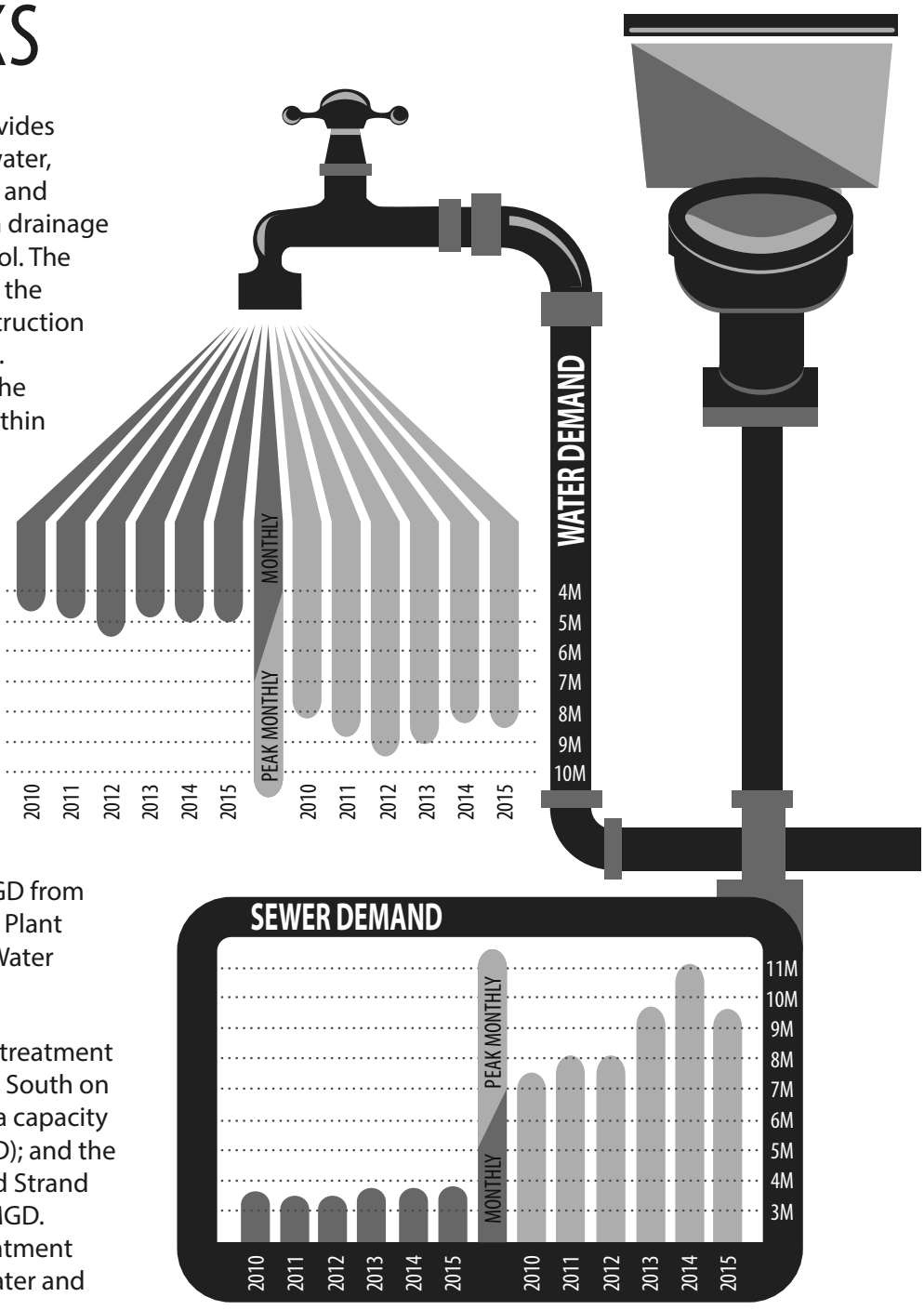
The Public Works Department provides services to city residents such as water, sanitary sewer, garbage collection and disposal, road maintenance, storm drainage maintenance, and mosquito control. The department is also responsible for the planning, management, and construction of the city's physical infrastructure. The provision of these services is the responsibility of the employees within engineering: Sanitation, streets, drainage, and utilities.

Water and Wastewater Treatment Facilities

The city is classified as a consecutive water system because we purchase treated drinking water from GSWSA on a wholesale basis. Current available water capacity is 12.6 MGD from the Myrtle Beach Water Treatment Plant and 3.0 MGD from the Bull Creek Water Treatment Plant.

The city operates two wastewater treatment plant facilities: One at 2nd Avenue South on the city's municipal campus, with a capacity of 4.5 million gallons per day (MGD); and the other is in Crescent Beach at Grand Strand Airport and has a capacity of 2.9 MGD. The city contracts for 3.0 MGD treatment capacity with the Grand Strand Water and Sewer Authority (GSWSA).

North Myrtle Beach water and sewer facilities are designed and operated to accommodate in excess of 100,000 daily peak population, even though we only serve approximately 13,500 customer taps. Utility Division staff maintains approximately 500 miles of buried pipeline in addition to other pumping, storage, and treatment assets.



2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	
4.5m	4.9m	5.32m	4.82m	4.95m	4.98m	WATER (monthly avg. daily use)
8.23m	8.75m	9.42m	9m	8.29m	8.36m	WATER (peak month avg. daily use)
3.5m	3.31m	3.27m	3.71m	3.68m	3.8m	SEWER (monthy avg. daily use
7.55m	8.1m	8.11m	9.88m	11.15m	9.76m	SEWER (peak month avg. daily use)

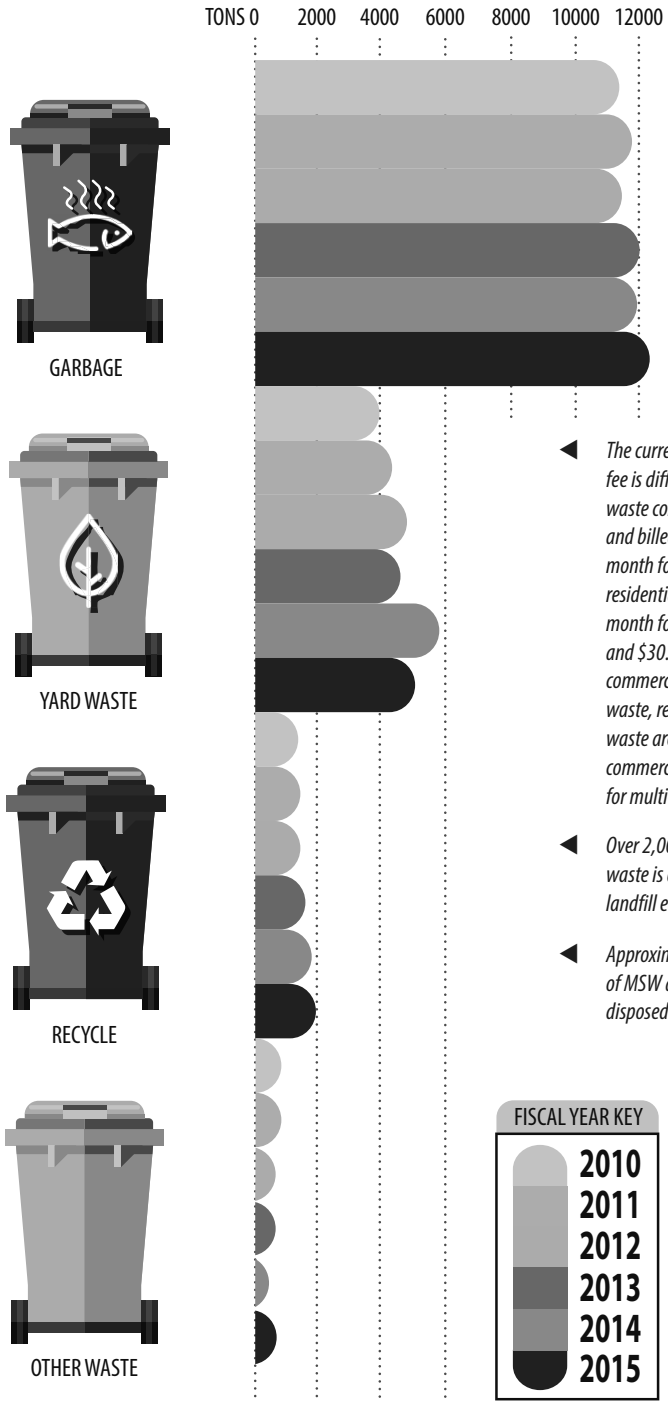
▲ *Water and Sewer monthly averages and peak monthly averages are measured in million gallons per day.*

Sanitation

North Myrtle Beach provides sanitation services to residential and business customers. All solid waste is brought to the city's transfer station, located on 2nd Avenue South near the waterway. At the transfer station, waste is compacted before it is transferred to the county landfill on Highway 90 near the City of Conway.

Service is provided through the use of curbside roll-carts for garbage and recycling collection. Yard waste is also collected curbside bagged or in loose piles separated from other collection materials. Special collections are scheduled for furniture, appliances, or other bulky items. The city does not provide collection for construction/demolition debris. Under current city ordinance, commercial customers may elect service from the city or choose a private hauler.

In addition to curbside recycling, the city provides bulk recycling collection for multi-family, commercial, beach, and parks. Materials are taken to the Horry County Solid Waste Authority (SWA) Material Recovery Facility, MRF. No tipping fee is charged for recycling material delivered to the MRF with the exception of electronic waste, which is assessed a processing fee.



◀ *The current landfill tipping fee is different for each waste container type and billed monthly: $19/ month for single-family residential roll-cart, $88/ month for dumpster service, and $30.25/month for commercial roll-cart. Yard waste, recycling, and special waste are $60/month for commercial and $75/month for multi-family.*

◀ *Over 2,000 tons of recyclable waste is diverted from the landfill each year.*

◀ *Approximately 20,000 tons of MSW are collected and disposed of each year.*

	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015
GARBAGE	11,580 tons	11,716 tons	11,602 tons	12,044 tons	11,984 tons	12,124 tons
YARD WASTE	3,971 tons	4,114 tons	4,764 tons	4,668 tons	5,890 tons	4,925 tons
RECYCLE	1,534 tons	1,612 tons	1,645 tons	1,711 tons	1,827 tons	1,916 tons
OTHER WASTE	804 tons	771 tons	716 tons	708 tons	676 tons	702 tons

▲ *All garbage collection is measured in tons.*

▲ *Before photo of a typical dumpster along Ocean Blvd. It is without a lid and faces one of the community's main roads.*

▶ *A photosimulation of what the existing dumpster along Ocean Blvd would look like with a lid.*

▶ *A photosimulation of what the existing dumpster along Ocean Blvd would look like with a colorful lid and beach themed mural painted on visible sides. There are programs, like 'Keep North Myrtle Beach Beautiful, that beautify dumpsters with local artists and community members.*

▶ *Photo from Keep North Myrtle Beach Beautiful showing community members alongside dumpsters they painted.*

Stormwater Management

North Myrtle Beach implemented a stormwater utility in July 2000 and continues to assess fees on all developed property in the city limits. This dedicated funding source is used solely for flood improvement and water quality improvement projects. The current fee is $8/month for an equivalent residential property, based on 3,500 square feet of impervious area. A factored fee is assessed for commercial properties. Approximate revenue is currently $2,800,000 per year.

The city is designated as a Municipal Separate Stormwater Sewer System, MS4, in accordance with state and federal regulations. As such, we maintain National Pollutant Discharge Elimination System permit coverage for stormwater discharges under the SCDHEC General Permit, which mandates stormwater monitoring, reporting, and education requirements. City staff currently maintains 140 miles of storm drainage pipe and ditches in compliance with the permit conditions.

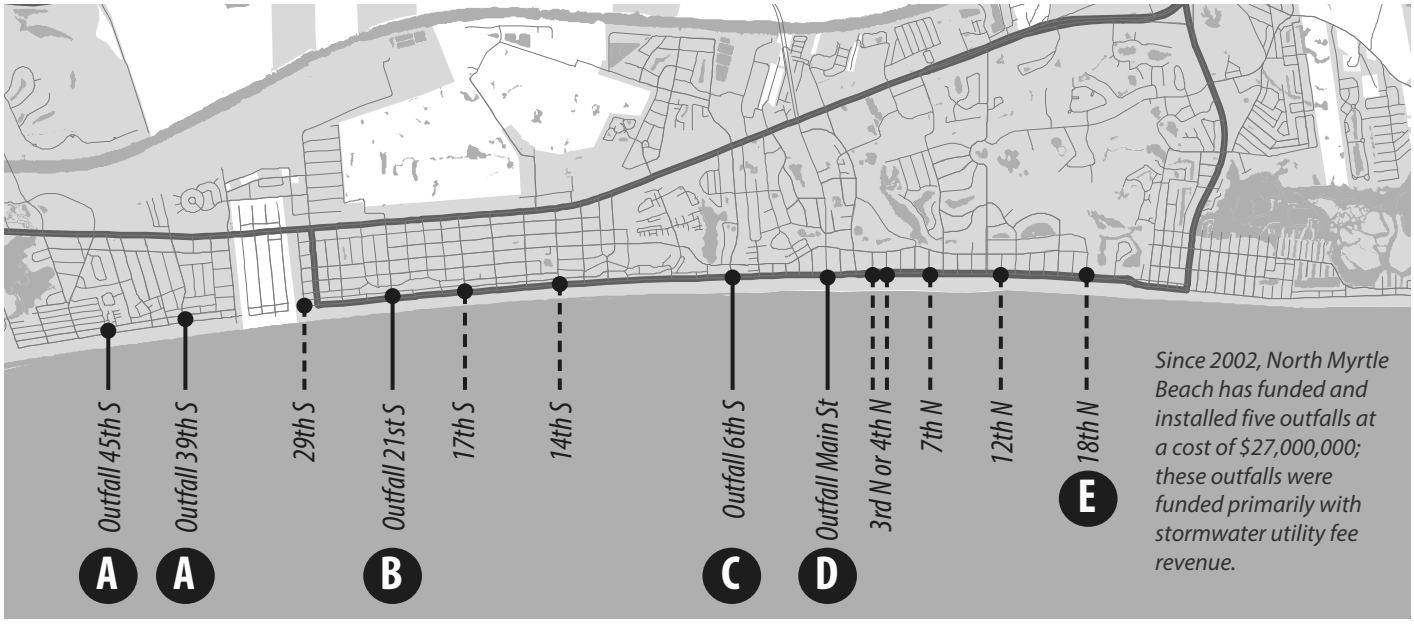
Beachfront Water Quality Improvements - Stormwater Ocean Outfall

Extending stormwater drains located on the beach to deeper water has proven to be the most cost-effective solution to coastal water quality and inland flooding issues. Stormwater discharge into deeper water (approximately 1,200 feet offshore) reduces near shore bacteria levels and, therefore, reduces the potential for swimmer contact and illness.

This program does not increase total stormwater volume reaching ocean waters. Existing stormwater flows are relocated to a point offshore in lieu of retaining the existing discharge pipes on the beach face that are a relic of South Carolina Department of Transportation (SCDOT) roadway drainage systems.

Installation of offshore stormwater drainage piping with appropriate inland drainage connections eliminates stormwater discharge on the beach face and provides the following benefits:

- Improved water quality in the surf zone and swimmer contact areas
- Reduced inland flooding
- Reduced damage to the federal beach renourishment project
- Improved safety and aesthetics on the public beach



- *A: 6 pipes eliminated (2004) $3,000,000*
- *B: 2 pipes eliminated (2006) $5,800,000 7 pipes eliminated @ 18/19/20 & 25th street widening (2008)*
- *C: 2 pipes eliminated (2005) $4,600,000*
- *D: 4 pipes eliminated (2015) $11,750,000*
- *E: permitted; projected construction date (2018)*

STREETS

Public Works conducts a citywide analysis for resurfacing public streets every few years and establishes a priority list for resurfacing. Currently there are 241 miles of paved roadways within the city, including state, city, and private roads. Annual street resurfacing needs exceed $2,000,000 to maintain roads in average condition. This is not fully funded by the city or state at this time, leading to potentially deteriorating road conditions and increasing maintenance costs.

Underground Utilities

North Myrtle Beach has developed a program in conjunction with local electric, telephone, and cable utility providers to replace overhead wired utilities with underground installations. To date, this underground conversion program has completed installation along 4.5 miles of roadway, with an additional two miles in design. Ocean Boulevard and US Highway 17 are designated as the high priority corridors for continuation of this program. Smaller interconnecting streets are considered on a case by case basis. Program expenditures to date are approximately $20,000,000.

▲ *Example of a new street light along Main St.*

▲ *Example of underground utilities beautifying the streetscape.*

▲ *Example of public realm visual clutter caused by overhead utilities.*

▶ *Unground utlities power conversion map.*

PUBLIC SAFETY & EMERGENCY SERVICES

Public Safety Department

The Public Safety Department is the largest department in the city and is responsible for providing emergency services within the city, which include police, fire, rescue, and emergency medical response. The170 personnel employed in FY 2018 offer victims' services, uniform patrol, community services, investigations, professional standards, records, communications, and fire prevention.

The Public Safety Department is located on 2nd Avenue South, across the street from city hall. There are also four additional fire stations in the city located on 33rd Avenue South, Sea Mountain Highway, Little River Neck Road, and at Barefoot Resort.

Fire Rescue

The Fire and Rescue Division of the Public Safety Department provides fire, rescue, HAZMAT, medical, and first response protection within the city limits. The Fire Division also has a contract with Briarcliffe Acres and Horry County to provide services to areas adjacent to the city and east of the Intracoastal Waterway.

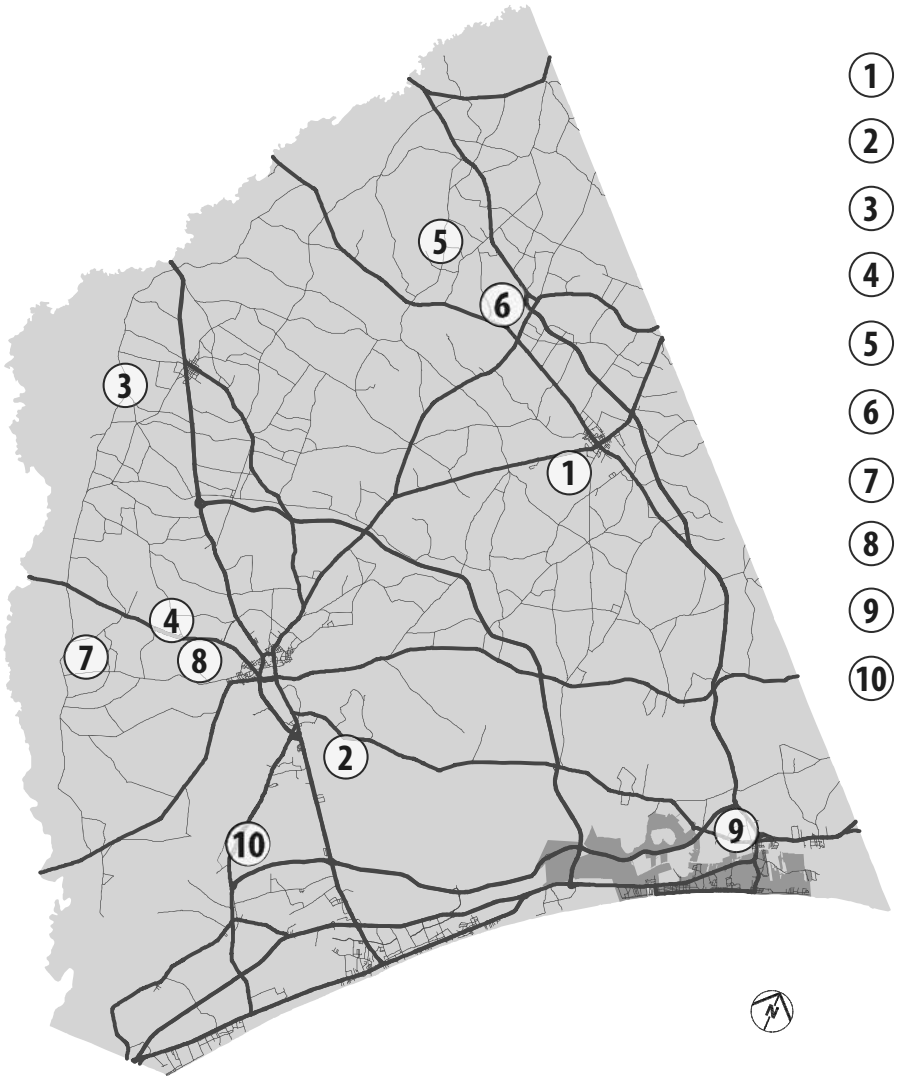
The fire department currently has over 50 fire rescue personnel, five stations, six engines, three ladder trucks, a 4-wheeler, four staff cars, one squad car, a multipurpose fire safety trailer, and a utility truck. In order to meet existing demand and future growth in the city, the Fire Division has indicated a need for additional facilities, staffing, and equipment. Since the number of service calls has doubled in the past ten years, Fire-Rescue also needs additional personnel. In 1992, Fire-Rescue responded to over 1,700 calls; in 2009, over 3,500 calls.

The city has acquired land west of the Intracoastal Waterway for a future station #6. This station will require approximately twelve firefighters to staff. The building has been designed and will cost an estimated $1.75 million plus the cost of furnishings and a new fire engine.

Since the number of service calls has doubled in the past ten years, Fire-Rescue also needs additional personnel. In 1992, Fire-Rescue responded to over 1,700 calls; in 2009, over 3,500 calls. The city has acquired land west of the Intracoastal Waterway for a future station #6. This station will require approximately twelve firefighters to staff.

The Insurance Service Organization (ISO) is a nationally-recognized entity that evaluates a community's firefighting preparedness. Communities are rated on a scale of one to ten, with one as the best and ten as the worst. The ratings are based on factors that include the number of fire stations, water supply, distribution, firefighting equipment, and staffing. For instance, ISO awards points if there is less than 1 ½ miles between stations, and 2 ½ miles between ladder truck locations. Insurance companies use ISO's rating system to determine fire insurance rates for buildings. The organization evaluates communities every five (5) years. The city currently has a strong community class rating of two.

In case of disaster, the city has a hurricane emergency management plan coordinated closely with Horry County and State of South Carolina plans. In the event of a hurricane, the Red Cross has approved shelters west of the waterway. The city also has an Emergency Operations Center (EOC) in Fire Station #1 across from City Hall. The EOC is equipped to address any natural disaster, civil disturbance, or weapons of mass destruction incident. The EOC serves as an information gathering and control room before, during, and after any emergency. The Fire Chief serves as as both the emergency preparedness manager and EOC coordinator.



Hurricane Shelters

1. *Loris Elementary, Middle, & High School*
2. *Blackwater Middle School*
3. *Aynor Elementary & High School*
4. *Conway High School*
5. *Green Sea Floyds Elementary & High School*
6. *Green Sea Floyds Middle School*
7. *Pee Dee Elementary School*
8. *Whittemore Park Middle School*
9. *North Myrtle Beach High School*
10. *Palmetto Bay Elementary School*

LEGEND

500 Year Flood (0.2 PAC)

100 Year Flood (VE)

100 Year Flood (AE)

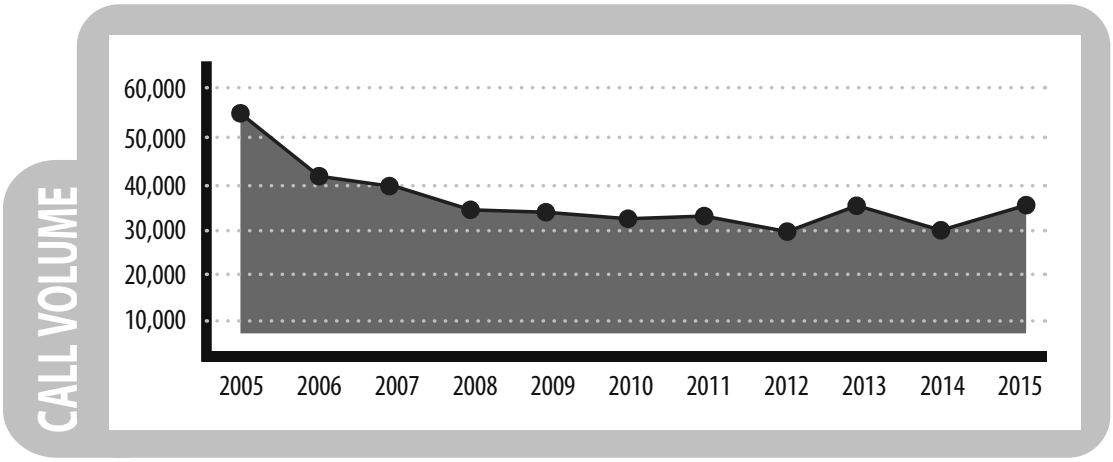
▲ *Preliminary 2016 FEMA Flood Plain data has not yet been adopted but shows the potential areas at risk for flooding, especially during a hurricane's storm surge.*

2192

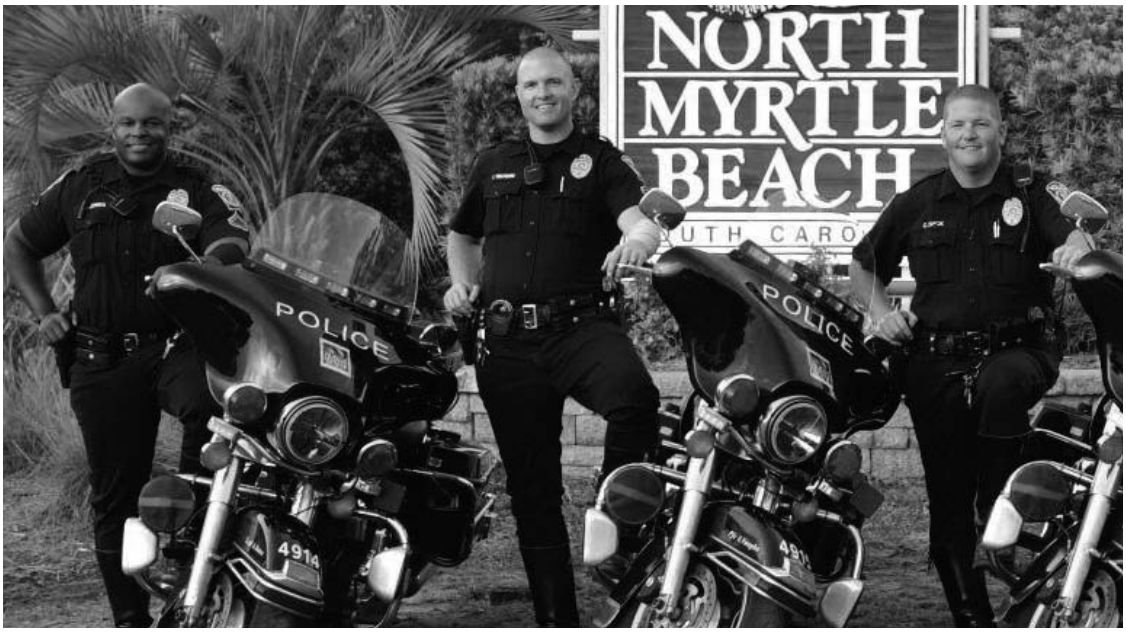
Police

The police provide service only to areas within the city limits unless otherwise requested. The department is comprised of 117 people in eight divisions that include Administrative Services, Victim's Advocate, Community Services, Investigations, Professional Standards, Records, Communication (which includes the jail and dispatch), and Uniform Patrol, which provides beach, motorcycle, and bicycle patrols.

In the last five years, the Public Safety Department has purchased 38 cars, 1 van, 5 beach trucks, 2 SUV trucks, 25 laptops, 5 motorcycles, 1 jet ski, 1 AFIS system, an up- graded radio system, 1 digital radio and phone recorder, 51 mobile vision dash cameras, and 22 e-ticket printers. In the next five years, the department anticipates purchasing 8 police cars per year, 4 motorcycles, 4 beach patrol trucks, 2 jets skis, 5 ATVs, and continued upgrades to the radio system to better coordinate communications with other agencies, including Horry County.



The number of annual police calls from 2005-2015.



Photograph from the North Myrtle Beach Public Safety Police Department and Specialized Units homepage

North Myrtle Beach Rescue Squad

The North Myrtle Beach Rescue Squad was formed in 1958 and has been providing ambulance service continually since then. Housed in the Horry County EMS building, which is shared with Horry County Fire and Rescue, the rescue squad is a non-profit community-supported organization that provides over $1 million in service annually to the city. This includes staffing two fully equipped ambulances with at least 1 paramedic and 1 EMT/ driver per advanced cardiac ambulance. A board of directors oversees the operation of the 75-member squad. The rescue squad also works closely with the Public Safety Department and the Beach Patrol Division to create a water rescue team that makes our beach safer for visitors and residents. Additionally, the North Myrtle Beach Rescue Squad is the only water rescue team to provide nighttime rescues.

Animal/Environmental Control

Animal/Environmental Control is dedicated to serving the community with animal issues. Officers enforce city codes and provide education to the public on the care and keeping of animals. They work closely with the Department of Health and Environmental Control and the Humane Society of North Myrtle Beach, Inc. The animal control officers have received a Class 3 certification from the SC Justice Academy and are also trained in alligator nuisance control. Additionally, they assist in the protection of endangered sea turtles in concert with other state and federal agencies.

Beach Patrol Division

The Beach Patrol Division was created in 2006. This division is responsible for the seasonal operations of beach lifeguards, parasail franchises, and the safety of all beachgoers. The Beach Patrol Division has 5 officers that are certified by the American Red Cross in lifeguarding, CPR, and Automated External Defibrillator (AED). Their equipment consists of 5 pickup trucks, 2 jet skis, 1 boat, and 5 ATVs.

▼ *Photograph from the North Myrtle Beach Public Safety Police Department and Specialized Units homepage*

LIBRARIES & EDUCATION FACILITIES

Libraries

A centralized county library system serves nearly 200,000 residents in Horry County. The first public library was established in the auditorium of the Conway Town Hall in the late 1930s. The library system now includes ten locations throughout Horry County. In addition to the libraries throughout Horry County, the library provides a bookmobile and outreach program to institutions, rural areas, and the homebound.

After requesting that a library branch be constructed in North Myrtle Beach, the city's first public library opened in 1958. The North Myrtle Beach Library moved to its location on 1st Avenue South in 2011. The almost 20,000 square-foot facility contains over 35,000 volumes, has an annual circulation of 154,227, and provides the use of publicly available computers.

Horry County Schools

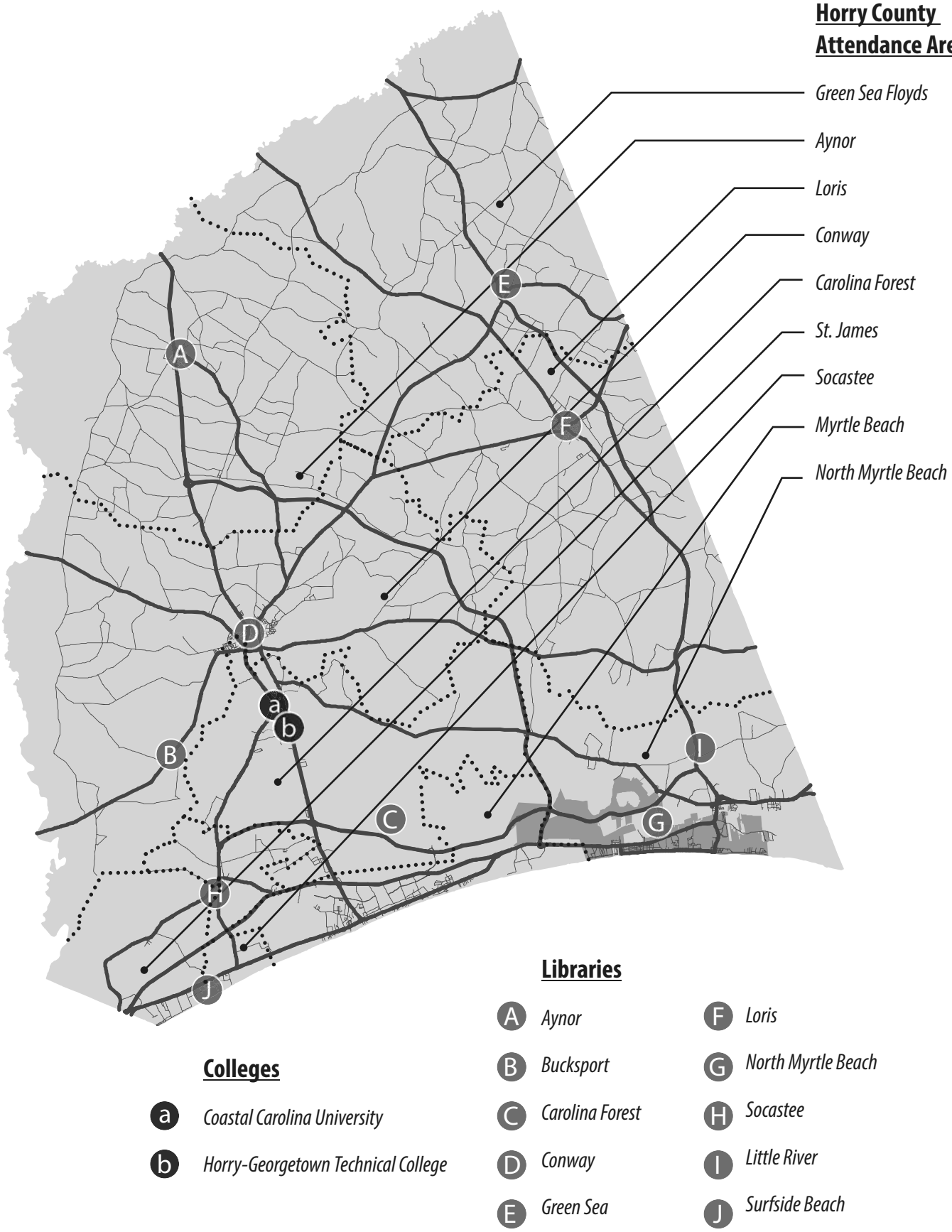
Horry County Schools is a countywide school district that presides over 51 schools in nine attendance areas with more than 42,500 students and more than 5,540 employees in 2015-2016. The district has 27 schools serving pre-kindergarten through fifth grades, 11 middle schools, 9 high schools, 3 career and technical academies, a Scholars Academy, and four charter schools. Three new facilities and two replacement facilities are currently being constructed and are scheduled to open in the 2017-18 school year.

▶ *Photo of the North Myrtle Beach Library*

In November 2008, the citizens of Horry County approved a one-cent local option sales tax to fund future school building needs. The sales tax will be collected for fifteen years, providing revenue to help pay for growth and allow collaboration for educational programs with Horry County Schools, Coastal Carolina University (CCU), and Horry-Georgetown Technical College (HGTC). A small portion will be shared with CCU and HGTC in order to help with their capital improvement needs.

Five schools are located on the north end of the Grand Strand. Ocean Drive Elementary School, located on 11th Avenue North, is the only school located in city limits and has a student population of 870 as of 2015. Horry County Schools completed a major addition and renovation to the original primary school, bringing the structure up to current standards. The addition included a guidance area and resource room, upgraded HVAC system, interior renovations, and twenty-five new/replacement classrooms.

The North Myrtle Beach Middle School and North Myrtle Beach High School are located west of the waterway and not within the city limits. The middle school is located on Highway 90 while the high school was constructed on Sea Mountain Highway, between Highway 90 and Highway 9. Horry County School Board recently approved major expansion and renovation projects for both North Myrtle Beach middle school and high school.


Horry County Attendance Areas
Green Sea Floyds
Aynor
Loris
Conway
Carolina Forest
St. James
Socastee
Myrtle Beach
North Myrtle Beach
A
B
C
D
E
F
G
H
I
J
a
b
Colleges
a Coastal Carolina University
b Horry-Georgetown Technical College
Libraries
A Aynor
B Bucksport
C Carolina Forest
D Conway
E Green Sea
F Loris
G North Myrtle Beach
H Socastee
I Little River
J Surfside Beach

2196

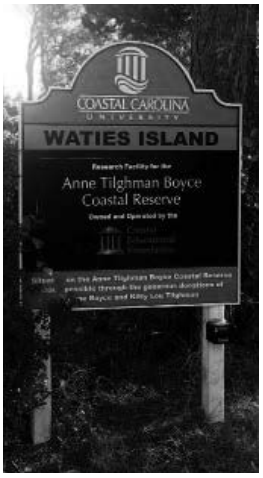
Coastal Carolina University

In 1954, Coastal Carolina Junior College opened as a branch of the College of Charleston. In 1975, the school awarded its first four-year degree. In 1991, the school was established as an independent institution known as Coastal Carolina University (CCU). Located in Conway, near Horry-Georgetown Technical College (HGTC) on Highway 501, CCU has an enrollment of nearly 8,300 students and offers 73 areas of study towards the baccalaureate degree, 28 master's degree programs, two educational specialist degrees, and a Ph.D. in marine science. In addition to the main campus, classes are held in Litchfield, Georgetown, and at the CCU Myrtle Beach Education Center. Marine science and wetlands biology students also have access to Waties Island, a 1,062-acre barrier island located just north of Hog Inlet that serves as a natural laboratory.

Horry-Georgetown Technical College (HGTC)

HGTC is the fourth largest technical college in the state. Established in 1966, the school offers more than 80 degrees, diplomas, and certificate programs as well as corporate and business training programs through continuing education. Although the main campus is located on Highway 501 in Conway, classes are also offered at two other campuses: Georgetown campus and the Grand Strand campus in Myrtle Beach on the former air force base.

Marine science and wetlands biology students also have access to Waties Island, a 1,062-acre barrier island located just north of Hog Inlet that serves as a natural laboratory.



▲ *Image of Coastal Carolina's Waties Island sign.*

▲ *Image of Waties Island.*

PARKS & RECREATION

The city's Parks and Recreation Department provides a range of facilities, events, and programs that meet the needs of youth and adults, providing opportunities for recreation while preserving the unique environment. In addition to offering athletic events throughout the year, the department hosts athletic camps, tournaments, programs, and other activities at its various facilities. The department employees forty-three staff members who run facilities that provide a safe environment with affordable programs and community events. Individuals and families are able to enjoy active lifestyles promoting health, fitness, social interaction and overall wellbeing.

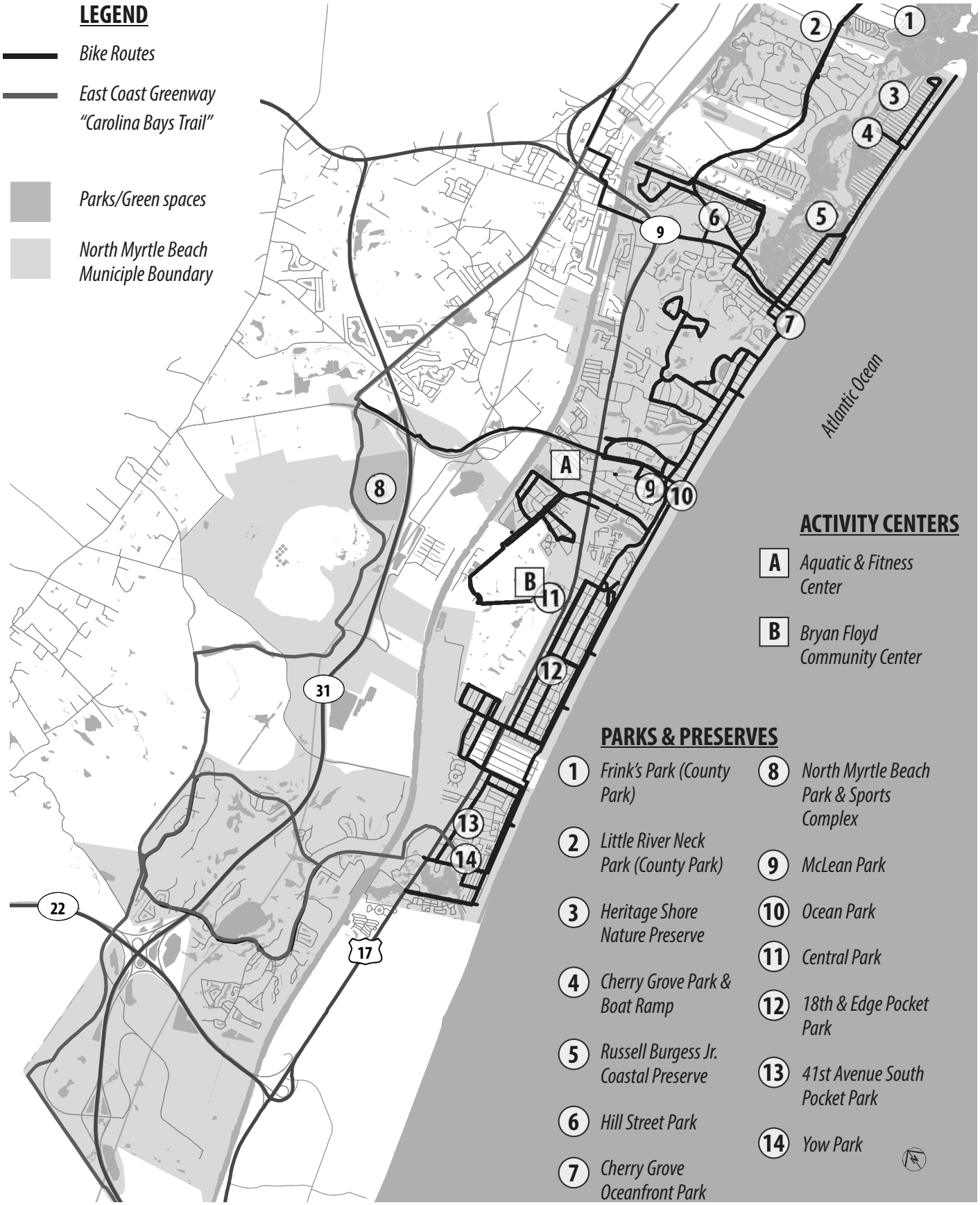
Beach Services

In 2007, the City of North Myrtle Beach took on the task of providing lifeguards, chair and umbrella rentals, and concessions to its citizens and visitors. There are no full time regular employees; however, 110 part-time employees are hired during the summer season as concession, lifeguard, and rental employees. The city's obtained the coveted United States Lifesaving Association's (USLA) certification, which certifies the training programs and standards for open water (beach) lifeguard providers. Each one of the lifeguards is required to receive certifications from the American Red Cross and USLA.
In 2008, Beach Services implemented the lost child wristband program. The program has been so successful that USLA has implemented the same program in other communities. Beach Services distributes more than 1,500 wristbands throughout the course of the tourist season; and each season several children are reunited with their families using these wristbands.

Aquatic & Fitness Center

The 64,055 square-foot facility offers an indoor eight-lane lap pool and an indoor three-lane warm water therapy pool with accessible ramp and wheelchair lift. In addition to the pools, the center includes:

- 2 indoor racquetball courts
- Weight room with equipment suitable for all abilities
- Indoor walking and jogging track
- Double full-court gym
- Family and special needs changing area
- 1 classroom
- Teen fitness orientation
- Adult fitness orientation
- Cardio theater
- 2 aerobic rooms
- Personal Trainers
- Child watch facilities
- Aerobic classes
- Whirlpool and dry sauna
- Health & Wellness Seminars
- Cardiac Rehabilitation follow-up
- 20' water slide in the therapy pool


LEGEND
Bike Routes
East Coast Greenway "Carolina Bays Trail"
Parks/Green spaces
North Myrtle Beach Municiple Boundary
Atlantic Ocean
ACTIVITY CENTERS
A Aquatic & Fitness Center
B Bryan Floyd Community Center
PARKS & PRESERVES
1 Frink's Park (County Park)
2 Little River Neck Park (County Park)
3 Heritage Shore Nature Preserve
4 Cherry Grove Park & Boat Ramp
5 Russell Burgess Jr. Coastal Preserve
6 Hill Street Park
7 Cherry Grove Oceanfront Park
8 North Myrtle Beach Park & Sports Complex
9 McLean Park
10 Ocean Park
11 Central Park
12 18th & Edge Pocket Park
13 41st Avenue South Pocket Park
14 Yow Park
22
31
17

Parks & Nature Preserves

There are fourteen parks located in the North Myrtle Beach area, with twelve located within the city limits:

Frink's Park (County Park)

Just past the entrance to Tidewater Golf Club off of Little River Neck Road, Frink's Park was established to honor the Frink Family who were early settlers of this area. Nicholas Frink received a land grant in 1734, and his son, Jabesh, fought in the Revolutionary War; some Frink descendants still live in the area.

Little River Neck Park (County Park)

Located on Riverside Drive off of Little River Neck Road, this park offers seating centered on a small pond.

Heritage Shores Nature Preserve

As part of a land exchange with developers of the Heritage Shores single-family subdivision, the city acquired approximately seven acres of property on the north end of an island located on Williams Creek and the Cherry Grove Marsh, off 53rd Avenue North. At the southern end of the island lies the Cherry Grove Park and Boat Ramp; a subdivision is located directly adjacent. This land exchange allowed the creation of the Heritage Shores Nature Preserve, which was dedicated in January 2007. This preserve has a walking path with elevated boardwalks, observation platforms, picnic shelters, benches, bike rack, and a stationary boat dock. . Additionally, the preserve has educational opportunities provided by fifty-one interpretive signs listing information on forty-eight different marine and terrestrial animals, insects, and plants that can be seen throughout the preserve.

Cherry Grove Park and Boat Ramp

To provide access to the ocean, the city maintains public boat ramps. Cherry Grove Park and Boat Ramp provides a double boat ramp, floating dock, fishing pier, public restrooms, shelter, nature trails, kayak launch, boardwalk with stairs to the Intracoastal Waterway, twenty-nine paved parking for vehicles and boat trailers, and overflow coquina parking with thirty spaces. Although the boat launch is situated along Williams Creek and the Cherry Grove Marsh, access to the ocean is conveniently less than one mile away.

◀ *Heritage Shore Nature Preserve*

2200

Other City Boat Landings

Along the Intracoastal Waterway at 2nd Avenue South, a boat landing facility provides users with a boat launch and public parking in an unimproved parking lot. Another public boat ramp in the city is a county maintained boat ramp on Little River Neck Road named the Johnny Causey Landing in honor of the late county councilman. The city's Parks & Recreation Department provides limited sanitary services at this location.

Russell Burgess Coastal Preserve

In 2004, the city acquired property located on Lake Drive in Cherry Grove. That same year, the area was renamed the, "Russell Burgess Coastal Preserve," in honor of local resident and past city council member Russell Burgess, Jr. Long used as a local fishing spot, the preserve provides restrooms, paved parking, and a marsh boardwalk with water access. The city's Public Works department is interested in extending the boardwalk along 38th Avenue North in the future, but the city does not own the property.

Hill Street Park

Hill Street Park is located about one mile west of the ocean, where Hill Street intersects the Sea Mountain Highway. It is a 2.5-acre neighborhood park with one tennis court with lighting, a playground, and picnic area.

Cherry Grove Oceanfront Park

Cherry Grove Oceanfront Park was completed in late summer 2008. Through an agreement with the developers of the Towers on the Grove resort in exchange for relocating public beach accesses, the city received a perpetual easement over 15,000 square feet of ocean-front property for the creation of public open space. In the relaxing setting featuring a Santee Cooper wind turbine, the city provides restrooms, accessible parking, accessible beach showers, picnic gazebo, naturalized

▲ *Cherry Grove Oceanfront Park*

2201

landscaping, swings, ocean views, and accessible beach access at the end of 22nd Avenue North.

The North Myrtle Beach Park and Sport Complex

The North Myrtle Beach Park and Sport Complex opened in 2014. It consists of a ten-acre meadow, baseball/softball fields, batting cages, soccer/lacrosse fields, amphitheater, three miles of walking and bike trails, three-acre dog park, picnic shelters, playgrounds, nature preserve, veteran's memorial plaza, administrative building, and a 25-acre lake for water-related activities, including Shark Wake Park for cable wake boarding and Go Ape zip line and treetop climbing adventure.

McLean Park

McLean Park has been described by residents as the most beautiful park in the community with a meditation garden and gazebo overlooking a two-acre lake. The park is located two blocks west of the ocean between 1st and 3rd Avenue South, at the heart of the city. In addition to the gardens and lake, the park also has playgrounds, a fitness trail, tennis courts with lighting, picnic shelters, a youth baseball field, and restrooms.

Ocean Park

Ocean Park is located one block west of Main Street on Ocean Boulevard. It provides public parking, restrooms, and access for beach visitors and houses several amenities, including picnic shelters, beach showers, seasonal concessions, and the Hippo waterslide.

18th & Edge Pocket Park

As former home to a city water tower, this pocket park contains a fountain marking the previous water tower location, walking path, benches, trash cans, and a pet waste station.

▲ *The North Myrtle Beach Park and Sports Complex*

2202

41st Avenue South Pocket Park

As one of the newest and smallest parks in the city, this pocket park is located on 41st Avenue South between Poinsett and Birchwood Streets. It features a paved strolling path and garden centered on a circular mound of turf referencing the location of a former water tower. Park amenities include pergolas, benches, a Tri Active American Warm-up Station for exercise, and a pet waste station.

Yow Park

Yow Park is a 1.5-acre neighborhood park located in Windy Hill on Windy Hill Road. The popular playground destination also offers restrooms, half-court basketball, and a picnic area.

Central Park

Adjacent to the J. Bryan Floyd Community Center, this 20-acre park offers multiple active and passive recreation areas. The amenities include a paved walking path, accessible playgrounds, hard-surface tennis courts with lighting, picnic shelters the public can reserve for events, half-court basketball courts, batting cages, outdoor pickleball courts, multi-purpose fields, concession stands, baseball fields, and restrooms.

J. Bryan Floyd Community Center

The city operates many recreation programs at the J. Bryan Floyd Community Center on Possum Trot Road, adjacent to Central Park in Crescent Beach. Originally built in 1981 and renovated in 2009, the 30,000 square foot facility contains two gymnasiums, meeting rooms, an art studio, offices for administrative personnel, reception/ customer service area and restrooms. A 2009 expansion included the construction of a centralized administrative office, new lobby and restrooms, and the addition of a second gymnasium. The entire facade and grounds were updated and rehabilitated.

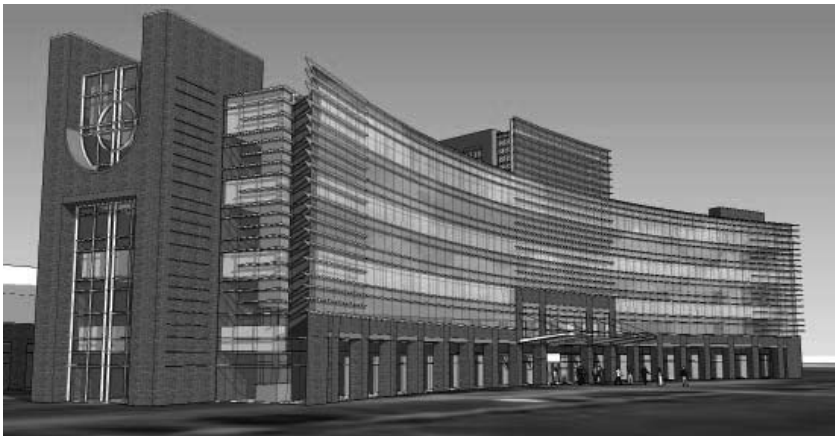
Programs offered through the Parks and Recreation Department are open to residents, nonresidents, and visitors to North Myrtle Beach. Approximately 450 - 700 adolescents participate in programs each season, and the community center serves between 450 - 700 adults each week. The Community Center offers many classes on a variety of topics ranging from yoga, bridge, mahjong, jazzercise, karate, and painting groups. The cost to participate in activities varies depending on the visitor's residency status. The City of North Myrtle Beach also receives money from Horry County to provide programs including football, baseball, basketball, soccer, and adult softball.

▲ *J. Bryan Floyd Community Center*

MEDICAL FACILITIES

McLeod Seacoast Hospital

Serving northern Horry County, McLeod Seacoast Hospital is located about one mile outside of city limits west of the waterway in Little River, SC. McLeod Seacoast has 50 acute care beds, features a newly constructed 9,600 square foot emergency department, and offers a wide range of services including cardiac, surgical, orthopedic, and women's health. The hospital is currently constructing an expansion bringing another 50 beds, inpatient tower, emergency room enlargement, operating rooms, same-day services suite, and a modern labor and delivery area.



▲ *Computer rendering of McLeod Seacoast Hospital*

Grand Strand Health North Strand ER

Opened in October of 2016, the Grand Strand Health North Strand ER is the newest full-service emergency room in the City of North Myrtle Beach. This ten bed, 10,820 square foot facility is a campus of Grand Strand Medical Center in the North Myrtle Beach area. The North Strand ER is staffed with 39 staff members including board-certified emergency physicians and highly trained clinical and support personnel.

▲ *Hand-drawn sketch of McLeod Seacoast Hospital*

Grand Strand Medical Center

Grand Strand Medical Center is a 301-bed acute care hospital located approximately 10 miles from the city in Myrtle Beach, SC. Offering the area's only cardiac surgery, neurosurgery, and pediatric intensive care unit (PICU) programs, this hospital is home to a Level II trauma center. First opening in 1958, this medical center is one of the oldest in the area.

▲ *Photo of Grand Strand Health North Strand ER*

Little River Medical Center

Providing general primary medical care, dental care, and behavioral health care for all ages, Little River Medical Center in nearby Little River, SC, has provided high-quality care for residents of Horry and Brunswick counties since 1978.

Stephen's Crossroad Clinic

Located six miles from the city, Stephens Crossroads Clinic is run by the South Carolina Department of Health and Environmental Control and offers family planning, sexually transmitted infections treatment, HIV services, and women, infants, and children services.

Myrtle Beach VA Outpatient Clinic

Located on the former Myrtle Beach Air Force Base, this clinic offers 16 treatment rooms providing primary care, mental health, and digital radiology services to nearly 13,000 veteran patients in Horry County and the surrounding communities.

Urgent Care Facilities

Offering convenience and after-hours access for non-life-threatening illnesses, there are multiple urgent care options serving the North Myrtle Beach community such as Access Medical Center in Windy Hill, Doctor's Care in Crescent Beach, and the CVS Minute Clinic in Ocean Drive.

Residential Care Facilities/Nursing Homes

There are no residential care facilities or nursing homes located within the City of North Myrtle Beach, but Myrtle Beach Manor Retirement Community and Summit Place of North Myrtle Beach are located close to the city and provide 111 and 80 beds, respectively.

Hospice Providers

Focusing on comfort and support, hospice services are provided to individuals living with life-threatening illnesses. There are numerous area hospice providers serving the North Myrtle Beach community including Mercy Care of Lower Cape Fear, Heartland Hospice, Agapé Hospice of the Grand Strand, and InCare Home Health & Hospice.

GOALS & STRATEGIES

2.1 . Provide for a variety of facilities and resources that expand and enhance the community's cultural and educational offerings.

2.2. Maintain criteria, regulations, and procedures that allow for the siting of essential public facilities as well as government and community facilities.

2.2.1. Work Cooperatively with Horry County, the state and/ or other cities to site essential public facilities and to promote intergovernmental partnerships to reduce overall costs and maximum use.

2.2.2. Consider the following when locating essential public facilities:

- Accessibility to the people served
- Protection of neighborhoods
- Preservation of natural resources
- The cost effectiveness of service delivery
- Location near transit and mixed-use centers
- Goals and policies of the comprehensive plan

▲ *Main Street*

2.3. Ensure a system of parks, trails and open spaces adequate for a wide variety of active and passive leisure pursuits, contributing to the quality of life within the City of North Myrtle Beach.

2.3.1. Update the Parks and Open Space Master Plan to identify the location of parks, open spaces, and recreational facilities based on the future growth of North Myrtle Beach.

2.3.2. Open spaces should be interconnected to facilitate activities, such as walking and bicycling, and to create ease of access to and from recreation sites.

2.3.3. Seek to establish connections to sidewalks, bike lanes, greenways, and other recreational thoroughfares of surrounding communities.

2.3.4. Strategies should be developed to connect the North Myrtle Beach Park and Sports Complex and Central Park to Main Street in North Myrtle Beach.

2.3.5. Require new residential developments to provide land for neighborhood or pocket parks or other amenities.

2.3.6. Plan, develop, and operate diverse recreation activities for citizens of all ages.

2.3.7. Continue to collaborate with Horry County School District to co-locate and jointly use park, recreation, and school facilities to facilitate transit use and bicycle and pedestrian access.

▲ *North Myrtle Beach Park and Sports Complex*

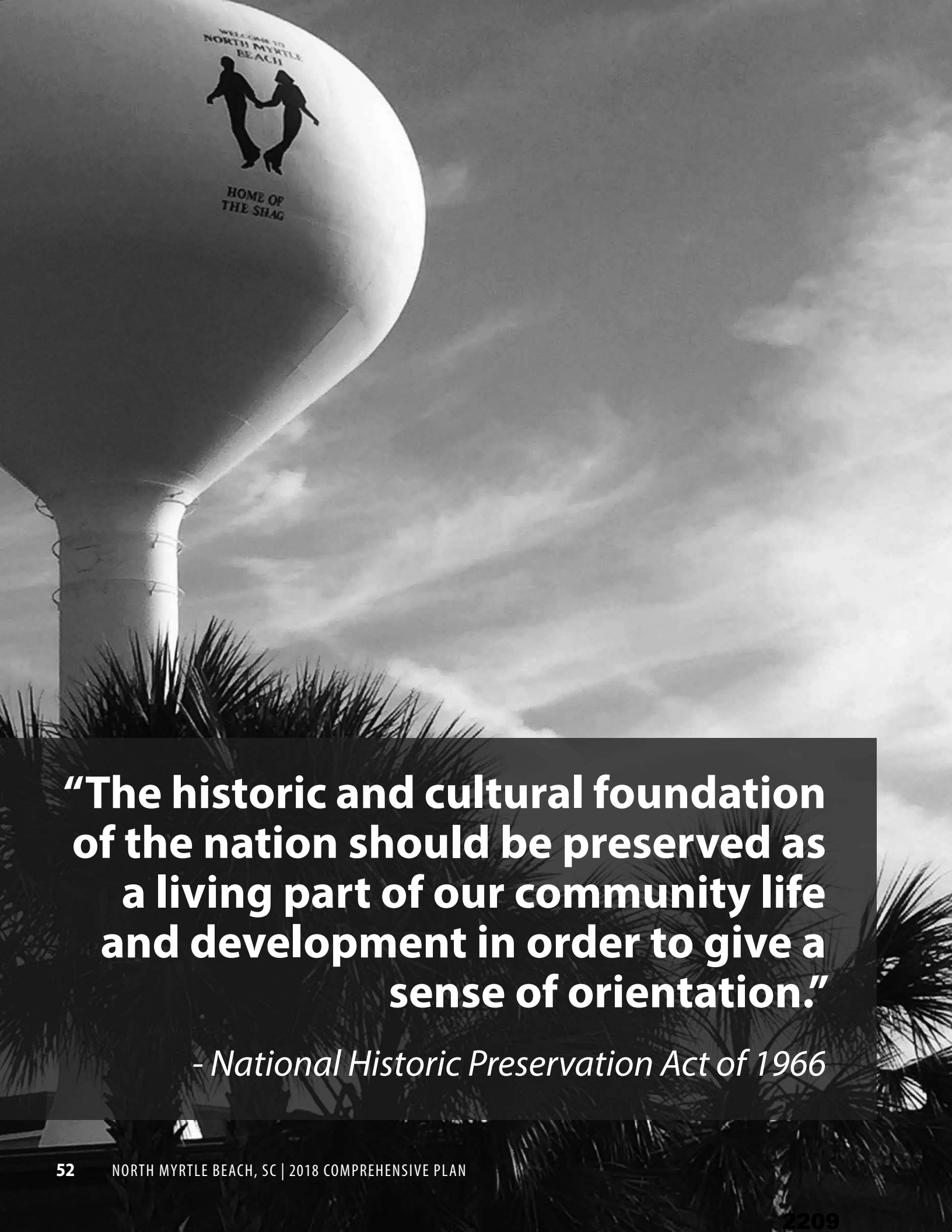
In This Chapter

Historic Resources	55
Historic Sites	56
Potential Historic Districts	61
Cultural Resources	65
Goals & Strategies	66

3

OUR HISTORY

2208



"The historic and cultural foundation of the nation should be preserved as a living part of our community life and development in order to give a sense of orientation."

- National Historic Preservation Act of 1966

2209

A community's identity, character, and sense of place stem from its history. The North Myrtle Beach community was originally inhabited by the Winyah and Waccamaw Indians. These Indians called the area "Chicora," meaning "the land." The Spanish were the first non-indigenous people to explore the North Myrtle Beach area as early as 1514. The infamous pirate Blackbeard sailed the bays and inlets in the 1700s. Cherry Grove Beach used to house flourishing indigo plantations; however, due to insufficient means to reach the North Myrtle Beach area, it remained uninhabited until 1900 when the first railroad was created by the Burroughs & Chapin families.

The oldest settlement in the North Strand was along today's Little River Neck Road in Cherry Grove, when King George III granted a number of large tracts of land to William Allston and John Altman in the 1700s. These tracts were used primarily for agriculture. North Myrtle Beach's history as a tourist destination dates back to 1740, when William Gause opened one of the first inns near Gause Swash, which is now White Pointe Swash in the Windy Hill section of North Myrtle Beach. Legend has it that in 1791, President George Washington visited the Gause Inn while on a tour of the South, giving official name to Windy Hill Beach due to the local weather conditions.

◀ *Greeting postcard of North Myrtle Beach*

In the 1920s, Nicholas Nixon purchased fifteen square miles of land from Colonel Daniel Jordan to develop the area known as Cherry Grove. Nixon lobbied for a road to be built in order to connect Loris with Cherry Grove. Highway 9 was constructed, and the first tourists started to visit the area to enjoy the beach. In 1924, W.K. Allen drew up plats for the Nixon family in preparation for development of the area. Thirty years later in 1954, Cherry Grove beachfront was extended by two miles when a descendent, C.D. Nixon, filled in the Cherry Grove Inlet and connected Futch Beach Island with the mainland. Most of the Cherry Grove beach houses were built on filled marshland between 1954 and 1969. With the advent of the 1969 National Environmental Policy Act (NEPA), additional filling of the marsh was prohibited. There are still platted lots under water in Cherry Grove Marsh, left over from the time of development.

While Cherry Grove was being built, the Ocean Drive section of the city started to develop as an entertainment area that included dancing at Roger's Pavilion, going to the movies or bowling, and cruising on the beach. On June 8, 1948, Ocean Drive Beach incorporated, making it the first of the four beaches to do so. For many people growing up in the 1950s, Ocean Drive was the place to be. The Shag, South Carolina's official dance, originated in places like the O.D. Pavilion and The Pad. The area remains a central commercial area due to the number of shag clubs, restaurants, and businesses located along Main Street.

During World War II, sections of Windy Hill were leased to the federal government for use as a training camp. Most of the development of Windy Hill did not happen until after World War II. Also, as part of the national defense program, the federal government used portions of Horry County for bombing range practice. A portion of today's Barefoot Resort in Windy Hill contains part of the Conway Bombing and Gunnery Range used during that time

Between 1931 and 1934, the federal government created the Atlantic Intracoastal Waterway (AICW), an inland passage from Maine to Florida, to be used and maintained for national defense. In North Myrtle Beach, the waterway extended in Little River from SC 9, at what is now the Little River Swing Bridge, south past Camp Branch Brook in today's Barefoot Resort. Called "the ditch" by local residents, the Waterway is now considered an important recreational boating and fishing amenity.

In 1968, the City of North Myrtle Beach officially incorporated by combining the four beaches of Cherry Grove, Ocean Drive, Crescent Beach, and Windy Hill. Each of the four beaches had commercial strips: Sea Mountain Highway in Cherry Grove, Main Street in Ocean Drive, 17th Avenue South in Crescent Beach, and 37th Avenue South in Windy Hill.

For many people growing up in the 1950s, Ocean Drive was the place to be. The Shag, South Carolina's official dance, originated in places like the O.D. Pavilion and The Pad.

HISTORIC RESOURCES

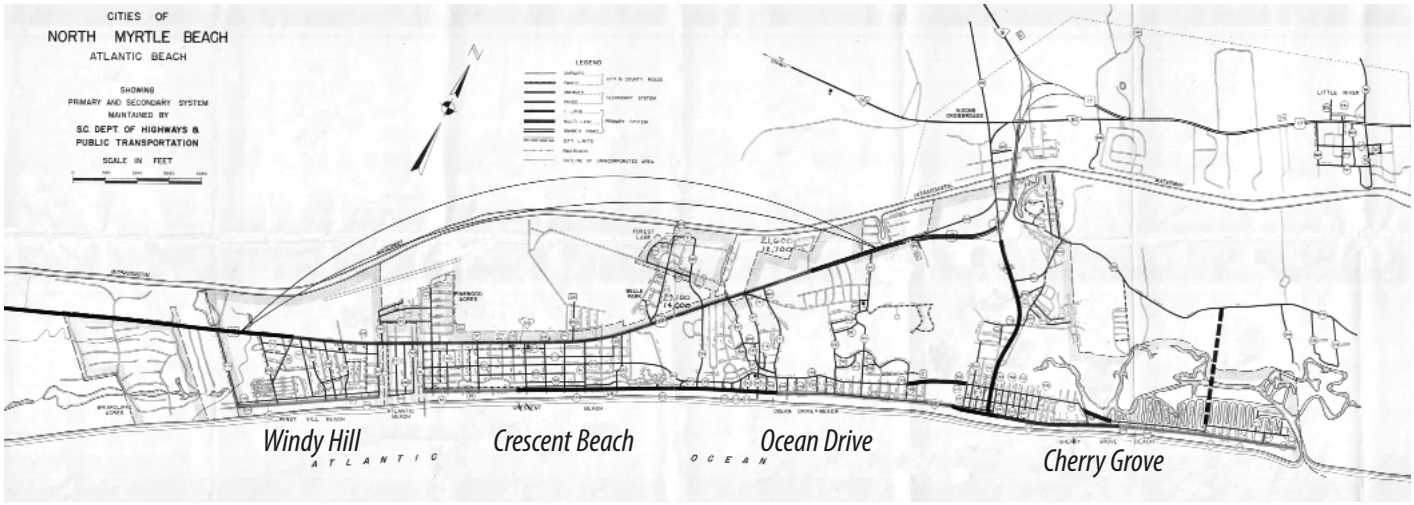
The city's history has also been shaped by Mother Nature in the form of hurricanes. On October 15, 1954, when Hurricane Hazel swept through North and South Carolina; it was estimated that close to a thousand structures were completely destroyed from Windy Hill to Cherry Grove. In 1989, the wind and storm surge from Hurricane Hugo caused over $50 million in damage.

After Hurricane Hazel, motels like the Windjammer, Royal Palm, and the Rockin' K replaced many of the single-family cottages on the oceanfront, allowing more people to stay overnight. Similarly, after Hurricane Hugo, a new phase of development began in the early 1990s. With changes in the zoning code and a strong economy, nine to twelve-story condominiums began replacing many of the cottages. Most recently, small motels and condominiums have given way to eighteen-story structures, first in the Main Street area, then Windy Hill, and in parts of Crescent Beach.

▲ *Photo of damages to homes on Crescent Beach caused by Hurricane Hazel in 1954.*

▲ *Photo of damages to the boardwalk on Ocean Blvd in Myrtle Beach after Hurricane Hugo in 1989.*

▲ *Photo of an 18 story hotel called Windy Hill Dunes.*



▲ *Historic map of North Myrtle Beach.*

2212

HISTORIC SITES

Located just outside city limits on Little River Neck Road, the oldest remaining historic site in the area is Fort Randall. The purpose of the fort was to protect Little River during the Civil War from the Union Navy. On January 5, 1863, Union Officer William B. Cushing gained possession of the fort for a brief period of time. A few days later, about 125 Confederate soldiers drove them out of the area. Fort Randall is listed on the National Register of Historic Places.

Properties are evaluated following the National Register of Historic Places (NRHP) criteria. The NRHP is the official register of properties that are historically and/or architecturally significant.

In response to the proposed expansion of I-73 through Horry County, the South Carolina Department of Transportation (SCDOT) and Horry County created funding administered by South Carolina Department of Archives and History to conduct a countywide historic resources survey. The final report, called the Horry County Historic Resource Survey, was released in June 2009 and reported on 2,914 resource sites, of which 125 were in the city limits of North Myrtle Beach. In addition to the historic resources, the City of North Myrtle has two properties that meet the eligibility criteria to be included in the National Register of Historic Places: 706 15th Avenue South (C.B. Berry home) and the Altman House located at 2207 Spring Street in Cherry Grove.

Properties are evaluated under four criteria:

- Properties that are associated with events that have made a significant contribution to broad patterns of our history
- Properties that are associated with lives of persons significant in our past
- Properties that embody the distinctive characteristics of a type, period, or method of construction or that represent the work of a master, or that possess high artistic values, or that represent a significant and distinguishable entity whose components may lack individual distinction
- Properties that have yielded, or may be likely to yield, important information in prehistory or history

▲ *A scenic view of Fort Randall.*

▲ *The historic Altman House in Cherry Grove.*

2213

Windy Hill

Windy Hill Beach has twenty-two recorded historic sites, all residences, save for one commercial structure. This beach is known to have one of the area's earliest residents of record; William Gause received a land grant from the British crown in 1737. Gause's 250 acres included a swash near modern-day 48th Avenue South; now known as White Pointe Swash; the area was originally called Gause Swash. William Gause built an inn that served travelers along Kings Highway, reportedly known for its good food and hospitality. Local history purports that President George Washington stopped at this beach on a hill to rest during his travels here in 1791. The name "Windy Hill" was created when a strong gust of wind led Washington to comment, "My! What a windy hill!"

▲ *Postcard from the 1960s of sunbathers on Windy Hill Beach.*

◀ *Historic map of Windy Hill Beach.*

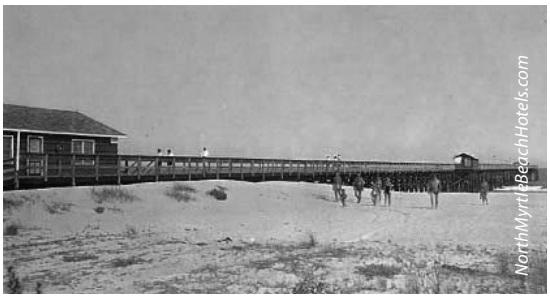
2214

Crescent Beach

There are 77 historic sites recorded in Crescent Beach, 73 residential structures and four commercial structures. Crescent Beach used to be made up of large parcels owned by the Bell, Ward, and Lewis families, and the town's first mayors, J.W. Perrin and I.C. Jordan, can be credited with creating the town. Perrin owned large tracts of property, eventually developed by others, and Jordan served on city council and the board of Crescent Beach Corporation.

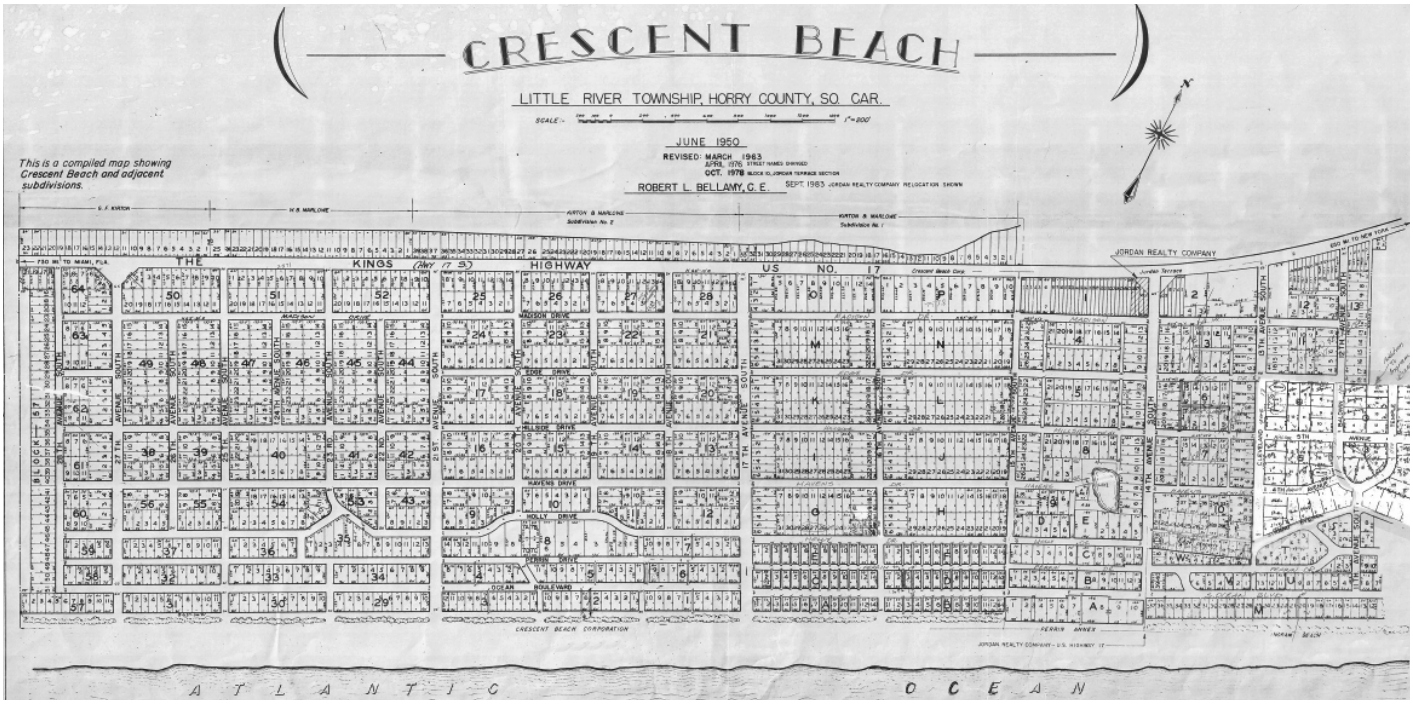
▲ *Aerial of Crescent Beach looking north.*

▲ *Postcard of Crescent Beach's main drag.*



▲ *Crescent Beach's fishing pier and beach.*

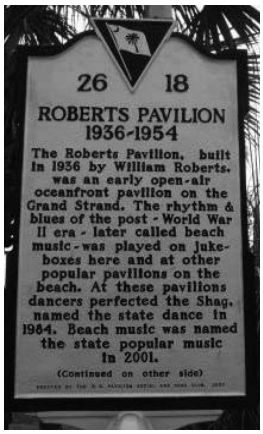
▼ *Historic map of Crescent Beach.*



2215

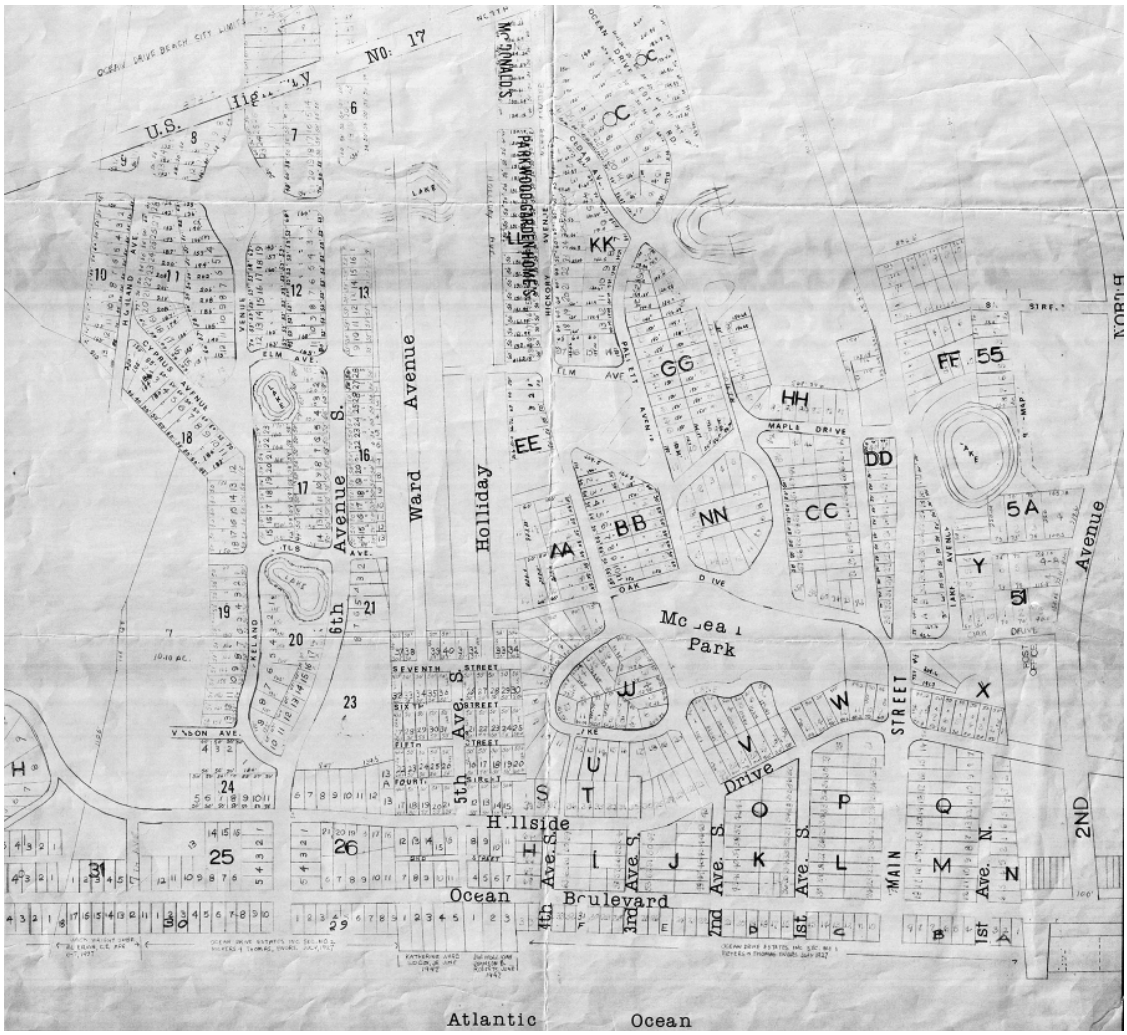
Ocean Drive

In 1926, a group of businessmen from nearby Florence County purchased and subdivided land to form Ocean Drive Estates. The area later became known as Ocean Drive Beach when it became the first of the four original beach towns to incorporate on June 8, 1948. Branded the, "Widest beach in the world," the town boasted a beach wide enough to hold automobile races. A pavilion was built here by the Roberts family of Green Sea, South Carolina in 1936. The Roberts Pavilion was a popular dancing spot, but unfortunately, the structure was destroyed by Hurricane Hazel on October, 25, 1954. From 1955-1957, the Ocean Drive Pavilion was constructed using some of the wood from the destroyed pavilion. The O.D. Pavilion Shag Club erected a historic marker in 2007 representing the location of Roberts Pavilion.



▲ *Historic marker for O.D. Pavilion.*

Ocean Drive Beach is the home of North Myrtle Beach's Main Street-- a commercial district with both one and two-story brick commercial structures that generally adjoin the street and bisect residential development. There are approximately 42 recorded historic sites in Ocean Drive Beach; twelve of these sites are commercial, twenty-four are residential structures, and one is a religious building. As the only dense collection of commercial structures in North Myrtle Beach, Main Street in Ocean Drive is a significant historic resource.



▲ *Historic postcards of Ocean Drive Beach activities. Source: NorthMyrtleBeachHotels.com*

◀ *Historic map of Ocean Drive Beach.*

2216

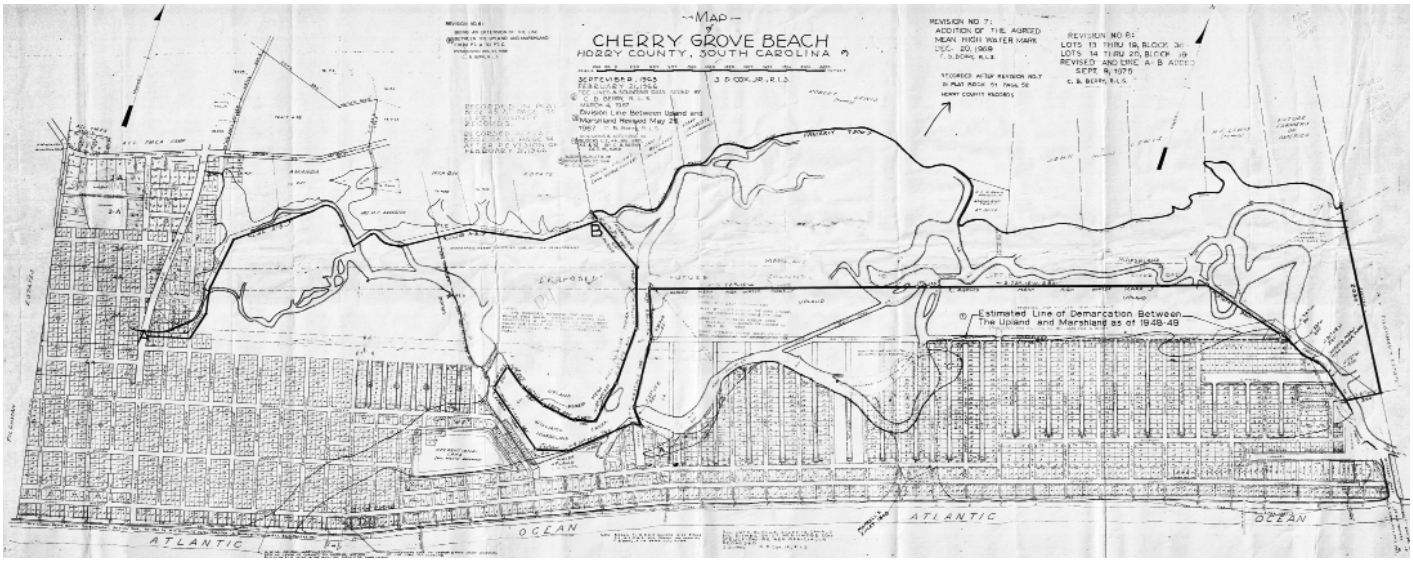
Cherry Grove

Within the city, ninety-two structures were identified as having been built before the 1940s. According to the county's historic resource survey, Cherry Grove Beach contains about 58 of the surveyed resources in total; a majority of these sites are residential.

In addition to historic sites, there are other features in the City of North Myrtle Beach that are of local historic importance. For example, the Krispy Kreme sign in the 1600 block of US Highway 17 South is approximately fifty years old and one of the original twelve signs that Krispy Kreme erected nationally. Recently designated as an historic sign by city council, the sign is a beloved piece of highway Americana.

▲ *Postcard from the 1960s of a couple looking out over Cherry Grove Beach from the fishing pier.*

▲ *Postcard from the 1960s of sunbathers enjoying Cherry Grove Beach.*



▲ *Historic map of Cherry Grove Beach.*

2217

POTENTIAL HISTORIC DISTRICTS

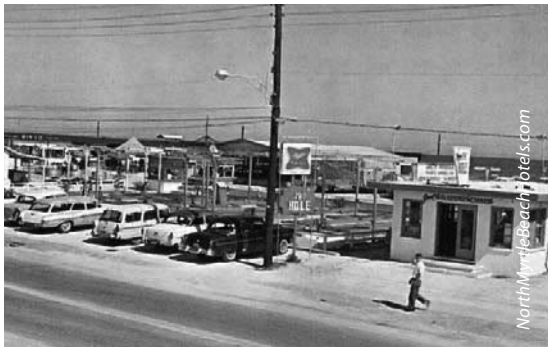
The Horry County Historic Resource Survey documents two potential historic districts within the city limits. One is the Ocean Drive Beach Commercial District and the other is the Crescent Beach Historic District.

Ocean Drive Beach Commercial District

The Ocean Drive Beach Commercial District would be located on Main Street between Ocean Boulevard and Ash Street. This street has experienced substantial growth over the past few decades; only a handful of historic structures remain today. The pace of growth and lack of consistent standards has resulted in a corridor having a diversity of building types with no common scale, rhythm, or orientation to the street. In contrast, the proposed historic district would make use of common features including masonry construction, often with brick veneer on the front façade, and a one-part commercial block style.

While some of these buildings feature replacement windows and slight alterations, the district as a whole would seek to retain integrity through location, design, setting, materials, workmanship, feeling, and association. The map below shows properties recommended for the NRHP in the Ocean Drive District, along with the current SHPO evaluation.

◀ *Map of Main Street (2015) with historic structures called out with their addresses and construction dates. Under NRHP categorization, each property is recommended as categories A and C. They are also deemed not eligible under SHPO evaluation.*

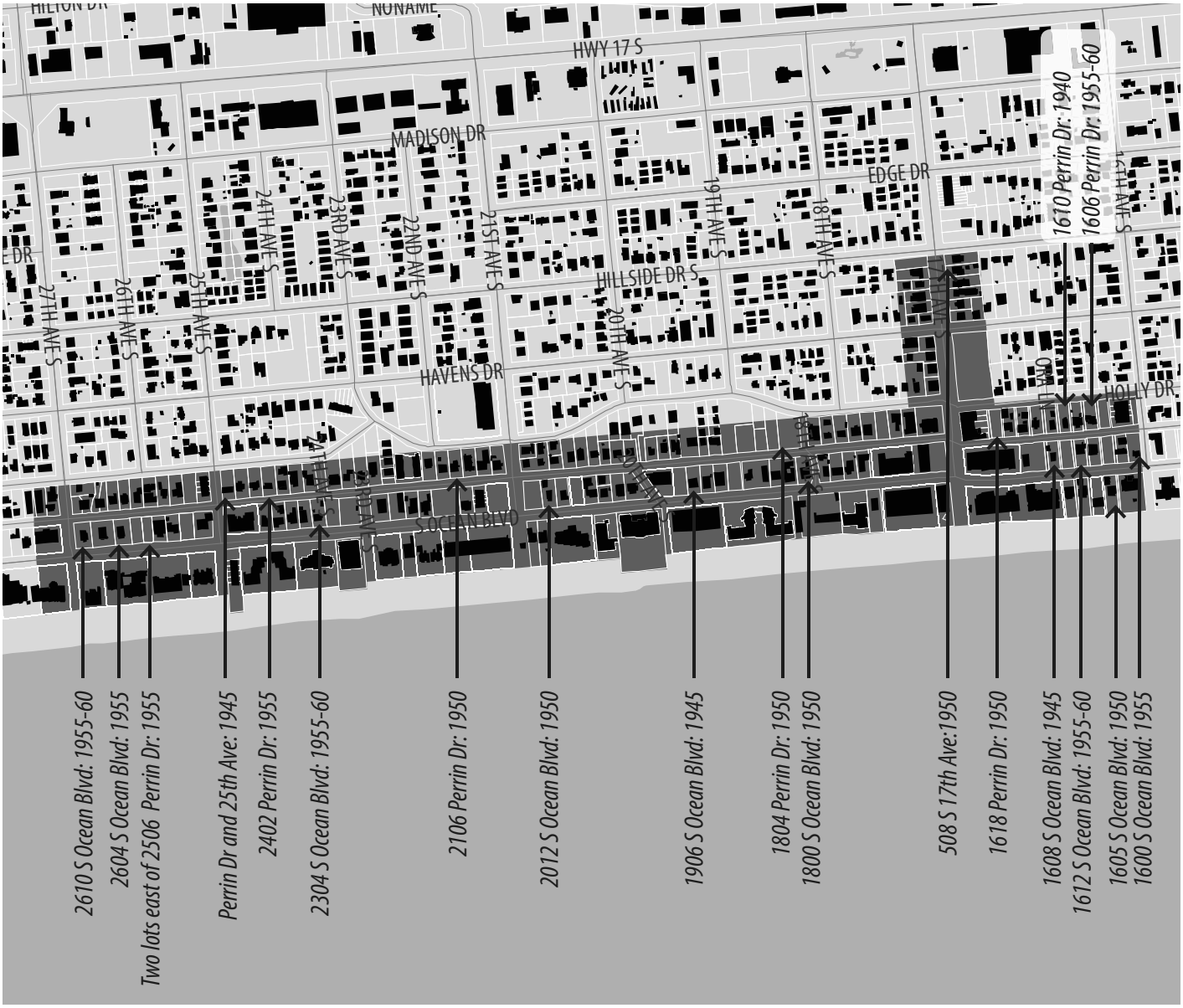


▲ *The main drag of historic Ocean Drive Beach.*

▲ *Main Street 2015.*

Crescent Beach Commercial District

The potential Crescent Beach Historic District was identified due to the high degree of integrity of its community of large beach homes. This area is unique within the Horry County coast; however, it has been heavily disturbed by modern development and infill. This district contains twenty-three buildings, including both beach homes and structures for servant quarters, typically sharing the features of asbestos shingles, gable roofs clad in composition shingles, porches across the façade, and wood awnings. Most often, these structures are two-story wood frame construction and date from the 1950s. The district is bounded by16th Avenue South to 27th Avenue South and South Ocean Boulevard to about Holly Drive. The graphic below shows properties recommended for having potential to be a part of the National Register of Historic Places (NRHP) in Crescent Beach, but the State Historic Preservation Office (SHPO) staff considers these structures ineligible due to the changes made over the years.



Preservation Ordinances

Although recommendations for the National Register of Historic Places help highlight historic sites in the city, only designation and adoption of a local historic preservation ordinance will ensure the survival of these structures. Ordinances are available to serve as models for a future city ordinance; the tools detailed by these examples include review processes, stays on demolition, and local property tax abatements for projects of substantial rehabilitation.

Preservation can bring real value to a community. For example, designation of a historic neighborhood may boost tourism by featuring a seasonal event or open house tours. Historic designation may also help ensure the integrity of a neighborhood's visual appeal. A flexible ordinance that allows for varying levels of review responding to a structure's significance can be of value to the community. A common theme among nearly all designated properties and newly created historic districts is that property values often increase after designation.

Though a comparatively young city, there is enough of a critical mass of historically significant properties that the city should give consideration to adoption of local ordinances that prize these properties.

Case Study: Summerville, SC Historic District

The Board of Architectural Review (BAR) reviews projects in the historic district and designates historic properties. There are no historic district regulations specific to Summerville; the only guidance for granting a Certificate of Appropriateness is the Secretary of the Interior's Standards for Rehabilitation, a very general guideline.

Design guidelines ensure the preservation and continuation of the established Lowcountry style. These guidelines stringently define accepted architectural details and preservation methods without precluding opportunities for future infill and redevelopment.

◀ *Historic commercial building in Summerville, SC*

◀ *Historic home in Summerville, SC*

Archaeological Sites

Fifty-two archaeological sites have been surveyed throughout North Myrtle Beach. Most of the sites were discovered during the development of Tidewater Plantation and Barefoot Resort. Seven sites were eligible for inclusion on the National Register of Historic Places. Five of these sites are from the Woodland Period and offer a view of Native American activity during the period between 1,500 B.C. to about 1,000 A.D. The other two sites provide an understanding of the tar and timber industry that played a role in the economic development of Horry County from the 1700s to the 1920s. These sites include a tar kiln and a fallen chimney located between Little River Neck Road and Cherry Grove Marsh that was estimated to have been built and used between the 1870s and the 1920s. Historians believe that this fallen structure was once attached to a one-story building that was part of a farmstead or small plantation. Artifacts from the Tidewater site are held at the University of South Carolina's Institute for Anthropology and Archaeology.

North Myrtle Beach Area Historical Museum

In March 2005, the North Myrtle Beach Area Historical Museum was incorporated as a 501(c)(3) non-profit organization. The museum's mission is to foster a deeper appreciation for the culture, history, and science of the North Myrtle Beach area. The North Myrtle Beach Area Historical Museum opened on April 7, 2013, at 799 2nd Avenue North. The museum chronicles the history of the northeast corner of South Carolina with exhibits including spoken history interviews with city residents and pictorial historic exhibits.

North Myrtle Beach Area Historical Museum promotes a strong sense of community pride and fosters an appreciation for our place in the region's rich history... Exhibits and programs focus on stories from the region's first inhabitants to the development of today's tourism industry.

CULTURAL RESOURCES

The city is the home of the Shag, South Carolina's official state dance. With its rhythm based in 4/4 time, the Shag is an evolution of swing dancing with intricate steps primarily performed to Carolina beach music. The Shag has been significant to North Myrtle Beach for many years. More than just a dance, the Shag is a cultural icon evocative of the nostalgia of youth and summer nights for the thousands of shaggers that continue to make North Myrtle Beach their dancing mecca. Known as S.O.S., the Society of Stranders hosts two major dance events in the City each year, the Spring Safari and Fall Migration. The two events are attended by over 12,000 shaggers who come for a week of beach music, reunions, and dancing.

While The Pad is now gone, several dance halls still keep Main Street a thriving destination for shaggers. Main Street also regularly hosts dance competitions; it can take years of competition for a shagger to earn the coveted professional status.

There are also several junior shag clubs that meet annually in North Myrtle Beach for Junior S.O.S. Their shag week includes dance workshops, competitions, general dancing, food, beach activities, and music.

▲ *Duck's Beach Club*

▲ *Fat Harold's Beach Club*

▲ *OD Arcade and Lounge*

▲ *Spanish Galleon*

▲ *Pirate's Cove Bar and Grill*

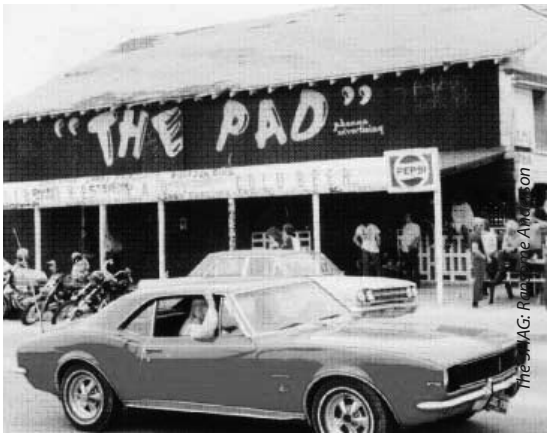
2222

GOALS & STRATEGIES

3.1. Protect the historic resources that are important to North Myrtle Beach.

3.1.1 Identify and, to the maximum extent practical, preserve historic buildings and sites.

3.1.2 Existing community events and programs should be supported and expanded where possible.



▲ *Historic photo of "The Pad" bar and shag hang out spot.*

3.2. Provide a variety of facilities that enhance the community's cultural and educational offerings.

3.2.1. Support the continued operation of the historical museum in order to retain, document, and collect the area's history.

3.2.2. Continue to support cultural and community events, such as the Music on Main concert series, within the Main Street area and look for opportunities to expand events to the 17th and/or 37th Avenue South areas.

3.2.3. Coordinate with the Parks and Recreation Department to assist with enhancing or improving beach recreation facilities and activities.

3.2.4. Coordinate with the Public Works Department to assist with enhancing Intracoastal Waterway recreation facilities and activities, i.e. marsh boardwalk.

▲ *Photo of the North Myrtle Beach Historical Museum.*

▲ *Susan and Kevin Harrell dancing at the OD Arcade & Lounge.*

▲ *Heading for the Starting Line at the DIVAS Half Marathon, 2016.*

In This Chapter

Population 72

Population Demographics 76

Tapestry Life Mode Groups 78

4

WHO WE ARE

2226

"There is no logic that can be superimposed on the city; people make it, and it is to them, not buildings, that we must fit our plans."

- Jane Jacobs

▲ *There is a huge need in the city to balance out the age gap between young families and seniors.*

▲ *With such a large population of seniors, active and compact lifestyles are important to keep the population happy and healthy.*

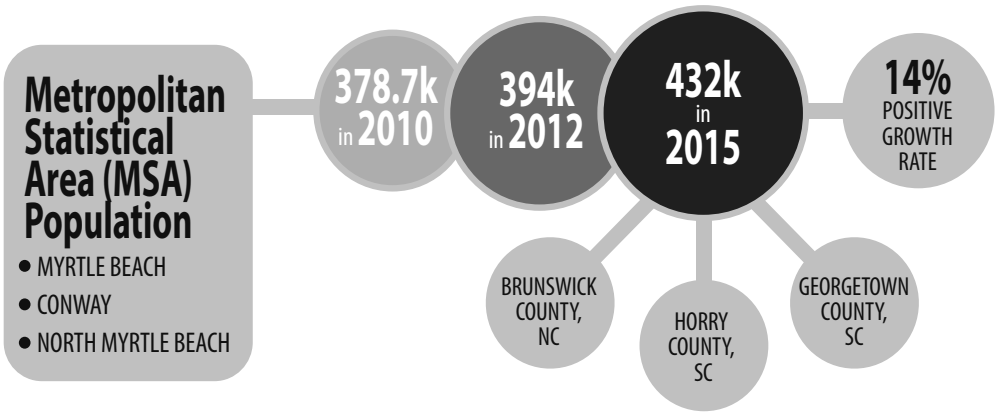
North Myrtle Beach needs to continue to attract people from all age groups, which means the population should continue to grow over time. The reality is that all cities are competing with each other to attract the best and brightest residents and businesses in order to be successful.

The city also faces the challenges of balancing permanent residents and tourists. In order to grow economically, the city relies heavily on tourism. However, all resources and city improvements should benefit all populations and continue to focus on growing a base of year-round residents.

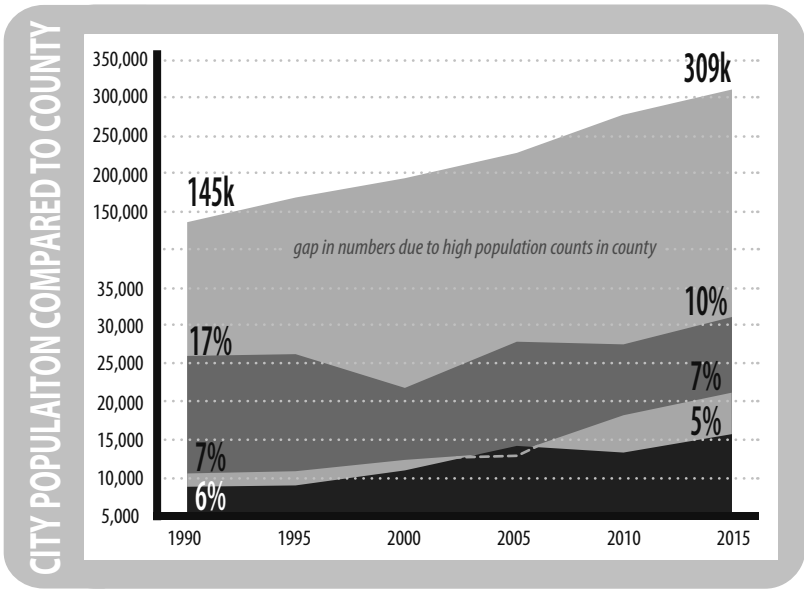
Even some of the U.S. Census Bureau's population data is skewed because it only represents the information for people claiming North Myrtle Beach as their primary residence. While millions of people visit the Grand Strand annually, Horry County only had 269,291 residents as of 2010 and North Myrtle Beach was estimated to have a population of 15,579 in 2015. Though the number of year-round residents has increased, so has the number of tourists. The city's demographics of permanent residents may differ from those of tourists, but their population data is a good place to start in analyzing how the city has and may continue to grow.

POPULATION

North Myrtle Beach is part of the Myrtle Beach-Conway-North Myrtle Beach Metropolitan Statistical Area (MSA). The MSA consists of Horry County and Georgetown County in South Carolina and Brunswick County in North Carolina. The MSA has seen a 14% increase in population from 2010 – 2015 according to the US Census Bureau.

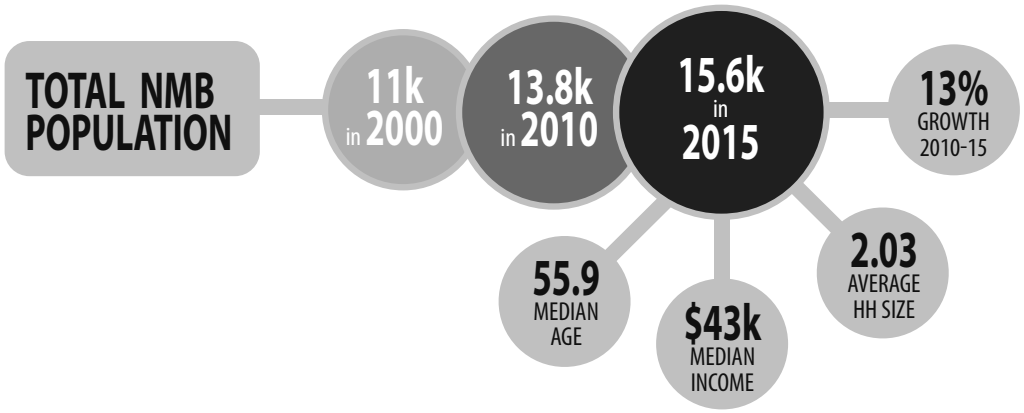


Horry County is a major contributor to the region's growth. In 2014, the county surpassed the 300,000 residents mark for the first time. The majority of growth has been outside the MSA, evidenced by shrinking population percentages in the cities in comparison to the county. In 1990, Myrtle Beach was 17% of the total county population, but in 2015 it was only 10% of the total county population. In 2015, Myrtle Beach had a population of 31,035; Conway had a population of 21,053 and North Myrtle Beach had a population of 15,579. The remaining Horry County population equaled 241,532. Though the population in these cities continues to increase, their percentage of the overall County population is decreasing. North Myrtle Beach's proportion of the county population went from 6% in 1990 to 5% in 2015.



Population Growth and Density

The U.S. Census Bureau estimated the 2015 population for North Myrtle Beach to be 15,579, a 13% increase from the 2010 census estimate of 13,572. The city has seen a rapid increase in population since it's formation in the late 1960s. Beginning around 1990, population growth started to level out with an increase of 27%. From 2000 to 2010 the population increased again by 25%. The city appears to be on track to continue its population growth over this decade.



It appears from the census data that Myrtle Beach, while still the most densely populated area on the Strand, is not growing as fast as other communities. North Myrtle Beach has annexed 6,263 acres of additional land since 2005 and will likely continue to experience an increase in population over the next ten years.

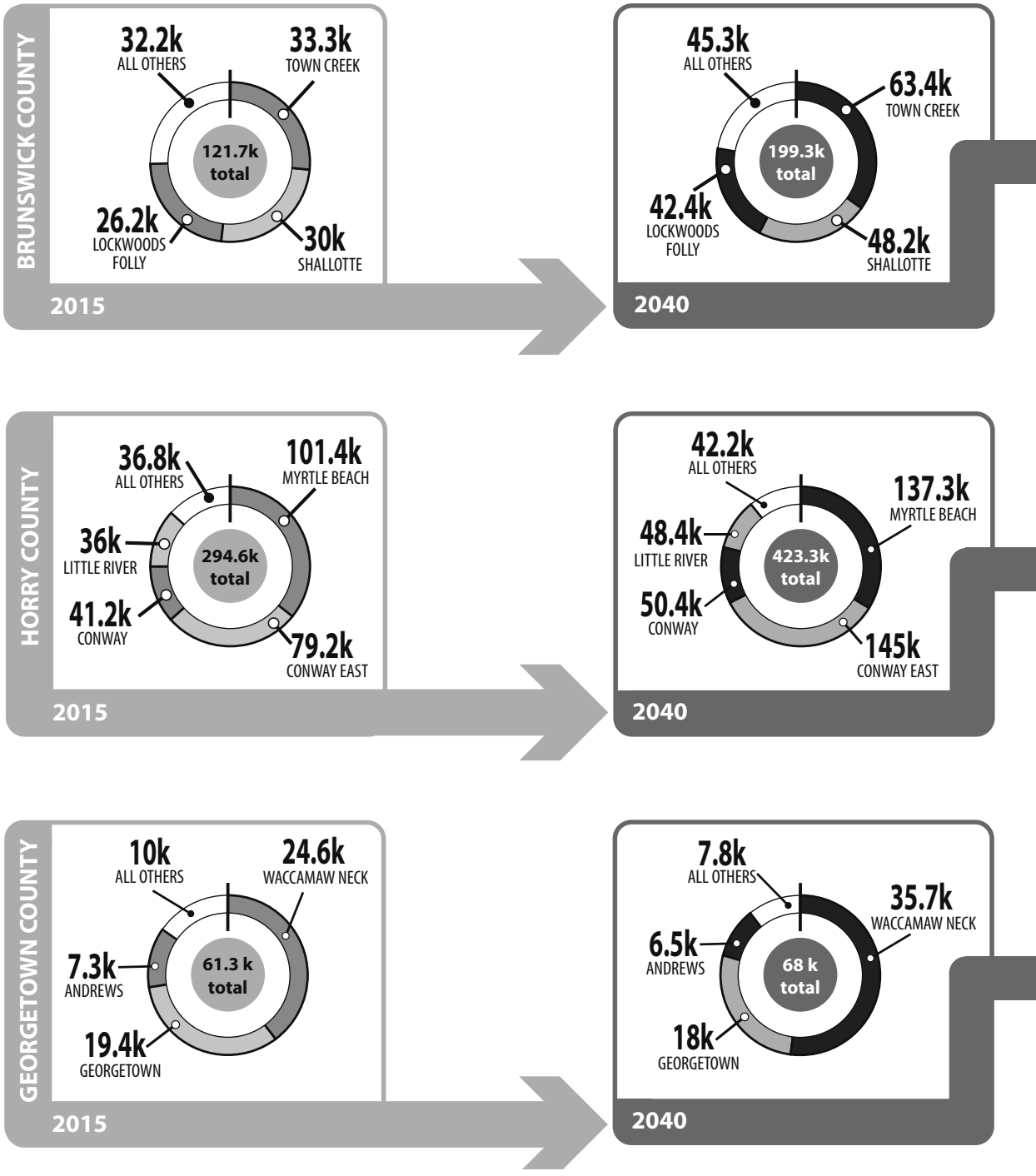
In 1999, the city annexed the 2,300 acre Barefoot Resort, bringing the city's total land area to 13.5 square miles. The city began expanding again in 2007, adding another 43.8 acres with the Esperanza Planned Development District. In 2008, the city annexed another 1,363 acres in the Parkway Group Planned Development District annexation. In 2011, the city continued to grow through annexation with an additional 1,877 acres from the Sandridge Tract annexation. These annexations increased the city's land area from 13.5 square miles to 22.35 square miles.

	North Myrtle Beach	Myrtle Beach	Conway	**Horry County**
2010 POPULATION	13,752	27,109	17,103	**269,291**
# OF HOUSING UNITS	27,584	23,262	7,238	**185,992**
AREA (square miles)	13.5	16.8	13.4	**1,255**
DENSITY (persons per sq. mi.)	1,019	1,614	1,276	**215**
DENSITY (housing units per sq. mi.)	2,043	1,385	540	**148**

▲ *This table shows the population, number of housing units, area in square miles, density in persons per square mile, and density in housing units per square mile in 2010 for North Myrtle Beach, Myrtle Beach, Conway, and Horry County.*

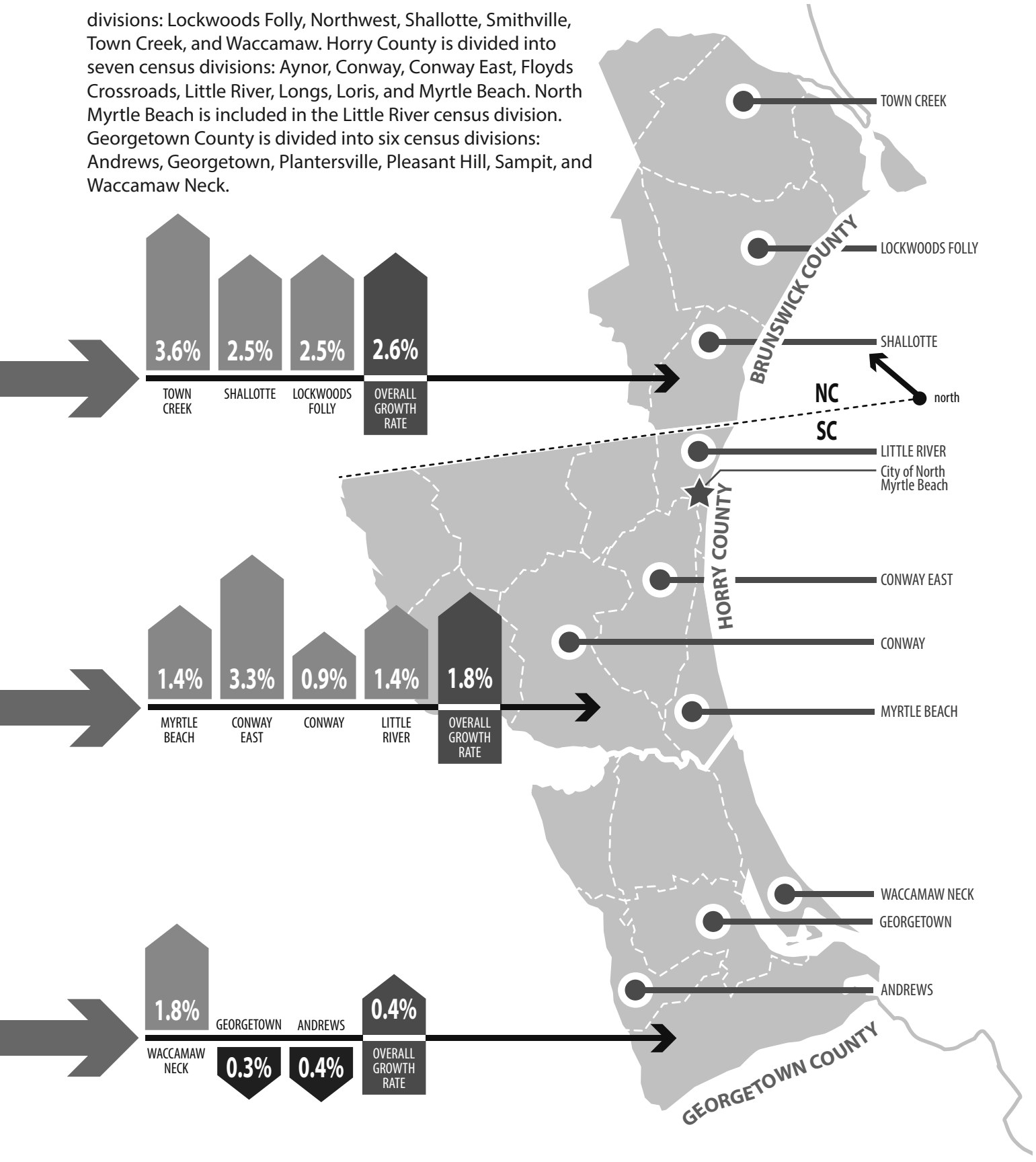
Population Projections

The Waccamaw Regional Council of Governments prepared population projections through 2040 in five year intervals for multiple counties, including those in North Myrtle Beach's MSA. From 2015 to 2040, the total population of Brunswick County is expected to increase from 121,700 to 199,300; Horry County is projected to increase its total population from 294,600 to 423,300. Lastly, Georgetown County is expected to increase from 61,300 to 68,000. Every county is divided into census divisions to further analyze data within each county, including population projections. Brunswick County is divided into six census



▶ *This graphic represents the further analysis of population changes over the next 25 years with the total county populations divided into the top major county census divisions as a pie chart and a map with their division locations. It also shows each division's growth rates and the county's overall growth rates, the yellow upward arrows represent positive growth while the purple downward arrows represent negative growth.*

divisions: Lockwoods Folly, Northwest, Shallotte, Smithville, Town Creek, and Waccamaw. Horry County is divided into seven census divisions: Aynor, Conway, Conway East, Floyds Crossroads, Little River, Longs, Loris, and Myrtle Beach. North Myrtle Beach is included in the Little River census division. Georgetown County is divided into six census divisions: Andrews, Georgetown, Plantersville, Pleasant Hill, Sampit, and Waccamaw Neck.



POPULATION DEMOGRAPHICS

The 2010 Census provided demographic information on age, race, household income, housing types, household composition and education for permanent residents by sampling a portion of the population.

Age Distribution

As of 2010, the median age of residents in North Myrtle Beach was 54.7 years. Following the trends of the national population, the city's population median age has increased steadily from 37.8 in 1980 to 54.7 years in 2010. The majority of the population lies within the 55 to 74 years old age cohorts (41.4% of the total population).

Racial Composition

The majority of North Myrtle Beach's population is overwhelmingly white at 88.3% of the population. This is not far above the county's population of 82.4% white or its adjacent North Carolina county, Brunswick, which has an 85.5% white population. However, this does vary from the other South Carolina coastal counties, which range from 53.9% white (Jasper County) to 77.2% white (Beaufort County).

Household Income

The median income for all households is $45,780 and income per capita is $33,753. Most of these households are families, and those in two-parent households earn the highest wages.

Household Composition

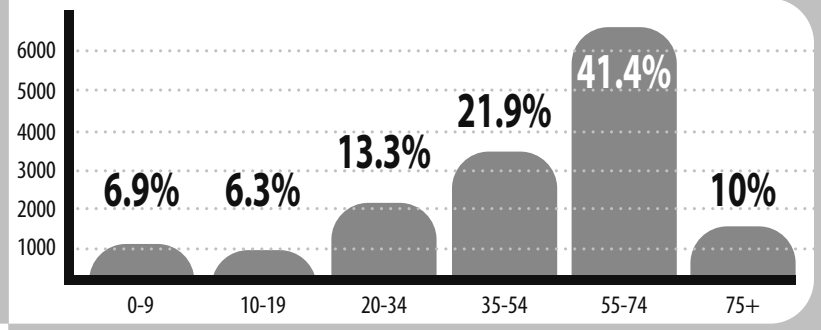
A household is defined as all persons who occupy a given housing unit such as a house, apartment, group of rooms, or single room, occupied as separate living quarters. Since the 1980s, there has been a national trend towards smaller family households, non-family households and single-parent households, resulting in greater numbers of smaller sized households. The average household size within North Myrtle Beach mimics the national trend and has been decreasing at a steady rate over the past 30 years. Currently, the average household size is 2.04 persons per unit. The households are also largely owned and reflect similar national trends of resort towns with a 75.5% vacancy rate. This most likely reflects the high amount of seasonal, second homes in North Myrtle Beach.

Educational Information

An estimated 1,574 students, about 11.6% of the total population, ages 3 years and older are enrolled in school. Undergraduate/College has the highest enrollment with 30%, and elementary (1-4) and middle school grades (5-8) each have an enrollment of 21%. Of the total population, 93.3% are a high school graduate or higher and 32.6% have a bachelor's degree or higher.

North Myrtle Beach Statistics

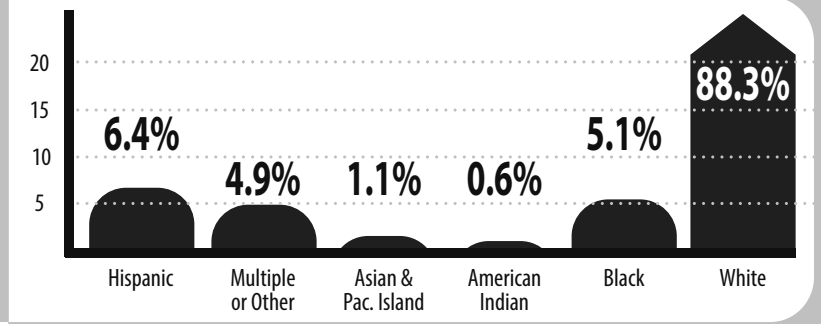
AGE



The graphic to the left shows age, race, income, and housing statistics for North Myrtle Beach. All information provided by US Census Bureau.

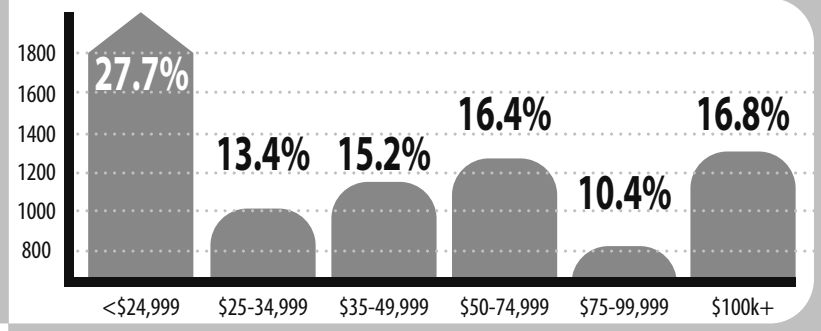
As of 2010, the largest age group in North Myrtle Beach is between 55-74 at 41.4% of the total population.

RACE



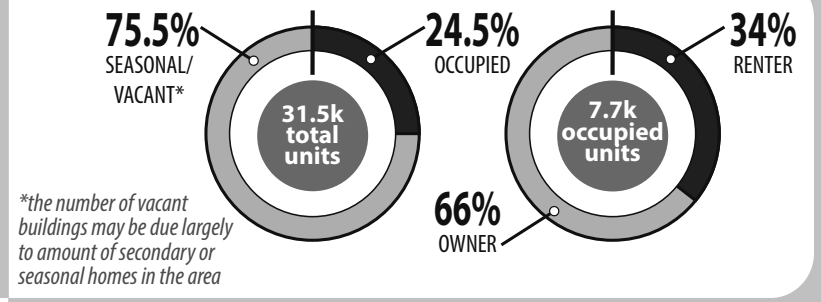
The racial composition is overwhelmingly White at 88.3%.

INCOME



Household income varies with almost a third of the population making less than $25,000 annually; however, the rest of the income brackets are fairly even ranging from 10.4% to 16.8%

HOUSING



**the number of vacant buildings may be due largely to amount of secondary or seasonal homes in the area*

The housing statistics show a large number of vacancies, most likely due to seasonal usage of second homes. It also shows that a healthy number of 66% of housing is owned.

TAPESTRY LIFE MODE GROUPS

Tapestry is an ESRI product that, "classifies neighborhoods into 67 unique segments based not only on demographics but also socioeconomic characteristics." (ESRI-Tapestry) These segments are called "Life-Modes" and cross-examine multiple traditional demographics, like age and sex, with socioeconomic characteristics, like hobbies and generational preferences, to create easily understood groups.

North Myrtle Beach consists of predominantly the following three Life Mode Groups:

Rural Resort Dwellers

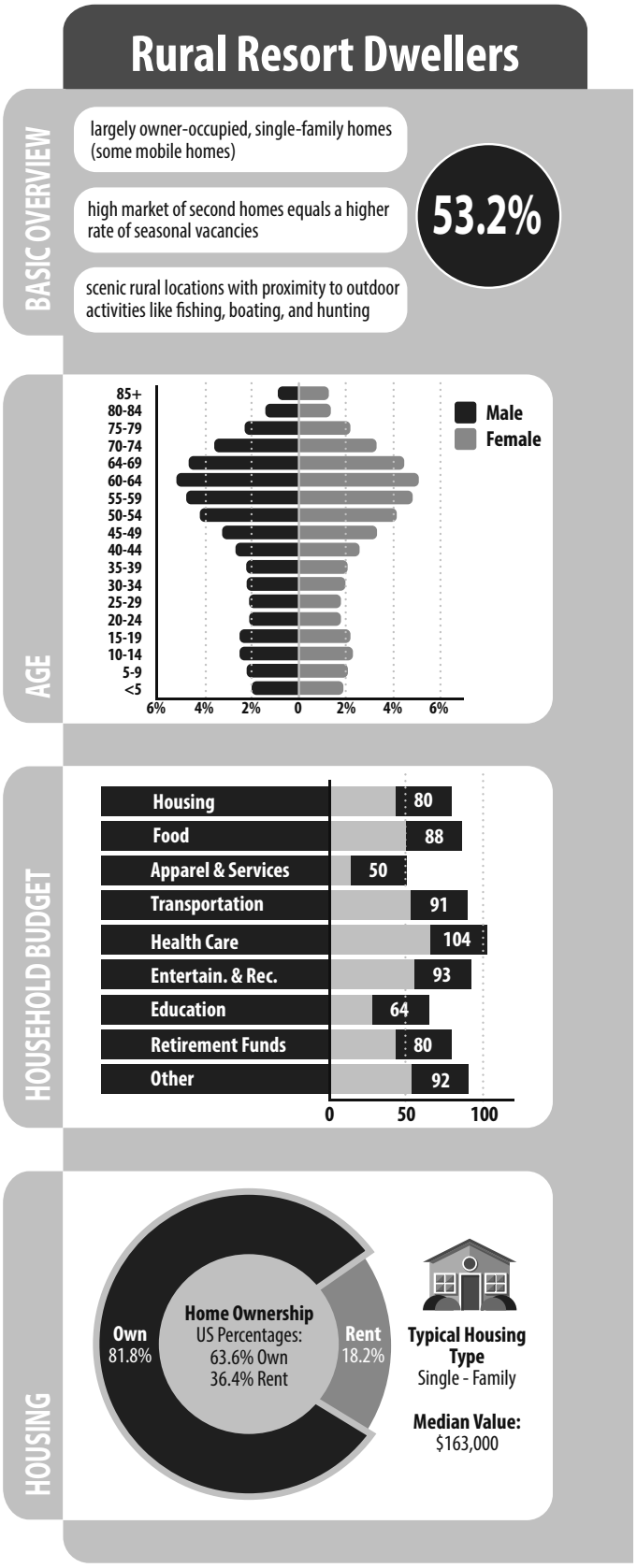
This group is close to retirement, but is extending their working years to accommodate their current active life-styles. They are passionate about their hobbies, but otherwise enjoy the simpler things in life.

Old and Newcomers

This group is in transition, at both ends of the age spectrum. They are young renters beginning their careers and older folks looking at retirement. The main feature is lifestyle on a budget.

Silver and Gold

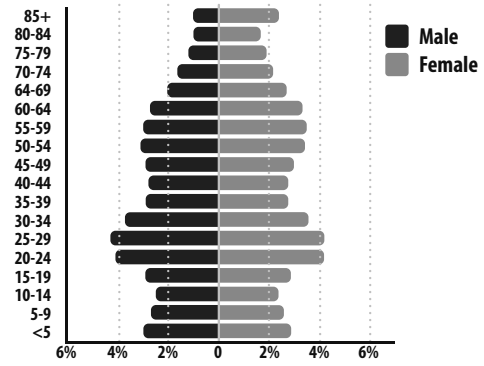
This group is the most affluent senior market and is still growing. They have the financial opportunities to retire in sunnier climates that feature exclusive communities and vacation homes.

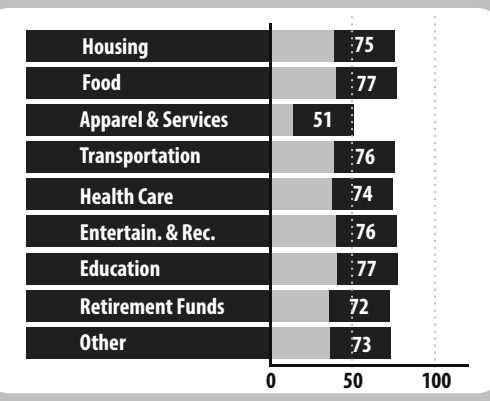


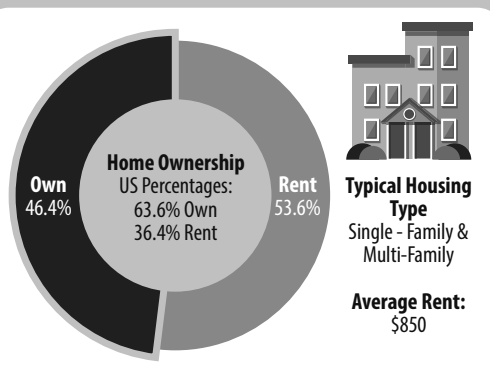
Old & Newcomers

- prefer to rent for cheap in or near large metropolitan cities
- mostly single households with a mix of young married couples or roommates
- price conscious and attentive to environmental concerns

29.6%







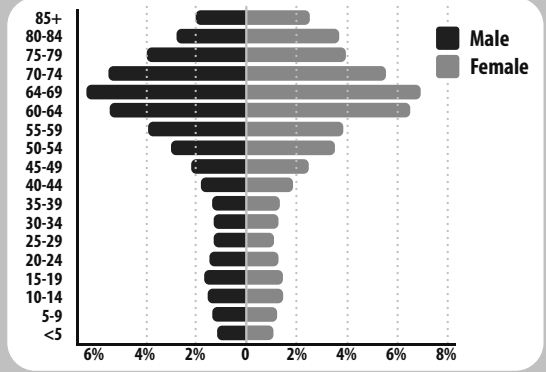
Typical Housing Type
Single - Family & Multi-Family

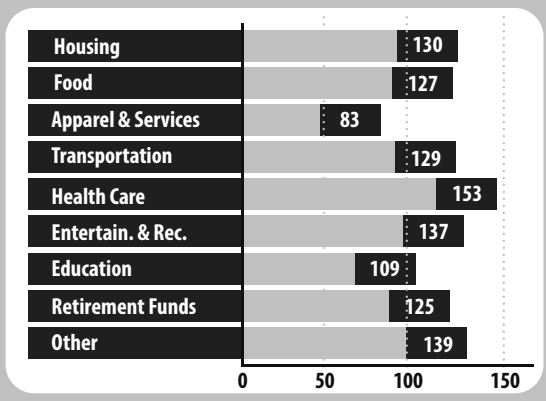
Average Rent:
$850

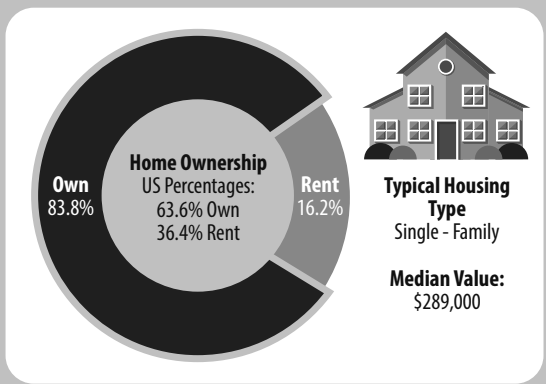
Silver & Gold

- prefer countryside but within a quick drive to metropolitan cities
- highest self-employment rate of any group but also large retirement rate
- strong consumer class with the financial resources to enjoy the good life

17.3%







Typical Housing Type
Single - Family

Median Value:
$289,000

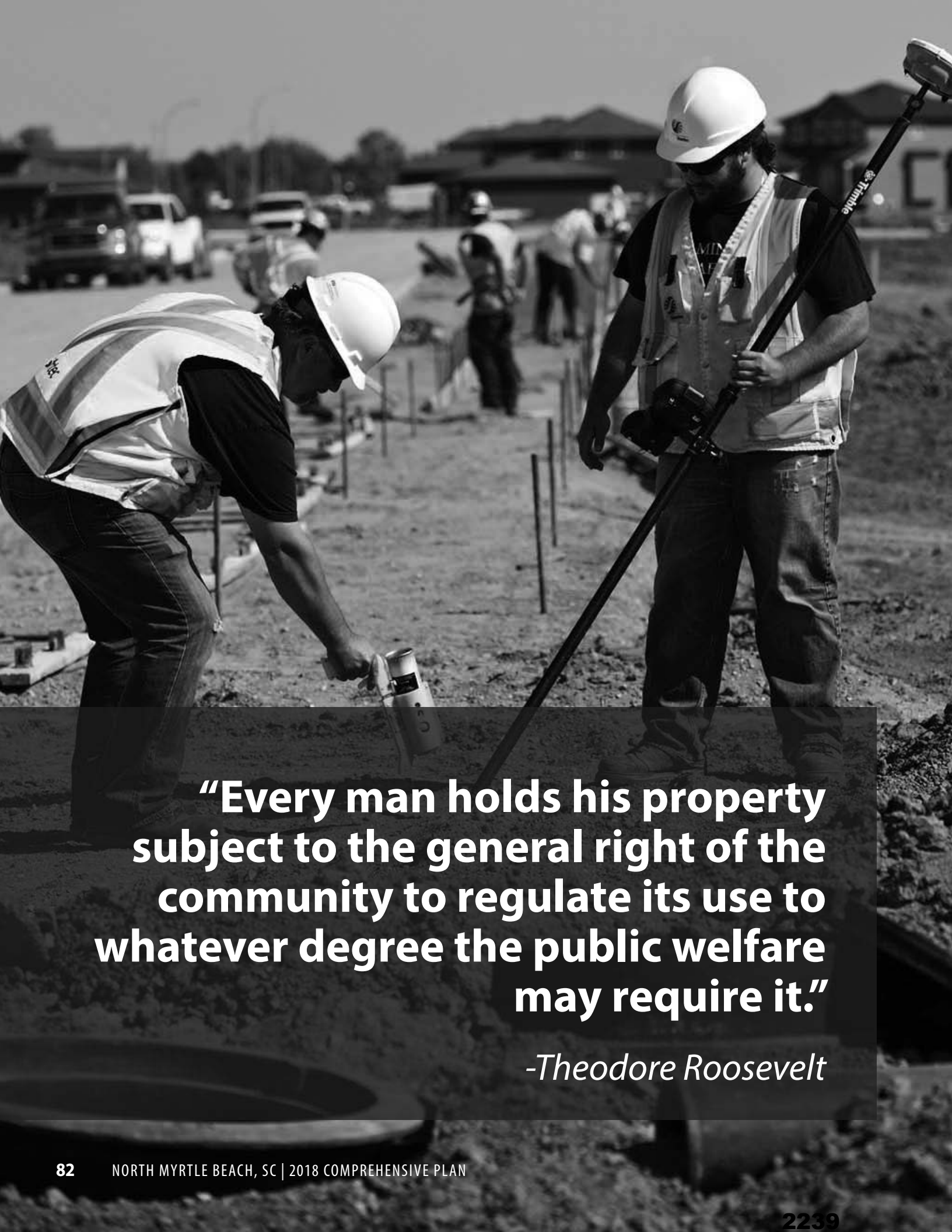
In This Chapter

Existing Land Use	84
Previous Planning Efforts	86
Land Use Categories	88
Future Land Use Map	96
Future Growth Areas	98
The Annexation Process	99
Annexation Opportunities	100
Redevelopment Opportunities	104
Land Use for Future Annexations	106
Development Standards	108
Focus Areas	113
Goals & Strategies	132

5

THE WAY WE GROW

2238



"Every man holds his property subject to the general right of the community to regulate its use to whatever degree the public welfare may require it."

-Theodore Roosevelt

Photo looking out towards the beach from one of the 185 great public access points along Ocean Blvd.

The City of North Myrtle Beach has the reputation of being a great family-oriented beach destination -- a great place for gathering without the noise, congestion, or high cost of other beach resort areas. Today's decisions about land use policy will determine the city's relationship with its greatest physical asset -- the beach. The city can encourage high-rise development or maintain a diversified "portfolio" of single-family beach homes and high-rise resorts with the latest on-site amenities. Property values and long-term growth rely on residents and guests having visual and physical access to the beach; the city supports this access by providing clear street-ends, convenient public parking, well-designed walkways and boardwalks for beach access, and clean places to put chairs and blankets in the sand.

Photo looking south down the beach near Main Street

EXISTING LAND USE

The existing land use plan forms the basis for much of the future land use plan for the city, but that has not been the only determinant in creating the future map. Other requirements and needs that contributed to the future land use plan include the review and analysis of natural features, transportation routes, and community facilities, as well as the need to regulate growth rates in a way that minimizes traffic congestion, noise, and overcrowding. Less economically viable and outdated uses were revised and removed from the future land use map.

2241

Legend
NMB Municipal Area
Horry County
Beaches & non-forested wetlands
Bay Estuary
Open water, bays & estuaries
2018 Existing Land Use
Amenity Area
Amusement
Commercial
Common Open Space
Duplex
Golf Course
Hotel / Motel
Industrial / Warehouse
Mobile Home
Multi-Family
Parking Lot
Private Parking Lot
Public, Social, Cultural
RV / Campground
Single-Family
Town House
Vacant
HWY 17
HWY 17 N
MAIN ST
N OCEAN BLVD

2242

PREVIOUS PLANNING EFFORTS

North Myrtle Beach Comprehensive Plan (2005 and 2010 Update)

With tourism as the driving economic force, the city's growth through 2005 included a diversity of housing stock and price ranges. Previous land use policies promoted high-density growth on the oceanfront and lower densities elsewhere; the Intracoastal Waterway became an important second waterfront attracting high-density resort development. General commercial activity was designated along US Highway 17, with beach-oriented business along the main routes feeding Ocean Boulevard, such as Sea Mountain Highway and Main Street. Zoning generally respected the land use plan, and subsequent requests for zoning changes were consistent with the plan in most cases. Between 2005 through 2010, most large development tracts were designated as Planned Development Districts. For example, the 173-acre former Robber's Roost golf course, originally zoned R-1 Single-Family Residential Low-Density, was subdivided into the 68-acre R-1 Seabrook Plantation subdivision in 2007. In 2009, the remaining 100 acres were rezoned from R-1 to the Robber's Roost PDD: a mixed-use residential and village commercial community not possible in the R-1 zoning district. Likewise, the Parkway Group PDD annexation and zoning of 1,363 acres occurred in 2008, creating the conditions for a mixed-use community with access to and from the Carolina Bays Parkway. Between 2011 and 2016, an exception to large tracts of land being zoned as PDD's began to occur as represented in multiple annexation petitions and approvals. For example, some 2,504 acres were annexed into the city, of which just 128 acres were zoned PDD (approximately 1200 acres are now conservation easements). The remaining land was zoned with by-right use districts ranging from low-density residential, medium and high-density residential, to low and high-intensity commercial.

▶ *Cover Image of the North Myrtle Beach Comprehensive Plan 2010 Update*

GSATS Long Range Transportation Plan (2005 to 2035)

The city's 1995 Comprehensive Plan included a transportation component located on the Future Land Use Map. Many of the improvements noted were included in GSATS Long Range Transportation Plan in 1996 and have since been completed. These included the widening of North Ocean Boulevard in Cherry Grove, the widening of South Ocean Boulevard in Windy Hill, and completing the Robert Edge Jr. Parkway.

The following projects were included in the GSATS Long Range Transportation Plan, but were not funded:

- Second connector to the Carolina Bays Parkway (17th Avenue South)
- Widening of Little River Neck Road and a connector to U.S. 17 over the waterway

Since completion of the city's 2005 comprehensive plan, the Main Street connector (Robert Edge Parkway) was completed in 2009 and provides a connection to the Carolina Bays Parkway and lands west of the Intracoastal Waterway. A possible second connection to the Carolina Bays Parkway planned at 17th Avenue South is only conceptual at this time with no concrete plans for implementation; the future of this connection depends largely on the future redevelopment of the Beachwood, Azalea Sands, and Possum Trot golf courses. The widening of US Highway 17 from 11th Avenue North to the Cherry Grove off-ramp was completed in both north and southbound directions in 2011. 48th Avenue South was widened in 2006 through city funding. The realignment of the Sea Mountain Highway/Old U.S. 17 intersection was completed in 2003; however, plans to realign Little River Neck Road between the swing bridge and US Highway 17 need further study due to their high cost and potential environmental impact. GSATS is currently drafting its 2040 Metropolitan Transportation Plan based on the 2035 Long Range Transportation Plan; this plan should be completed by 2017 and will help rank and prioritize transportation projects and funding over the entire GSATS region.

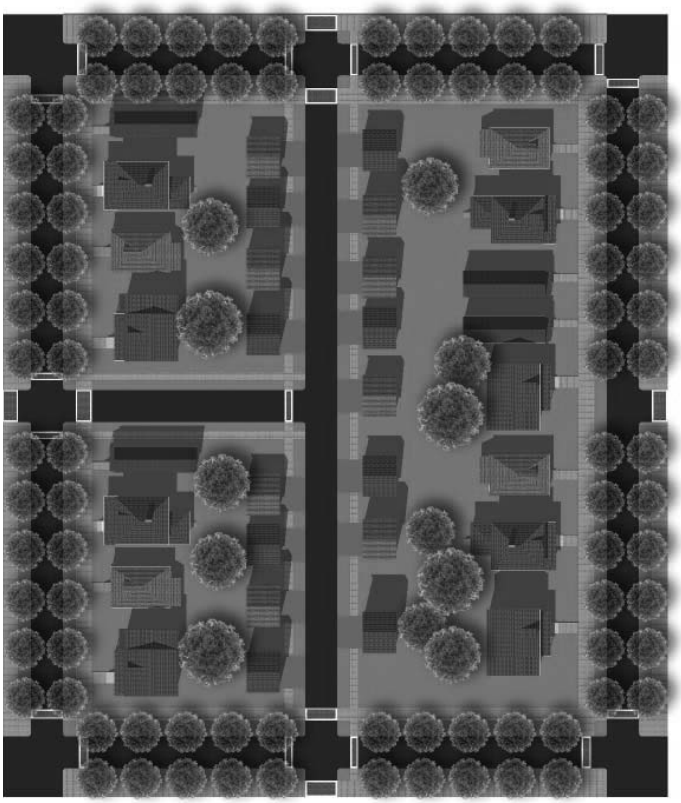
Horry County Comprehensive Plan (Envision 2025)

Horry County adopted its newest comprehensive plan, called Envision 2025, in August 2008. Envision 2025 rewrote and updated Horry County's previously adopted 1999 comprehensive plan. The county's plan categorizes future land uses within cities according to the future land use maps for each jurisdiction. The county has identified the land uses of areas adjacent to our city limits as, "Urban Communities." Urban Communities are the unincorporated areas of Horry County that have developed at urban and suburban densities outside of city limits. Although these areas are unincorporated, Urban Communities are compatible with the urban and suburban development patterns found within incorporated cities such as North Myrtle Beach. These communities have access to urban and suburban corridors. According to the county's plan, "Urban Communities are settlements with a variety of urban and suburban residential, commercial, institutional, recreational and industrial uses capable of absorbing a large proportion of future growth. Urban Communities are proximate to Urban and Suburban Corridors." Adjacent land uses in the city do not appear to be in conflict with Horry County in these areas.

Atlantic Beach Comprehensive Plan

The Town of Atlantic Beach adopted an update to its Comprehensive Plan in 2017. This plan calls for varying levels of mixed-use along the oceanfront, S. Ocean Boulevard, 2nd Avenue, 31st Avenue South, and 30th Avenue South with commercial uses along US Highway 17. The transportation element of the Atlantic Beach comprehensive plan identifies providing beachside connectivity with North Myrtle Beach as a goal, but the plan identifies 2nd Avenue as the superior access point between the two jurisdictions. Additional plans for the town include creating new streets connecting 29th Avenue S to 32nd Avenue S to improve connectivity, closing 3rd Avenue to provide more room for the US Highway 17 commercial area, closing 1st Avenue (Ocean Boulevard) to provide more room for the development of beachfront properties, and improving the pedestrian environment through streetscape enhancements.

LAND USE CATEGORIES



▲ *Plan for a typical Residential Suburban block: all single-family homes at up to 4 du/acre.*

The following description of land uses is to be used in conjunction with the Compliance Index and the Future Land Use Map (Appendix B) as part of the review of rezoning requests and land use policy. Density, which is defined in this document as dwelling units per acre, reflects not only minimum lot size, but includes acreage needed for street rights-of-way and other public and open space set-asides.

Residential Suburban (RS)

The purpose of this classification is to define, protect, and provide low density, single-family detached housing areas where designated, and to prohibit any development that would compromise existing residential characteristics. In addition, these areas are intended to provide for in-fill and expansion of existing neighborhoods and subdivisions. Standards and densities for these areas are designated to reflect existing conditions. This area is also intended to allow incorporation of property west of the waterway at densities typical of inland development. Primarily single-family lots, small farms and farm related uses such as produce stands, and mobile homes on individual lots, excluding large mobile home parks, are compatible uses here. This category allows up to five dwelling units per acre (du/acre).

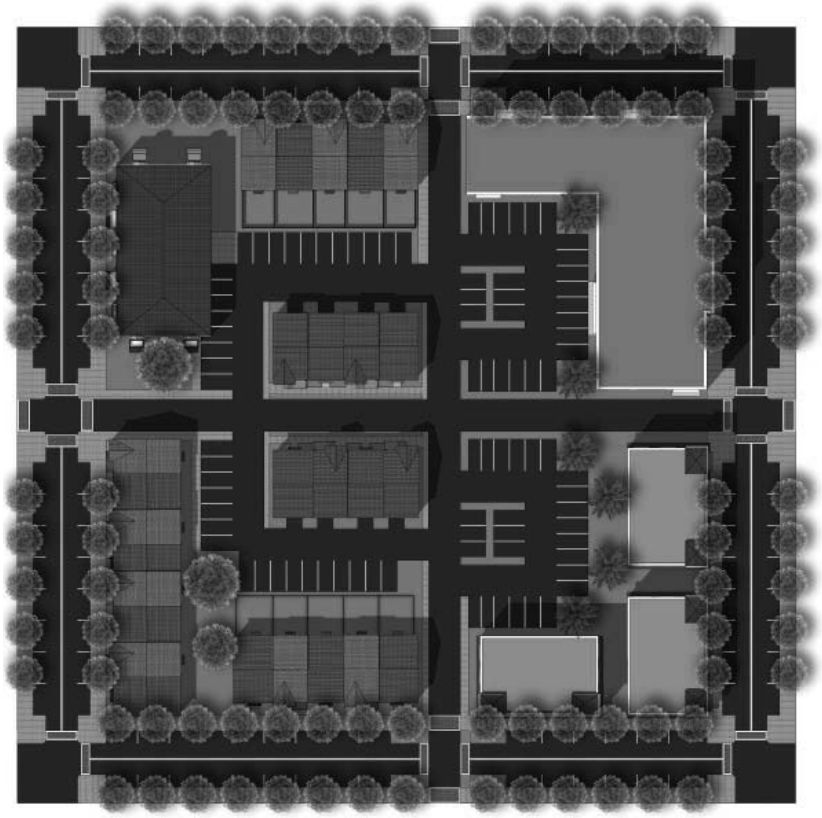
▲ *Axonometric sketch of a typical Residential Surburban block*

Residential Neighborhood (RN)

This classification supports a mix of residential uses at medium densities, which includes mostly duplexes, townhouses, and patio homes, as well as, multi-family housing up to 6 stories. This designation could also allow infill mixed-use development and neighborhood commercial uses. This category allows 5-10 du/acre.

▲ *Photo exemplifying an existing medium density townhouse development in North Myrtle Beach.*

▲ *Rendering of a typical Residential Neighborhood street with medium density housing.*



▲ *Plan for a typical Residential Neighborhood block: a mixed-density ranging from two story townhomes to six story multi-family units.*

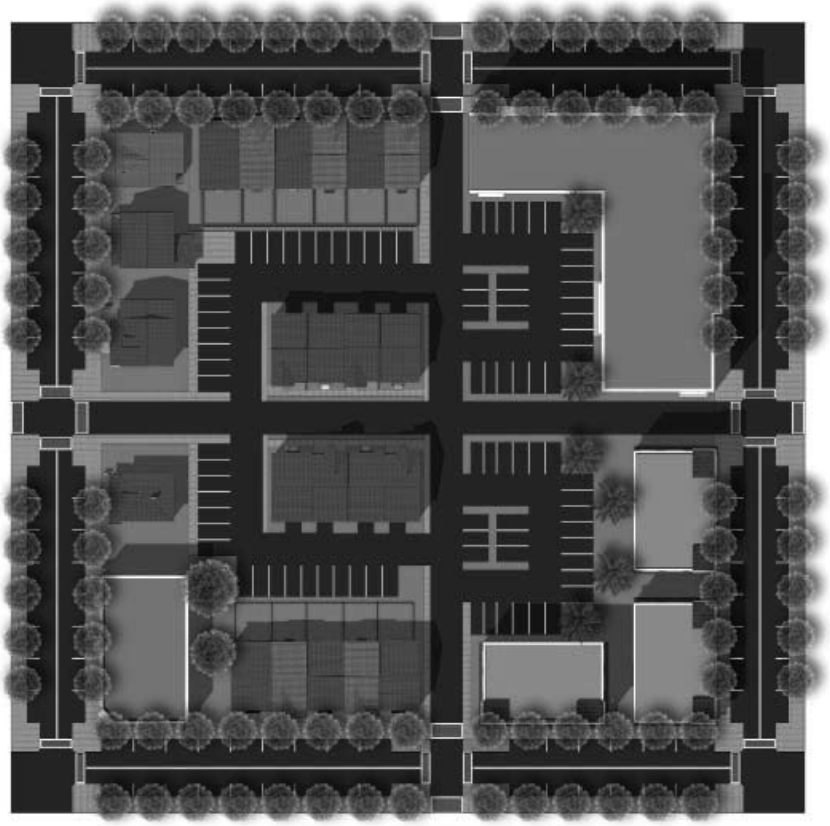
▲ *Axonometric sketch of a typical Residential Neighborhood block*

Neighborhood Mixed-Use (NMU)

This classification is intended for neighborhoods serving mixed uses including commercial and business development in relatively small areas of the community in proximity to residential uses including neighborhoods, resorts and high-rise residential. The purpose of this district is to maintain a local business environment to serve the population that does not detract from existing residential development. This category does not include shopping centers in excess of 50,000 square feet and high-rise construction. Landscape standards and setback requirements may include provisions for buffers adjacent to residential neighborhoods.

▲ *Precedent image of Neighborhood Mixed-Use in Summerville, SC.*

▲ *Rendering of a typical corner within a Neighborhood Mixed-Use block.*



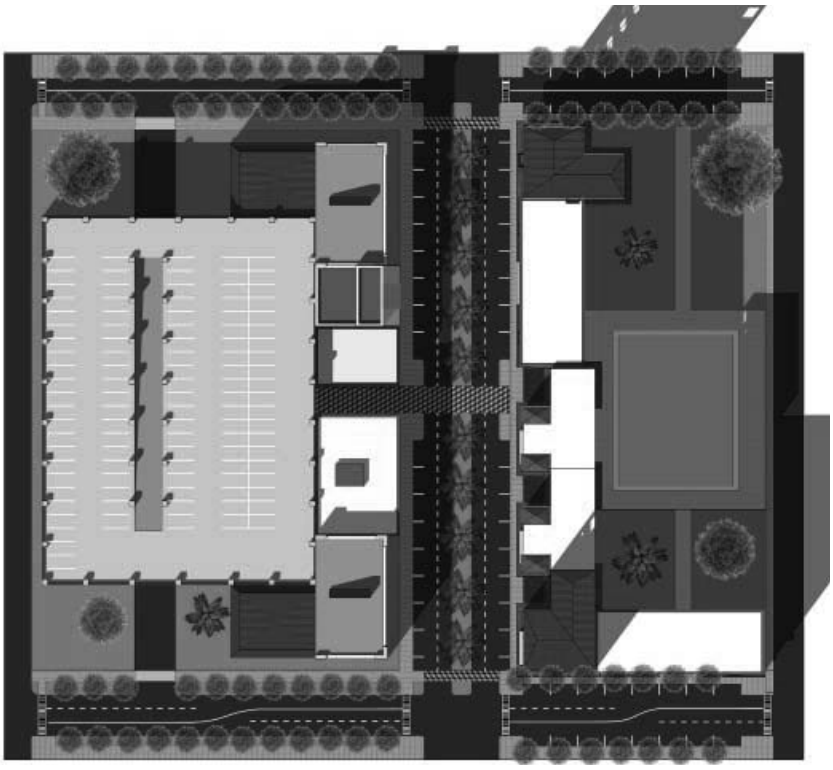
▲ *Plan for a typical Neighborhood Mixed-Use block.*

▲ *Axonometric sketch of a typical Neighborhood Mixed-Use block; note the scale and density is similar to the Residential Neighborhood but with a small addition of mixed-use on the corner and single-family homes converted to businesses.*

Residential Urban (RU)

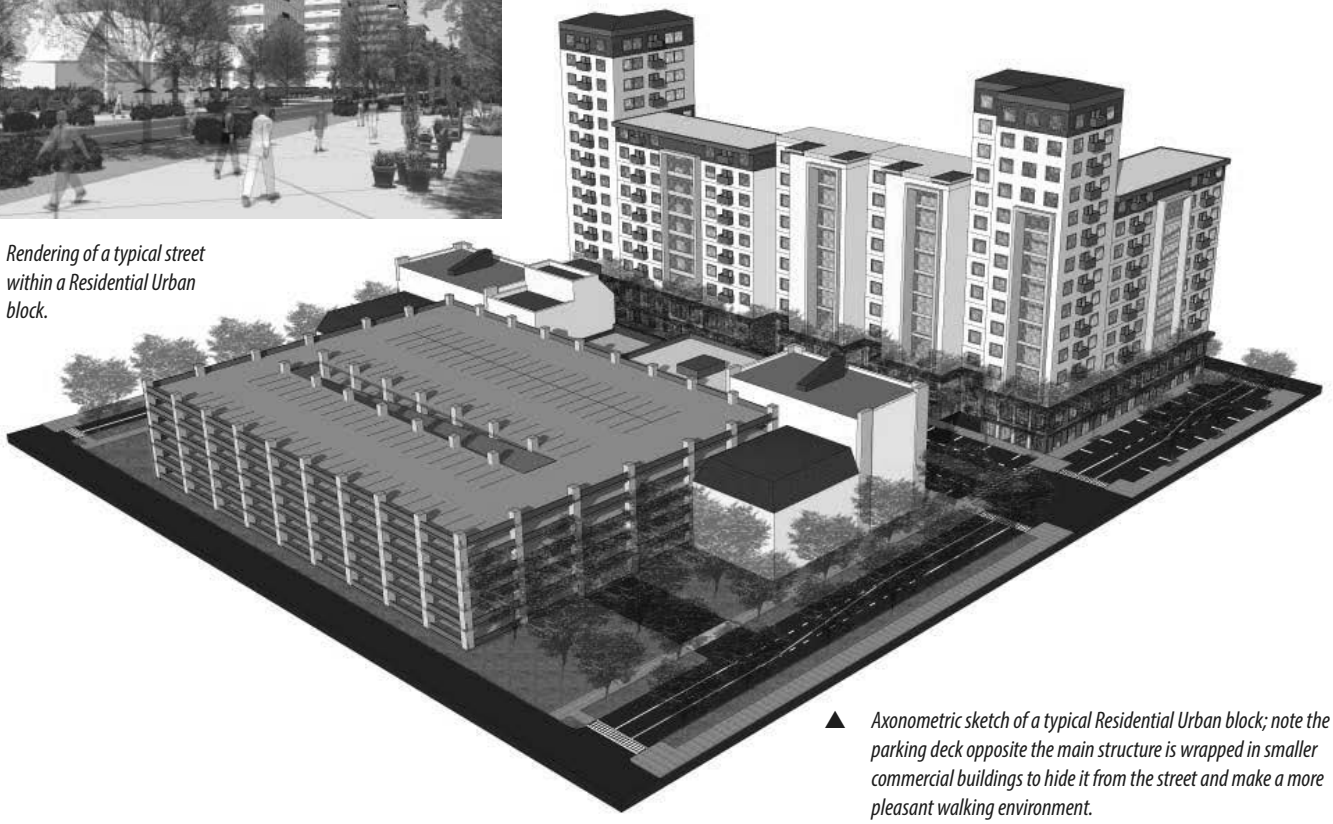
This classification allows for high-rise construction in certain areas of the community. This category generally includes mid-and high-rise construction above 6 stories with minimal side and rear yard setbacks. Above-grade structured parking is likely to serve these high density uses. This category generally encompasses high-rise hotel and resort development already in place.

Oceanfront PDDs offer the opportunity to improve design so that the mass of the building (how much space it takes up on the property) and the form create a friendly streetscape for pedestrians. The benefits of planned developments include mitigation of traffic and other negative neighborhood impacts that would not be addressed through by-right zoning. This category allows 11-75 du/acre.



▲ *Plan for a typical Residential Urban block, much like what exists on Ocean Blvd today.*

▲ *Rendering of a typical street within a Residential Urban block.*

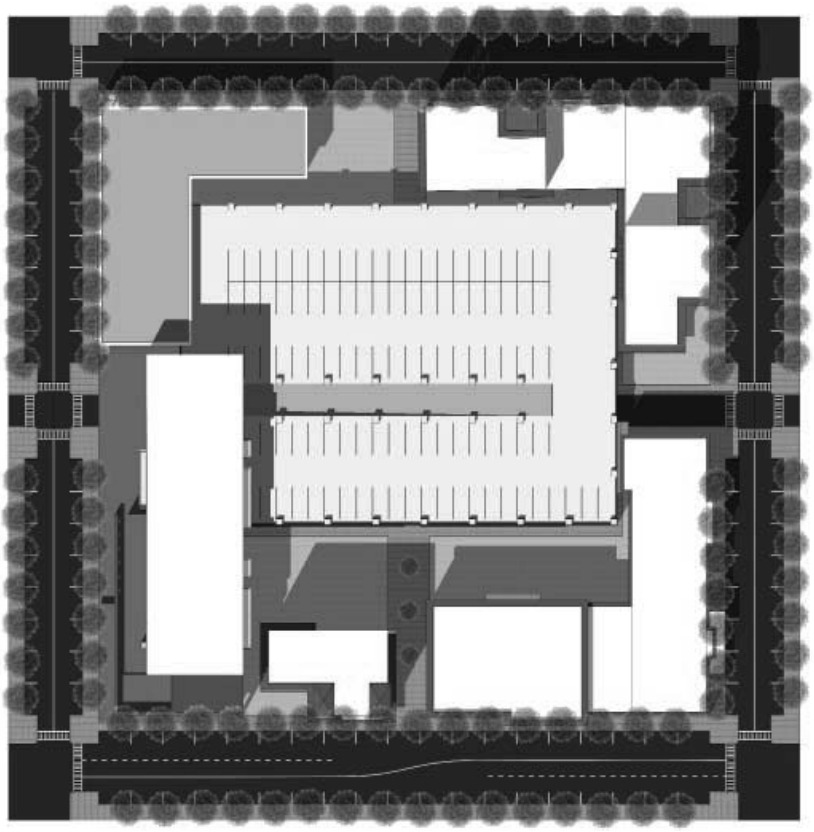


▲ *Axonometric sketch of a typical Residential Urban block; note the parking deck opposite the main structure is wrapped in smaller commercial buildings to hide it from the street and make a more pleasant walking environment.*

Mixed-Use (MU)

This classification is intended for larger scale mixed-use development at key transportation nodes and gateways in the community. The intersection of Main Street and US Highway 17 is an example of such a node. Areas of this sort are well positioned for intense mixed-use development, especially given their access to major transportation corridors. This category supports the creation of walkable areas where users can park once and access live, work, and play services in close proximity.

▲ *Rendering of a highly pedestrian Mixed-Use sidewalk with outdoor dining and street trees*



▲ *Plan of Mixed-Use block*

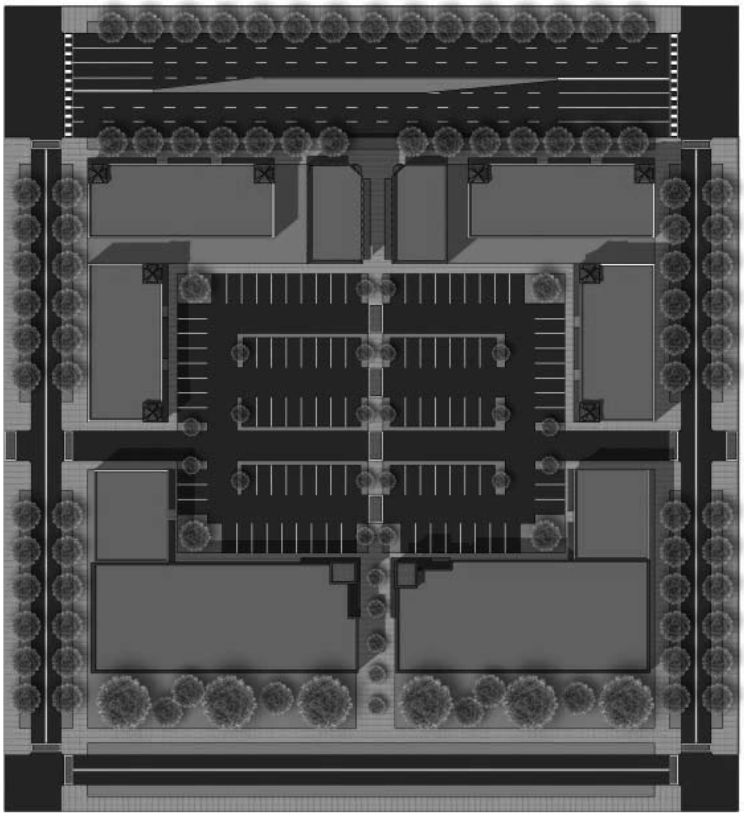
▲ *Axonometric sketch of a typical Mixed-Use block; note the parking deck is wrapped on all sides with retail facing as many streets as appropriate, starting with the most important intersection or main street.*

Highway Commercial (HC)

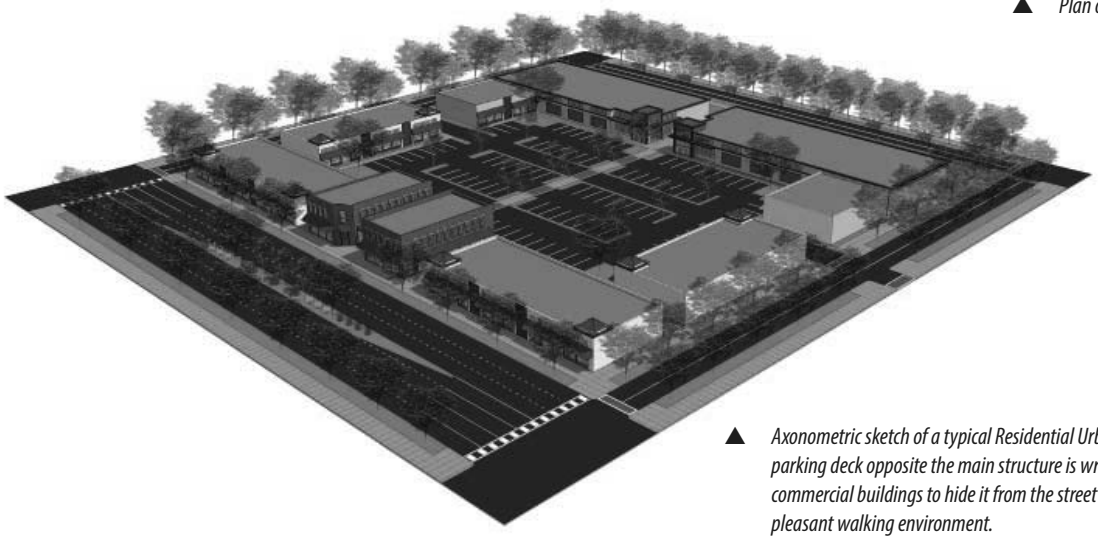
This is a broad-based commercial, office, and business classification. It is intended to provide commercial opportunities to the traveling public and areas in the community where large-scale commercial projects may take place with minimal impact on contiguous residential development. This classification is designed to support local shopping, regional shopping centers, and business complexes. It will accommodate a wide range of business and commercial uses, clustered where feasible, for "cumulative attraction" and located for optimum accessibility. Many of the existing uses here are already highway-oriented commercial and are likely to remain, but mixed use development may occur in this designation over time and should be encouraged.

▲ *Photo of existing Highway Commercial shopping centers along US Hwy 17.*

▲ *Photo of existing Highway Commercial shopping centers along US Hwy 17.*



▲ *Plan of Highway Commercial*



▲ *Axonometric sketch of a typical Residential Urban block; note the parking deck opposite the main structure is wrapped in smaller commercial buildings to hide it from the street and make a more pleasant walking environment.*

▶ *Image of existing example of Service and Production land-use category*

Service and Production (Service)

This classification is designed to accommodate industry and business support activities. These are generally more appropriately sited west of US Highway 17, away from resort facilities and residential use; the Grand Strand Airport is also classified under this land use category.

Civic and Education (CV)

This classification is reserved for all municipal uses including schools, fire stations, police stations, and city hall. Religious institutions are also in this category.

▶ *Photo of City Hall, one of the buildings classified as Service and Production*

Resource Protection & Conservation (RPC)

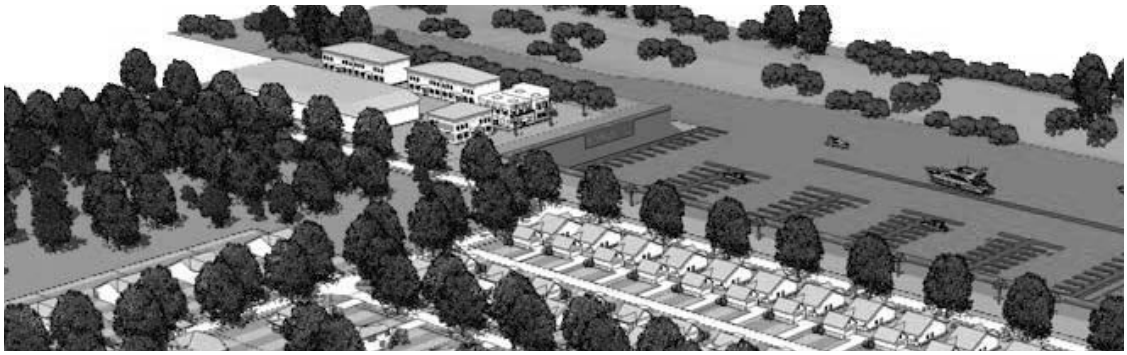
Areas with this designation are intended to preserve and protect scenic and natural resources for future generations. This includes protecting land directly adjacent to the marshes, estuaries and waterways from intense development. These areas also provide a network of critical open space and non-renewable resources. Formal parks and informal open spaces are included here.

▶ *Photo of the wetlands along Sea Mountain Highway, one of the many areas protected by the Resource Protection and Conservation land-use classification.*

Marina Mixed-Use (MMU)

The Intracoastal Waterway has become the second busiest area for development in recent years. Development along the waterway can support various marine related uses like docks, dock facilities, storage areas, housing, and restaurants or retail where it's appropriate. Looking towards future potential annexation west of the waterway, and existing land use patterns along it in the city, a mixed marina district defines those areas where marinas and related uses would complement existing land use.

Photo of a Marina Mixed-Use development on the north side of the Intracoastal Waterway.



Rendering of a typical Marina Mixed-Use area. This example depicts a proposed development along the Intracoastal Waterway within a new residential community along Little River Neck Road.

Conservation Community (CC)

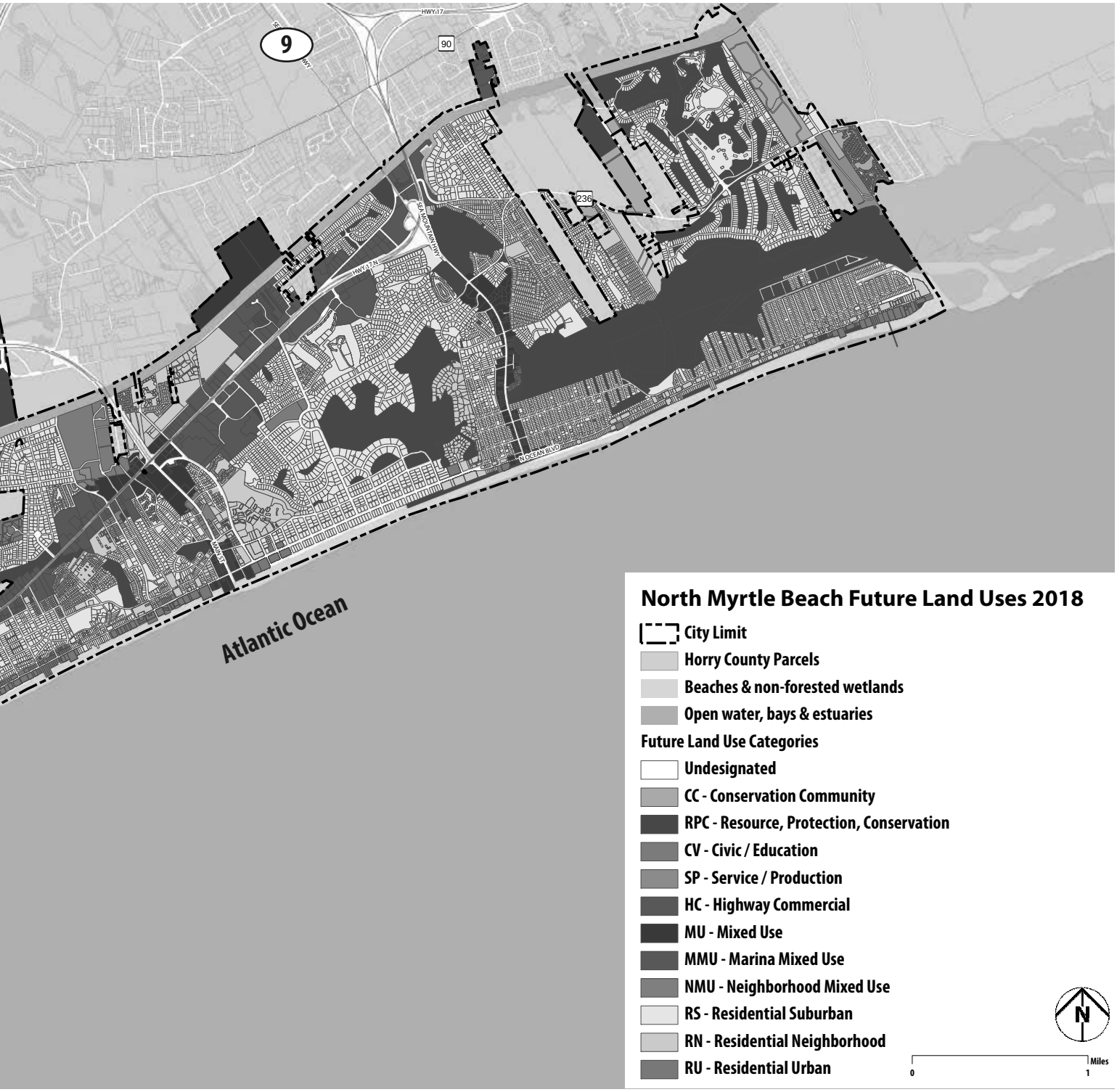
This classification is intended to provide an alternative type of development that preserves undisturbed natural areas, creates common open spaces, and has a light impact on the environment. It is ideally applied to undeveloped greenfield land that may be adjacent to sensitive environmental areas like wetlands and waterways.

Photo looking down Little River Neck Road. Much of the new developments along this corridor will be classified as Conservation Community, including the focus area off of Little River Neck Road.

Rendering of a typical Conservation Community alongside a waterway, with compact lots and ample preserved green space, along with common open spaces.

FUTURE LAND USE MAP

The Future Land Use Map is based on the parcel and land use data in the geographic information system (GIS). It includes growth areas outside of the City limits and along Little River Neck Road. Uses are those designated on pages 88-95.



2254

FUTURE GROWTH AREAS

After its incorporation in 1968, North Myrtle Beach grew only slightly over the next 20 years. In part, this slow growth was due to South Carolina's annexation laws, which require property owners to voluntarily petition the city for annexation. An unfortunate consequence of this owner-initiated annexation policy is pockets of unincorporated land surrounded by property within city limits. In years past, the city was bordered on the west by the Atlantic Intracoastal Waterway, to the northeast by Hogs Inlet, and to the southwest by the Ocean Creek development. In 1988, however, the city annexed approximately 500 acres for the development of Tidewater Golf Club and Plantation, revising its northern boundary. In 1999, the annexation of over 2,300 acres west of the Waterway within the Barefoot Resort planned development changed the city's western border and increased the city's size to almost 14 square miles. The city began expanding again in 2007, adding another 43.8 acres in the Esperanza planned development, 1,619 acres in the Parkway Group planned development in 2008, and~ 2,400 acres in the Sandridge tract/West of the Waterway annexations that began in 2011; in 2017, the city occupied just over 22.35 square miles. The city now spans both sides of the Waterway, and the amount of land that could potentially annex into the city has increased dramatically.

▲ *The Parkway Group was annexed into the city in 2008.*

▲ *The Sandridge tract/West of the Waterway annexations added ~2,400 acres to the city beginning in 2011.*

2255

THE ANNEXATION PROCESS

Annexation is the process by which the city extends its municipal services, regulations, voting privileges and taxing authority to new territory (lands). Cities annex territory to provide urbanizing areas with efficient municipal services and to exercise regulatory authority necessary to protect public health and safety. Through annexation, North Myrtle Beach ensures that residents and businesses outside their corporate limits who benefit from access to the city's facilities and services share in the tax burden, governance, and administration of those programs. Annexation and imposition of land use controls are also excellent growth management tools to implement in the comprehensive plan.

The most commonly used annexation process involves the submittal of an annexation petition and a zoning application, which allows the property owner to request a particular zoning designation. After a notice is published, the planning commission holds a public hearing on the proposal. Before it is presented to the planning commission, city staff reviews the petition based on several criteria. In addition to requiring the property to be contiguous to city limits, access to city services such as schools and roads is assessed. The Public Works Department also determines whether or not the property can have access to city water and sewer; the property owner is required to pay impact fees to tie into the system. The requested zoning designation is also reviewed by city staff for compliance with the comprehensive plan and consistency with the Future Land Use Map. When this review is completed, the planning commission's recommendation is forwarded to city council for consideration. If council decides to approve the annexation, then an ordinance annexing the property and designating the zoning district must be adopted at two meetings.

Although property owners are obligated to pay impact fees upon annexation in order to receive city water and sewer, they also receive police and fire protection, garbage collection and disposal, and reduced fire and homeowner's insurance premiums due to the city's favorable ISO rating (see Chapter 1, Section 5, Community Facilities). In addition, most of the city's streets have been paved, and all streets are regularly maintained. The city's public parks are available to residents and visitors, but recreational program fees are based on residency.

Property taxes account for a fraction of the city's general fund. Houses that are considered permanent residences are taxed at 4% of assessed market value, while second homes are taxed at 6% of assessed market value. Due to the expense of providing public services such as fire and police protection, annexing properties with only residential uses requires careful fiscal impact analysis. Commercial establishments enhance the city's revenue stream; commercial properties are also assessed at 6% of market value, the same as second homes. Additionally, the city generates hospitality fees from commercial properties, which are 0.5% of gross sales and sales tax along with business licenses, which are 0.2% of gross sales.

2256

ANNEXATION OPPORTUNITIES

While the city generally does not aggressively pursue or initiate annexations, there are several area from where annexation requests by property owners may originate. Regions that could be annexed into the city limits include unincorporated parcels (both large and "pocket" areas) already surrounded by the city limits, the south side of the city, tracts of land on the northeast side of the city along Little River Neck Road, and property on the west side of the waterway.

Large Unincorporated Tracts

Unincorporated tracts of land include three golf courses; Possum Trot, Beachwood, and Azalea Sands comprise approximately 440 acres of land that could potentially be annexed into the city and be redeveloped . All three courses are also located near each other between US Highway 17 and the waterway, Beachwood and Azalea Sands are contiguous. Additionally, three courses use US Highway 17 as their primary access.

The former Robber's Roost golf course development may provide insight into future redevelopment possibilities for these areas. The 173-acre former golf course was developed into a 68-acre single family home subdivision and 105-acre mixed-use planned development district (PDD). Within the PDD, there are two large commercial areas, the Town Center and Village Shops, and 155 single-family residential lots. Since no development separates the two, Beachwood and Azalea Sands could be developed simultaneously as a 271-acre project.

Unincorporated "Pockets"

Unincorporated urban "pockets" are unincorporated lands within the city's urban service area that have not been annexed, remaining under the land use authority of Horry County. Individual unincorporated lots are scattered throughout North Myrtle Beach. Although these unincorporated areas have a low impact on the city's growth, they can have a high impact on city services. For this reason, the development/ redevelopment of these sites is of importance to the city.

These scattered properties under county jurisdiction pose multiple challenges for both the city and county governments. As North Myrtle Beach has been steadily annexing around these pockets over the years, the county's role in providing services to urban neighborhoods has been severely limited. As more of the pockets have been annexed into North Myrtle Beach, it has become increasingly less efficient for the county to provide services and maintain infrastructure for the relatively few people living in unincorporated urban pockets scattered over the city's large geographic area.

Annexation of these pockets into North Myrtle Beach jurisdiction would enable residents to receive more efficient and generally higher quality services and programs to benefit their neighborhoods. Residents and property owners in unincorporated pockets that annex also gain greater influence over the decisions that most directly impact the quality of life in their communities, i.e. the decisions of city council. As long as these pockets remain unincorporated, they remain largely disenfranchised from those decisions.

Other challenges facing these unincorporated pockets include disputes over code violations, difficulty in ascertaining appropriate emergency response agencies, and improper taxation. Additionally, problems may arise over water and sanitation services. For example, the city provides water, sewer, and garbage collection and disposal for city residents and commercial properties, but county residents pay more for these services.

Some smaller pocket parcels for possible incorporation are:

- In the Windy Hill section, in the vicinity of 27th Avenue South and Terminal Street near the Grand Strand Airport
- Land around the interchange of Highways 22 and 31
- 1st Avenue South from Robert Edge Parkway to the North Myrtle Beach Library, as well as, a green tract between the Intracoastal Waterway and 2nd Ave North and Buffkin Road
- Areas around the North Myrtle Beach Sports Complex, however, many of these are undevelopable
- Areas around the US Highway 17 and Old US Highway 17 split

Southern City Limit

Unincorporated land that has already been developed also has the potential to be annexed, especially developments on the south end of the city. Adjacent to Briarcliffe Commons subdivision on the north side of US Highway 17 is an unincorporated residential subdivision known as the Forest at Briarcliff Acres. The unincorporated area on the east side of US Highway 17 begins with the Ocean Creek development and continues again on the south side of the incorporated town of Briarcliffe Acres. These areas mark the beginning of a stretch of unincorporated Horry County that includes Myrtle Beach Mall, Walmart, Tanger Outlet Mall, businesses in "restaurant row," and Arcadian Shores, which is a mix of residential and hotels uses.

Northern City Limit

The northeast end of the city along Little River Neck Road is another region with potential to dramatically increase the city's size. Although residential areas such as Charleston Landing and Tidewater Plantation are now in the city limits, there remains over 2,000 acres in the county. The unincorporated areas consist primarily of single-family houses, mobile homes, churches (3), and large tracts of undeveloped land. The only access, however, is Little River Neck Road, which is a two-lane state road that begins at Sea Mountain Highway and dead-ends after approximately four miles. Because of the potential for development on this end of the community, the city's 1993 Transportation Plan called for the widening of Little River Neck Road from two lanes to three lanes in 2015; this widening further emphasized in the joint city/county 2009 Northeast Area Transportation Plan. The road widening would extend to Tidewater, but may run the length of the road; its end-point depends on whether or not development occurs at Tilghman Point located at the end of Little River Neck Road, the site of the historic Fort Randall. Providing city fire and police protection to this larger area would not present a tremendous challenge since Station #5 was constructed northeast of Tidewater near the Myrtle Beach RV Resort. If property were annexed under existing conditions, there would be few streets added to the city's maintenance program, since so much of the land along Little River Neck road is undeveloped. The city currently requires developers to assume the cost of constructing roads and installing water and sewer when subdivisions are platted; this policy would continue to apply to large tracts of undeveloped land that might incorporate.

Access to Waties Island is controlled and requires permission from Coastal Carolina University, which uses the island for research purposes. The property could be purchased by the state of South Carolina with grant money and be designated as a state park. Because Tilghman Point is both historically and environmentally significant, certain sections could be opened to the public to learn about the history of South Carolina and the fragile coastal environment while maintaining other areas under restricted access for protection.

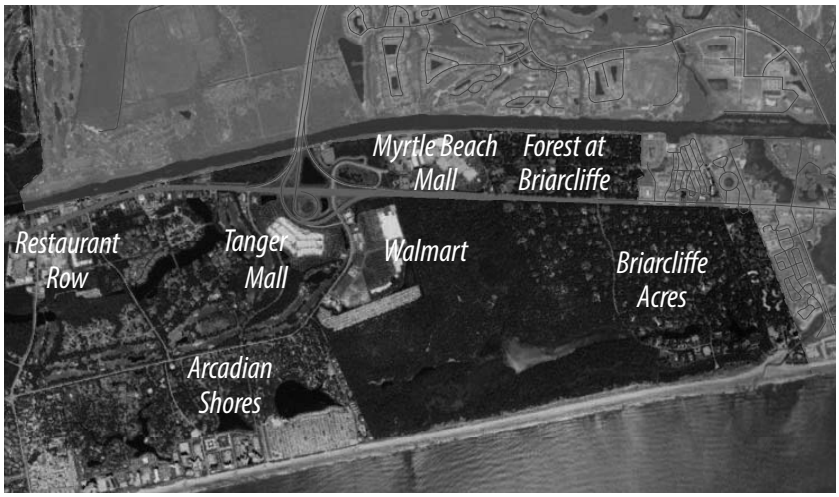
Growth West of the Waterway

Since the city's corporate boundaries cross the Atlantic Intracoastal Waterway, the city could potentially annex thousands of acres to its west side. The construction of Robert Edge Parkway has assisted in furthering the annexation potential of lands west of the Waterway.

While the properties west of the waterway are served by Horry County, upon annexation into the city, the city would provide fire and police protection, and the city would need to contract with Grand Strand Water and Sewer Authority (GSWSA) in order to provide water and sewer service.

Although it would be market driven, undeveloped tracts of land west of the waterway might be appropriate for the following uses:

- Light industrial park
- Retail center
- Corporate park
- Marinas
- Residential development
- Multi-family development
- Visual/performing arts center or museum
- Regional park with athletic fields, playground and trail system
- Learning center for higher education
- Agriculture
- Mixed use development, including single-family, townhouses, apartments, and commercial



▲ *The Southern City Limit and areas that have recently developed*

▲ *The Northern city limit and unincorporated land in Little River Neck*

▲ *Area west of the waterway*

REDEVELOPMENT OPPORTUNITIES

In addition to potential annexations of tracts of land and unincorporated pockets, there are also tracts of land already within the city that could be redeveloped. These areas have potential for redevelopment due to increases in land value, or because the existing uses are in decline. Golf courses are always prime candidates for redevelopment, as market forces drive up land values and consumer recreation preferences shift. Great care must be taken to ensure such redevelopments do not negatively impact the quality of life of residents who purchased property on or near golf courses with the expectation that the golf courses would always remain.

Recent Redevelopment

In 2006, the 17-acre former Grand Prix amusement park was replaced with the Barefoot Commons commercial shopping center. A series of commercial and retail outlets and connected retail uses now accompany the anchor tenant Super Bi-Lo.

In 2007, the 57-acre Barefoot RV Resort Park was rezoned and replaced with a new use, the development of North Beach Plantation. Located on the southwest side of 48th Avenue South, the resort features an oceanfront tower and on-site spa, and a series of residential neighborhoods and retail shops and offices. Some homes are still under construction.

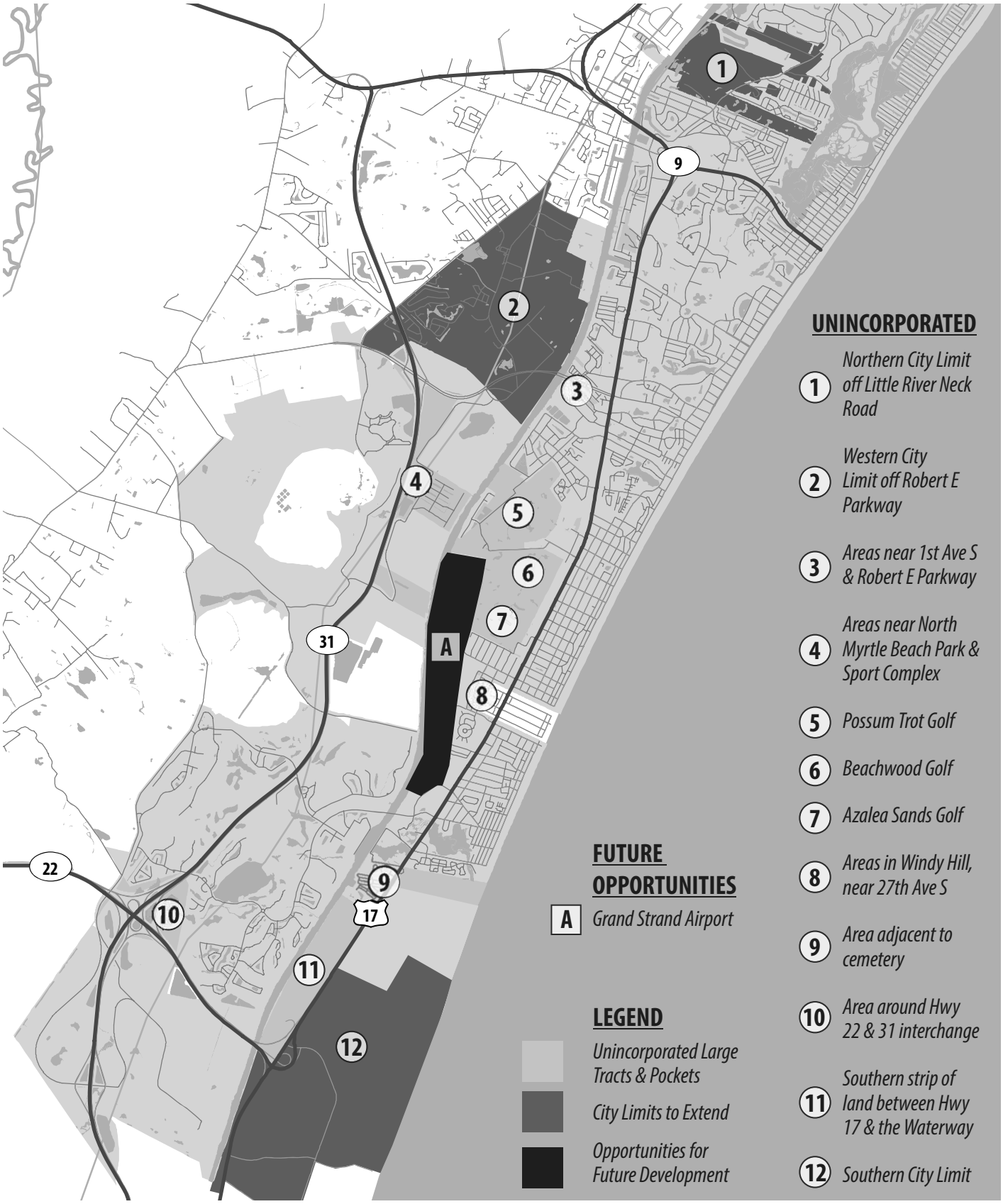
The former Robber's Roost golf course was rezoned into a planned development district (PDD) in 2009. In 2013, construction began on the Coastal North Town Center, the PDD core commercial district, featuring 384,000 SF of retail/restaurant space. The second commercial district, the Village Shops, began construction in 2016 and will eventually house another 130,000 SF of commercial space. The final phase of the PDD will house a 155-lot residential neighborhood developed in five phases.

Future Opportunities

One additional tract of land that could also affect the city's growth is the Grand Strand Airport. It is a large tract of land that could be redeveloped into a more intense use, if the Horry County Airport Commission decides to close it. Currently, the commission has committed to maintaining the facility, which has 413 acres of land, and extensive frontage along the waterway. City Council acknowledged the airport's importance to the local economy by passing a resolution in May 2002.

▲ *North Beach Plantation rezoned and replaced Barefoot RV Resort Park in 2007*

▲ *Coastal North Town Center PDD core commercial district*



▲ *Map of Annexation Opportunities with unincorporated areas, both large tracts and smaller pockets, city limit extension opportunities, and future redevelopment opportunities*

2262

LAND USE FOR FUTURE ANNEXATIONS

17
9
HWY 17
90
SEA MOUNTAIN HWY
236
SEA MOUNTAIN
9
HWY 17 N
N OCEAN BLVD
MAIN ST
Atlantic Ocean
North Myrtle Beach Potential Annexation Areas
City Limit
Horry County Parcels
Beaches & non-forested wetlands
Open water, bays & estuaries
Recommended Future Land Use Categories
Undesignated
CC - Conservation Community
RPC - Resource, Protection, Conservation
CV - Civic / Education
SP - Service / Production
HC - Highway Commercial
MU - Mixed Use
MMU - Marina Mixed Use
NMU - Neighborhood Mixed Use
RS - Residential Suburban
RN - Residential Neighborhood
RU - Residential Urban
N
Miles

DEVELOPMENT STANDARDS

Overview of Existing Land Development Regulations

For orderly development to occur and to improve the health, safety, and welfare of a community, certain development standards should be in place, particularly with large tracts of land and intense uses. Development standards guide developers in providing safe and convenient pedestrian and vehicular access, reduced impact on environmental systems, coordinated infrastructure improvements, and projects that are compatible with surrounding areas.

The city's Land Development Regulations outline design standards for development, including street improvements. In 2008, city council adopted the Complete Streets Ordinance within the Land Development Regulations that requires pedestrian-scale improvements, such as street trees and sidewalks, along new streets. Bike lanes and connectivity between neighborhoods have also been included in the updated regulations, providing a network for pedestrians and bicyclists to access activities. Pedestrian and bicycle accessibility helps reduce traffic impact and improves aesthetics.

Street connectivity is also now required. Rather than designing a subdivision with numerous cul-de-sacs that can harm efficient traffic circulation, development standards now require that subdivisions and other large-scale projects connect to the existing street network. Constructing a continuous grid of interconnected streets that offer numerous connections and direct routes has been proven to reduce traffic congestion. Unlike poorly connected street layouts, which concentrate traffic onto arterial streets, a grid network disperses traffic. The number of cul-de-sacs in proposed developments has also been limited, and the regulations require subdivisions to connect via roadways or, at minimum, pedestrian/golf cart paths.

In addition to implementing a street network, developers are also required to improve applicable existing streetscapes, with the following elements:

- Planting street trees that provide shade and improve aesthetics and air quality, and help block noise.
- Providing street lighting fixtures that would compliment others found throughout the city.
- Developing character standards that reflect the character of the community. Since North Myrtle Beach is a coastal community in the South, the design standards should reflect the city's heritage.

Additional information regarding streets is outlined in the specific focus areas of this chapter and expanded to include other major roads in Chapter 6, The Way We Travel.

The city could revisit its parking lot landscaping standards to provide for higher levels of plantings and buffers. In commercial developments, for example, requirements for parking lot trees could be increased to help reduce the urban heat island effect caused by large expanses of pavement. Shade trees could be required using tree-to-parking-stall ratios or even require a minimum distance from a parking stall to a tree.

The city should continue its program of burying existing overhead utility lines, and continue its policy of requiring new developments to utilize underground lines. Burying lines would improve the visual appeal of the area and reduce dangers

associated with overhead power lines during and after major storms.

With the possibility of more single-family subdivisions and multifamily projects being built, more parks and open space will be needed. Development standards could require projects of a certain size to set aside open space to be used for recreation, or to protect the area's natural resources. Horry County uses an open space formula based on the number of dwelling units, the average household density, and the number of acres required per person. Furthermore, the county requires that a certain percentage be set aside for active recreation rather than allowing natural features such as wetlands to fulfill the open space requirement. The city's Parks & Recreation Department has begun asking for these types of developer concessions when reviewing Planned Development District proposals.

Another tool that some communities use to improve the appearance of the city is a design review board. State Enabling Legislation allows such boards where it is necessary to preserve and protect historical and architecturally valuable districts, neighborhoods, corridors, and natural scenic areas.

As an alternative to having an appointed design board, many communities prefer to establish clear design criteria within their ordinances, administered by staff. This approach removes the often contentious subjectivity argument used by opponents of design boards.

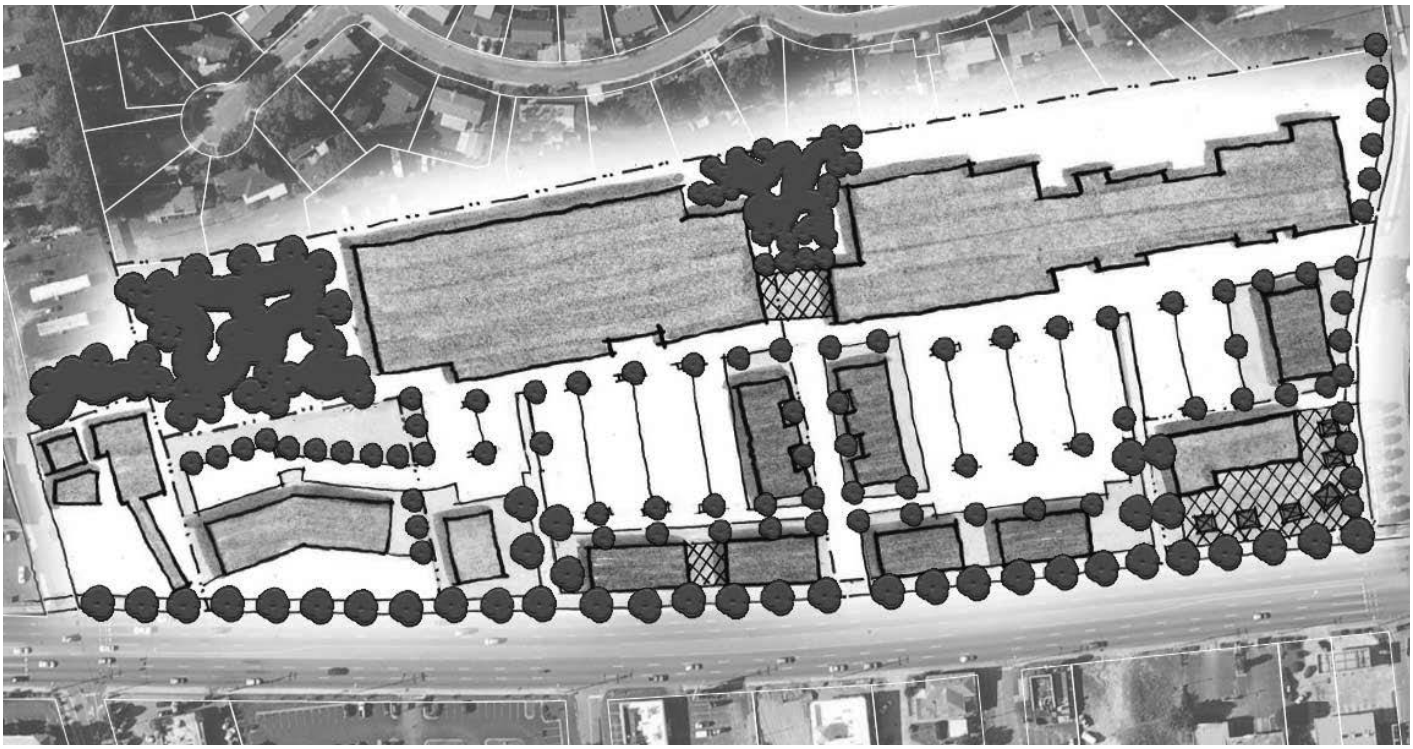
Finally, the city's sign ordinance has permitted commercial and residential signage which has often been out of character with the surrounding environment. With or without a design review board, the city's sign ordinance should be reviewed for consistency with the goals of the comprehensive plan.

Highway 17 Design Standard Overlay

US Highway 17 is the main corridor through North Myrtle Beach. The city has the most to gain, especially in representing the community's character, through a Design Standard Overlay for US Highway 17. The new future land-use category of "Highway Commercial" can catalyze the transition from a generic commercial land-use type to a higher quality, uniform standard. As part of Highway Commercial land use category, developers are encouraged to develop out-parcels in existing strip malls, create mixed-use centers around popular intersections, and construct higher-density developments with various user groups in mind.

As part of the visioning process, the city can begin with certain tracts of land that are due for redevelopment soon. These areas could be classified as "ripe" for redevelopment and include out-dated, older, and/or vacant buildings and lots. One such example is the North Village shopping center near 34th Avenue South in Windy Hill.

In this location, there are many possibilities for redevelopment to illustrate higher quality design standards for US Highway 17. Barefoot Landing anchors the gateway into North Myrtle Beach as the first major development at the southern city limit. Development along the west side of US Highway 17 then turns into land adjacent to Grand Strand Airport, which is also ripe for redevelopment in the future. Next along US Highway 17 is the new retail center, Barefoot Commons. This development has many outparcels that could redevelop again in the near future. The next major tract of land is North Village, which terminates the southern portion of US Highway 17 in the city as it transitions to Atlantic Beach for a few blocks.



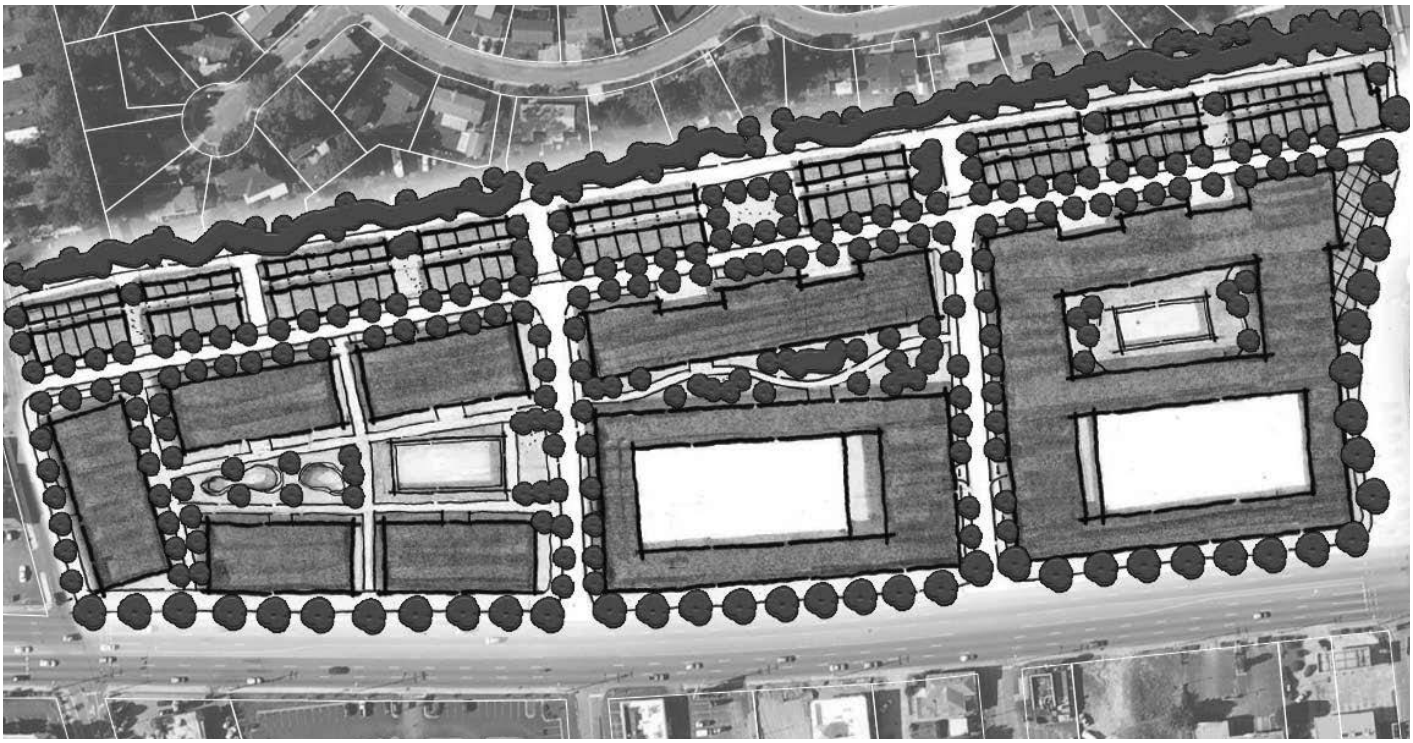
▲ *Photo of existing conditions*

▲ *Plan of US Hwy 17 Option 1 (top of page): This plan illustrates changes to North Village that could occur today with out-parcel redevelopment. The existing strip mall and out-parcels remain but other parcels are created along US Hwy 17 to bring development closer to the street and enhance the pedestrian experience including streetscape improvements, and public plazas. Buildings also line the entrance to the shopping mall to create a better entrance, terminating at a public plaza.*

▲ *Rendering pictures the intersection of 33rd Ave & US Hwy 17 illustrating details from the plan above, including streetscape improvements & market plaza*

▲ *Plan of US Hwy 17 Option 2: This plan illustrates changes to North Village that could occur once the strip mall is demolished. It is a lower density version with a variety of townhomes, multi-family units, and commercial buildings. In this design, there are about 120 townhomes, 30 multi-family units, and 45,000 square feet of commercial space.*

▲ *Rendering illustrates details from the plan above, including streetscape improvements and two-story commercial buildings along US Hwy 17 with ground floor retail and second floor office.*



▲ *Plan of US Hwy 17 Option 3: This plan illustrates changes to North Village that could occur once the strip mall is demolished. It is at a higher-density than the previous plan with townhomes, multi-family units, and mixed-use with residential and ground floor retail. In this design, there are about 52 townhomes, 205 multi-family units, and 15,000 square feet of ground floor commercial space.*

▲ *Rendering illustrates details from the plan above, including streetscape improvements and four-to-five-story mixed-use buildings with ground floor retail and upper stories with residential along US Hwy 17.*

FOCUS AREAS

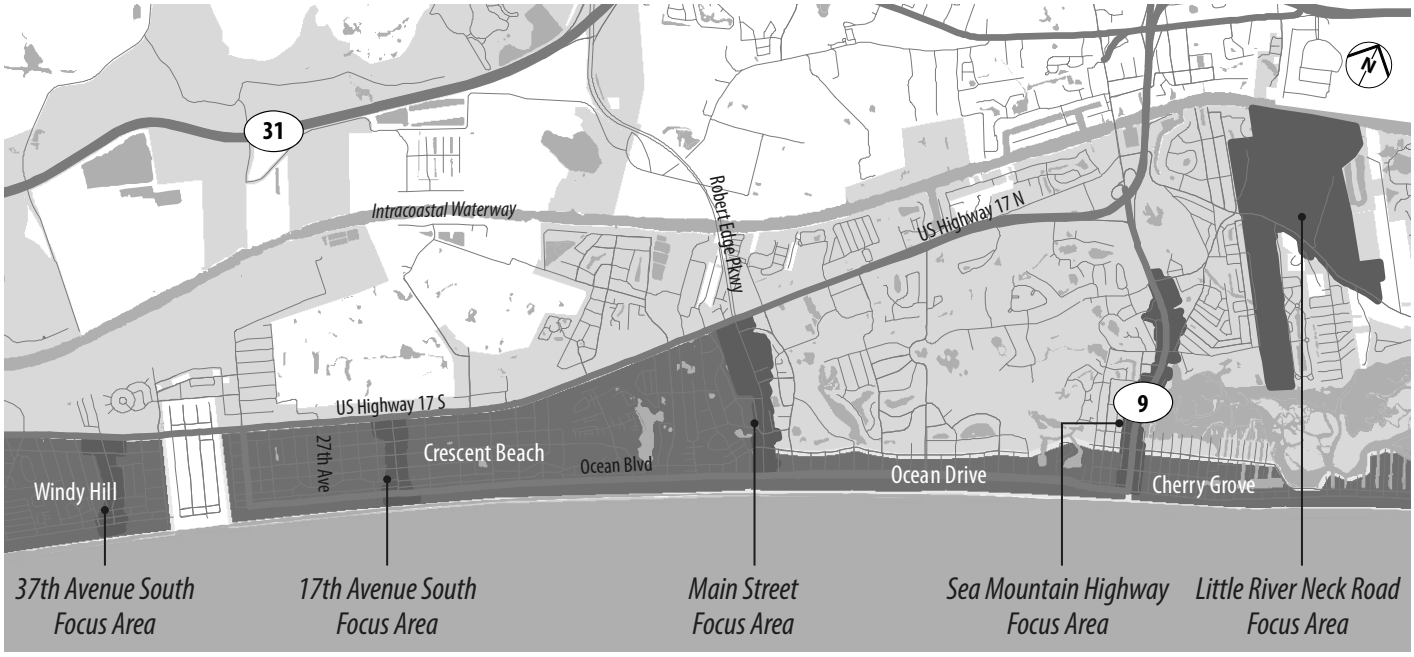
Key corridors in North Myrtle Beach were identified during the planning process as areas that would benefit from establishing specific design standards to encourage quality development in the future. These design standards would enforce and encourage quality design. The following five locations were identified to receive further analysis to create contextual design recommendations.

The five Focus Areas are:

1. Main Street
2. 17th Avenue South
3. 37th Avenue South
4. Sea Mountain Highway corridor
5. Little River Neck Road

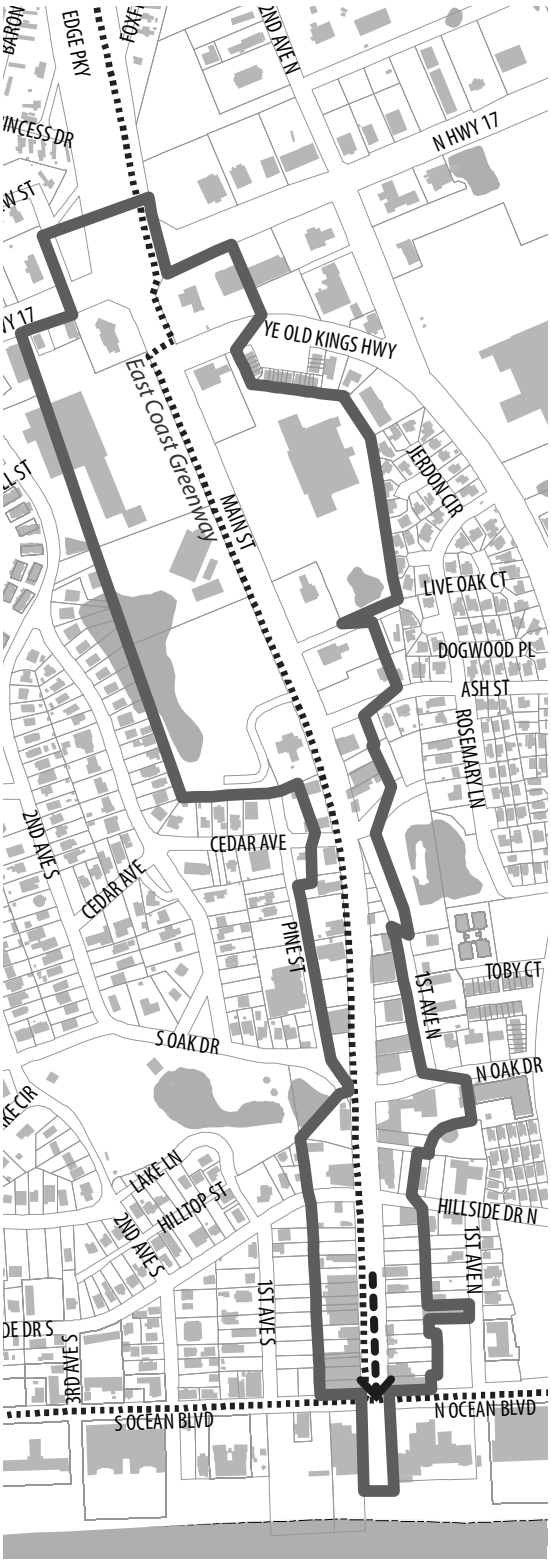
These focus areas are generally distributed throughout the municipal boundary with Little River Neck Road to the north, the Main Street focus area being centrally located, and 17th Avenue South and 37th Avenue South in the southern portion of the city.

Each of these focus areas includes property that is an important component to their respective community. As such, strategic planning in these areas will impact the broader areas served. The growth and development that occurs in these areas over time should follow the community's vision and take the form of walkable, mixed use centers in order to best serve the local neighborhoods and hospitality needs, as well as benefit the city overall.



▲ *Map of the five focus areas within the context of the greater North Myrtle Beach municipal area.*

1. Main Street Focus Area



▲ *Map of Main Street Focus Area with the view for the photosimulation on page 115 called out in a dashed blue arrow.*

Overview

Main Street is approximately 0.75 miles long and stretches south from US Highway 17 at Robert Edge Parkway to Ocean Boulevard. It was the original Main Street of Ocean Drive Beach before the small town consolidated into the larger North Myrtle Beach.

Ocean Drive Beach is home to the Shaggers' Hall of Fame and is reported to be the location where the unique dance form began. Only a few historic structures still exist along Main Street, but these form the heaviest concentration of historic buildings in the city.

Existing Conditions and Character

Small-scale, Historic Commercial Buildings

- Eight historic structures
- Dense and compact
- One-to-two story buildings

Dense one-to-two Story Buildings

- New buildings should reflect character and/or scale of historic buildings
- Mostly retail or commercial dominated with restaurants, bars, and shops
- Some quirky, colorful buildings and/or awnings

Big Box, Auto-oriented Commercial near US-17

- The 'gateway' onto Main Street is dominated by parking lots and recessed Big Box stores (Big Lots and Kroger) and restaurants (McDonalds and BurgerFi)

Terminating Vista at a Public Beach Access

- Main Street ends at the North Myrtle Beach Horseshoe which serves as an event space or beach access with parking

Main Street Transformed Streetscape (2009)

- Strategically placed planted medians with Palm trees, landscaping, decorative lighting, benches, and golf cart parking
- On-street parking
- Landscaping with Palm trees in on-street parking bulb outs
- Sidewalk improvements with colorful, consistent material
- Design encourages outdoor seating and sidewalk retail displays
- Did not address or consolidate excessive number of curb cuts

Multiple Surface Parking Lots

- Most buildings are set back from the street to allow parking in the front
- Approximately 43 street facing parking lots have been identified along Main Street

▲ *Typical souvenir and tourist shop.*

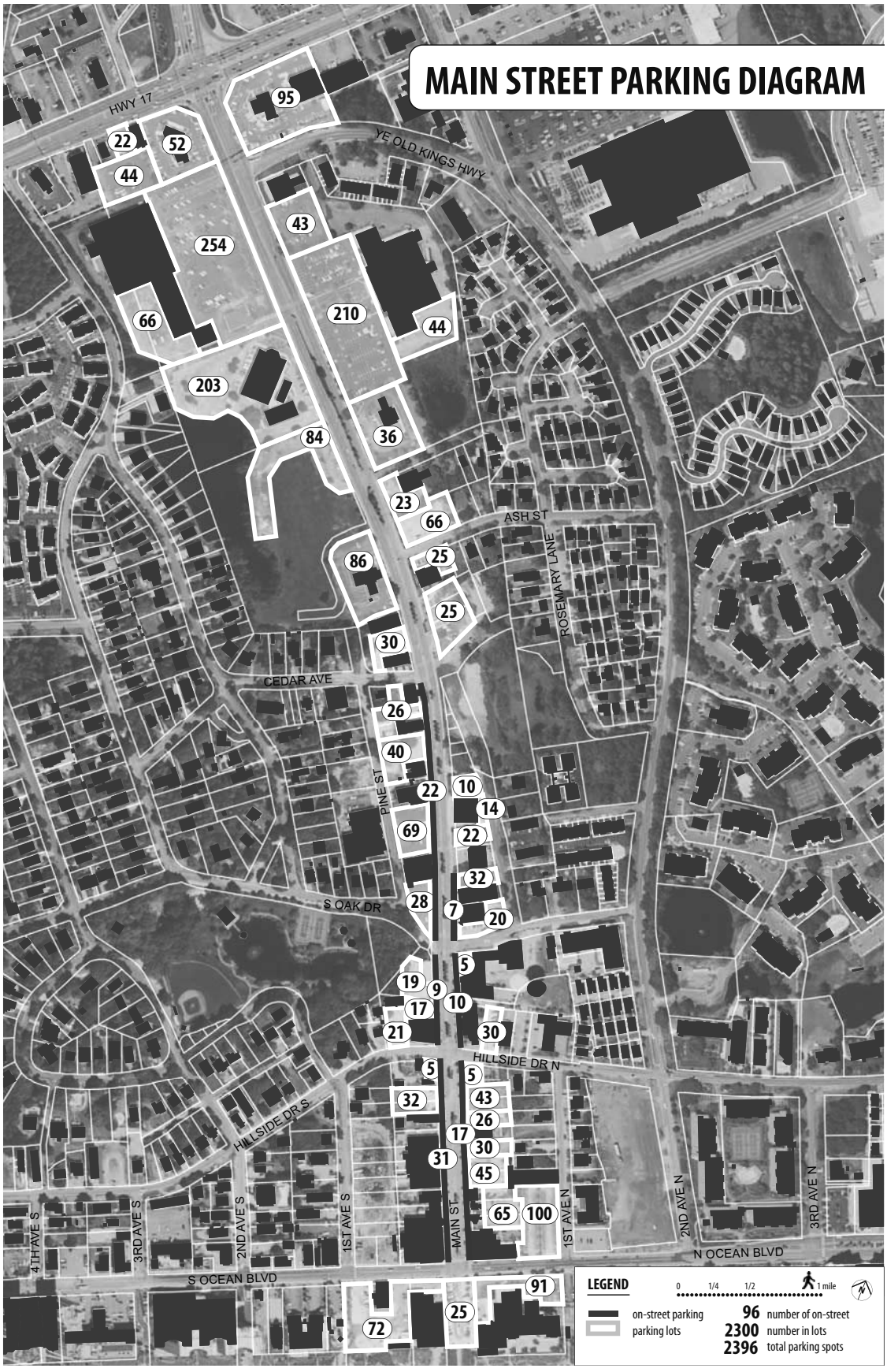
▲ *Deckerz Bar and Grill off of Main Street.*

▲ *Ocean Drive Beach welcome sign in a typical planted median on Main Street*

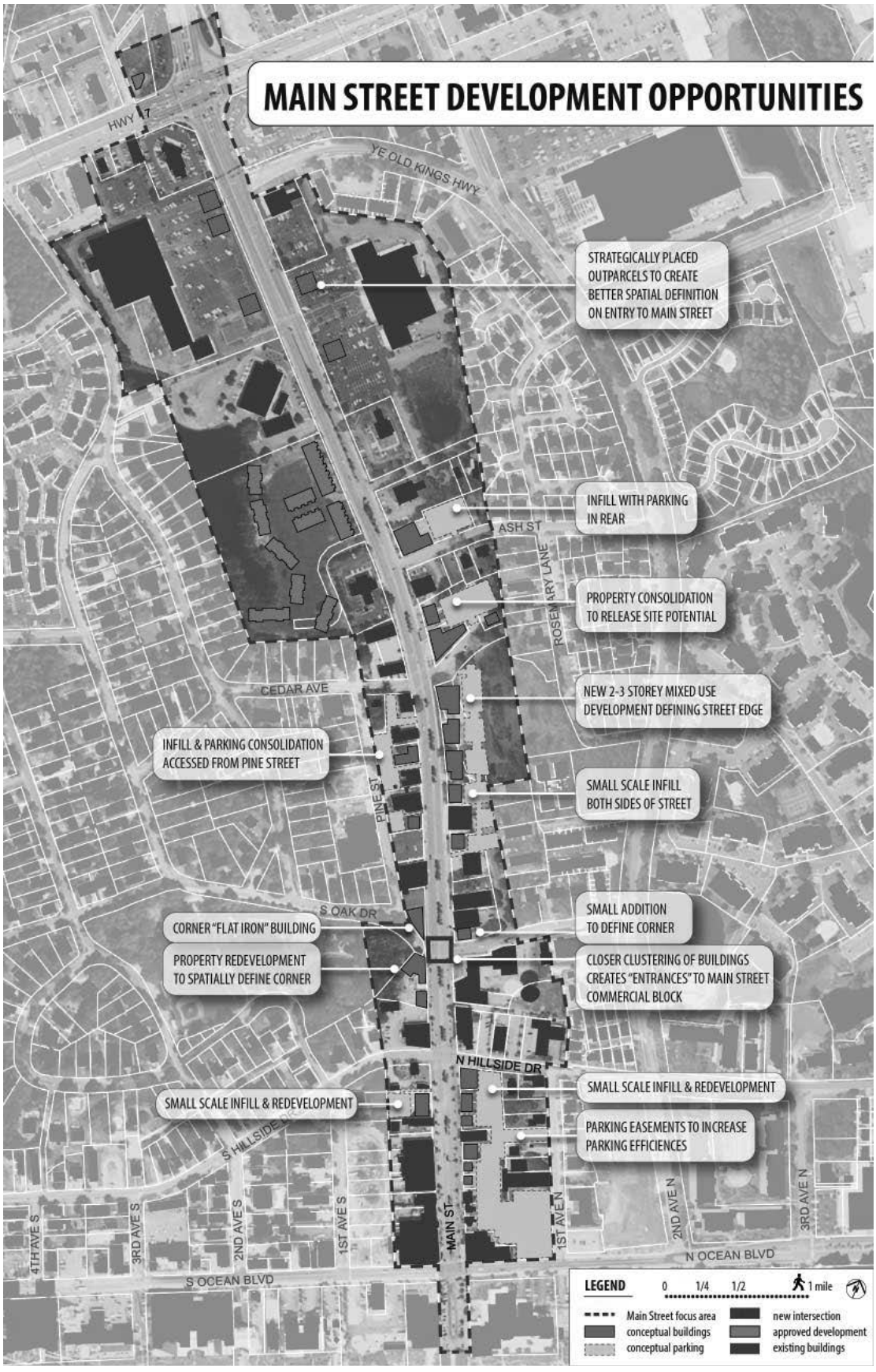
▲ *Along the sidewalk in front of Duck's Beach Club.*

▲ *Convenience Store and ABC Liquor Store at the corner of Main Street and Hillside Drive.*

2272



The Main Street Parking Diagram shows the number of parking spots in highlighted parking facing and/or accessible from Main Street. There are 96 on-street parking spots and 2,300 parking spots in lots, equalling 2,396 total parking spots.



◀ *The Main Street Development Opportunities Diagram outlines infill and re-development opportunities, as well as, approved new developments. It also illustrates conceptual parking solutions for new buildings which include shared parking lots to reduce the numer of curb cuts and access drives, especially along Main Street.*

Issues and Opportunities

Overall, the streetscape and built environment have existing characteristics that make the area pedestrian-friendly, but there are still many opportunities to improve upon, including enhancements to the following foundation elements:

Number of Curb Cuts and Access Drives

- Reduce the number of curb cuts by creating shared parking access drives along side streets
- Connect new and existing parking lots

Surface Parking Visible from the Street

- Create outparcels to develop along Main Street that allows buildings up to the right-of-way line instead of being setback from the street

Enhancing Transformation Streetscape

- Create alternative on-street parking strategies including parallel and diagonal
- Utilize the more continuous street frontage created by reduced curb cuts for planting evenly spaced street trees
- Widen sidewalks to make space for outdoor seating, dining, and pop-up retail
- Introduce bicycle facilities
- Encourage planting of shade trees instead of Palm trees

Create a Safer Multi-modal Environment

- Widen sidewalks to allow for more street furniture while maintaining pedestrian access
- Introduce protected bicycle facilities
- Reduce number of traffic lanes

◀ *Existing photo of Main Street.*

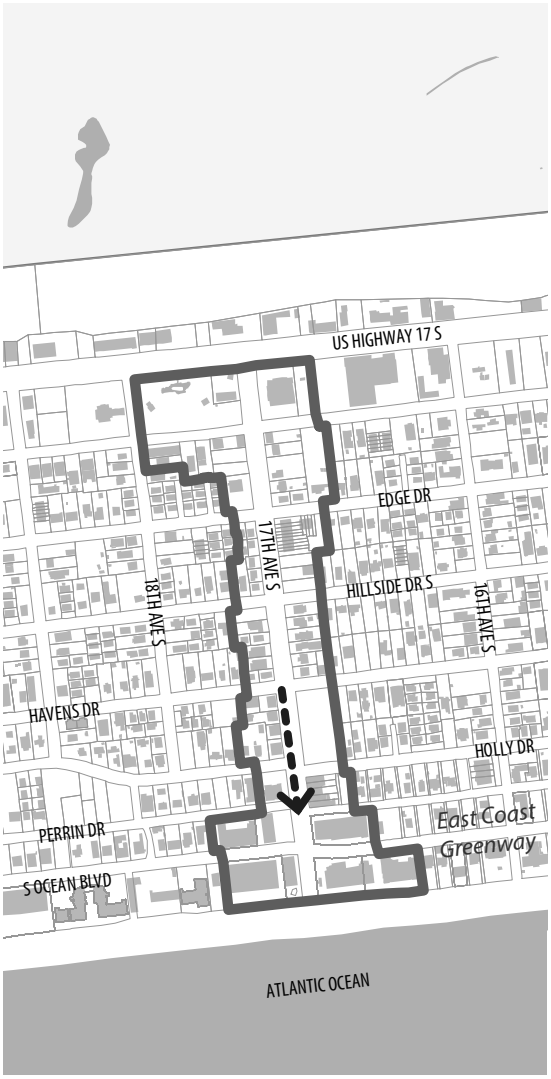
◀ *Main St. Photosimulation: Reduce number of travel lanes and reduce curb cuts to allow more continuous streetscape of angled on-street parking with large landscaped bulb outs that include shade trees. Also add sharrows to the travel lanes for cyclists.*

2. 17th Avenue South Focus Area

Overview

17th Avenue South is a very walkable 0.38 miles long and connects US Highway 17 to Ocean Boulevard. It is the historic main street of Crescent Beach.

Development along the corridor is predominately residential with small commercial businesses located closer to US Highway 17 and Ocean Boulevard; dense beachfront hospitality development is located on Ocean Boulevard .



▲ *Map of 17th Avenue South focus area with the view for the photosimulation on page 121 called out in a dashed blue arrow.*

Existing Conditions and Character

Mixture of Small-scale Residential

- One-to-three story houses and apartments
- Rentals and owner occupied homes

Commercial Hub

- Commercial and hospitality development at 17th Avenue South & Ocean Blvd

Terminating Vista at a Public Beach Access

- Street ends at a public beach access with parking framed by high-rises

Streetscape

- Strategic planted medians with Palm trees
- Mostly no curbs or roll curbs
- Informal paved bicycle lane on both sides of the street
- Narrow sidewalks buffered from the road by planting strips with sporadic tree placement
- On-street parking begins at Havens Drive and continues to Ocean Blvd
- Large overhead power lines on west side of the road are located right behind sidewalk

Issues and Opportunities

Number of Curb Cuts and Access Drives

- Reduce the number of curb cuts by creating alleys for residents and shared parking for commercial

Enhance Streetscape

- Create alternative on-street parking strategies including parallel and diagonal
- Utilize the more continuous street frontage created by reduced curb cuts with evenly spaced street trees
- Enhance bicycle facilities
- Encourage planting of shade trees

◀ *Vacant land one full block in length is located adjacent to commercial and hospitality development at 17th Avenue South and Ocean Boulevard. This site is ideal for mixed-use infill development that would better serve surrounding neighborhoods and create a more walkable street.*

◀ *The same vacant land re-imagined with infill development containing a mix of two-to-three story buildings with residential, office, and ground floor retail. The streetscape is enhanced with on-street parking, wide sidewalks, crosswalks, and street trees to provide shade.*

▲ *17th Avenue South at the northern end is predominately residential.*

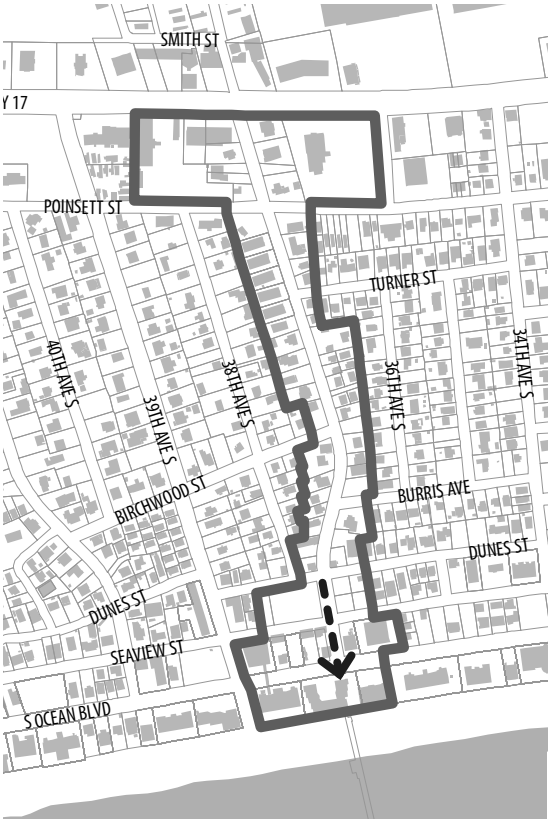
▲ *Commercial and hospitality development near 17th Avenue South and Ocean Boulevard.*

3. 37th Avenue South Focus Area

Overview

37th Avenue South is a walkable 0.44 miles long and connects US Highway 17 to Ocean Boulevard. It is the old main street of Windy Hill. This area of the city is located between Atlantic Beach, the Grand Strand Airport, and Barefoot Landing.

Development along the corridor is predominately residential with some neighborhood commercial businesses located closer to US Highway 17 and Ocean Boulevard with dense beachfront hospitality development on Ocean Boulevard. The commercial hub near the beach was recently renovated and contains a large public parking lot and empty parcel for potential redevelopment.



▲ *Map of 37th Avenue South focus area with the view for the photosimulations on page 123 called out in a dashed blue arrow.*

Existing Conditions and Character

Mixture of Small-scale Residential

- One-to-three story houses and apartments
- Rentals and owner occupied homes

Commercial Hub

- Commercial and hospitality development at 37th Avenue South & Ocean Blvd
- No public access to the beach

Streetscape

- Mostly no curbs or roll curbs
- Informal paved bicycle lane on southwest side of the street
- Few narrow sidewalks without buffers
- Off street public parking lot and private parking for Nathan's on 37th Avenue South near beach
- Small, criss-crossing overhead power lines

Issues and Opportunities

Number of Curb Cuts and Access Drives

- Reduce the number of curb cuts by creating alleys for residents and shared parking for commercial

Enhance Streetscape

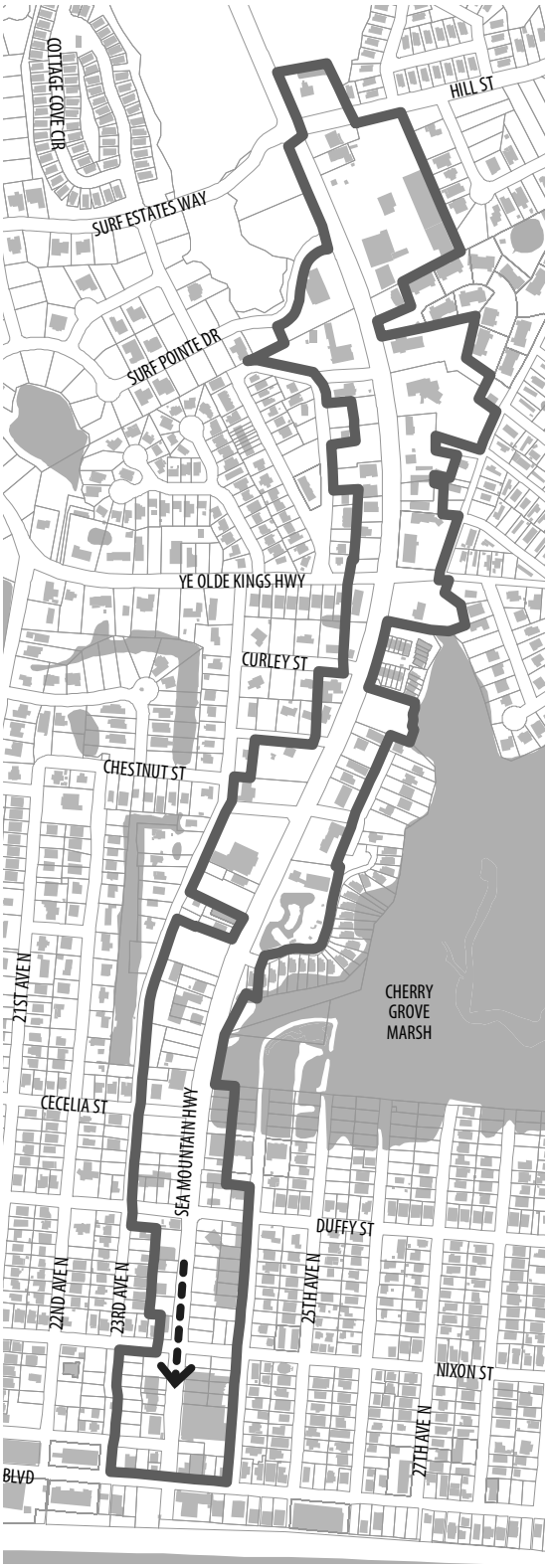
- Create on-street parking strategies including parallel and diagonal
- Utilize the more continuous street frontage created by reduced curb cuts by creating planting strips or grates with evenly spaced street trees (preferably shade trees)
- Enhance bicycle facilities

Vacant land one full block in length is located adjacent to commercial and hospitality development at 37th Ave S and Ocean Blvd.

Photosimulation Option 1: Low-country style redevelopment is proposed in the open lot; this image also shows streetscape improvements like curbs, an improved bike lane, crosswalks, on-street parking, outdoor dining, and shade trees. The building 37th Ave S terminates on could be improved with beach themed murals.

Photosimulation Option 2: An alternative to the first option is a contrasting Miami style proposed redevelopment in the public parking lot. On this side of the street there are also Palm trees and back-of-curb vegetation leading up to a raised sidewalk for outdoor seating. The terminus is further enhanced with a welcome gateway.

4. Sea Mountain Highway Focus Area



Overview

Sea Mountain Highway begins at the junction of US Highway 17 as a continuation of State Road S-26-20 and US Highway 9; however, the focus area does not begin until further south at the first populated crossing, Hill Street and Surf Estates Way. Sea Mountain Highway is a 1.08-mile long high traffic street with two wide travel lanes on each side and center turn lane. The approximately 75' wide public right-of-way served as the original main street of Cherry Grove Beach and still has a commercial hub and public beach access near Ocean Blvd.

Development along Sea Mountain Highway is sporadic and lacks a consistent typology or common land use. It varies from protected marsh lands to access drives for expensive new developments with everything in between. The road was divided into character zones with prominent gateways for each, access control for intersections, crosswalks, curb cuts, and medians. The end closest to the beach was detailed to create a more pedestrian-friendly environment, roughly the same scale as similar main streets in the City.

◀ *Map of Sea Mountain Highway focus area with the view for the photosimulations on page 126-127 called out in a dashed blue arrow.*

Existing Conditions

Limited Street Facing Residential

- Various housing options, mostly accessed through side streets
- Some single-family homes converted to commercial

Commercial Spine

- Auto-oriented commercial and retail all along Sea Mountain Highway
- Public access to the beach

Terminating Vista at a Public Beach Access

- Sea Mountain Highway ends at a public beach access with parking

Streetscape

- Narrow sidewalks without buffers
- Continuous center turn lane
- Large overhead power lines on west side of the road, right behind sidewalk, until Nixon Street

One small planted median at the Ocean Blvd intersection.

Typical auto-oriented commercial development along Sea Mountain Highway.

View of Cherry Grove Marsh.

Photo exemplifying the visual dominance of overhead power lines and lack of trees.

Issues and Opportunities

Number of Curb Cuts and Access Drives

- Reduce the number of curb cuts by creating alleys for residents and shared parking for commercial

Enhance Streetscape

- Create on-street parallel parking strategies
- Create opportunities for strategically placed planted medians within the existing center turn lane
- Utilize the more continuous street frontage created by reduced curb cuts with evenly spaced street trees
- Enhance bicycle facilities
- Encourage planting of shade trees
- Create opportunities to cross the street at mid-block
- Widen sidewalks with new developments

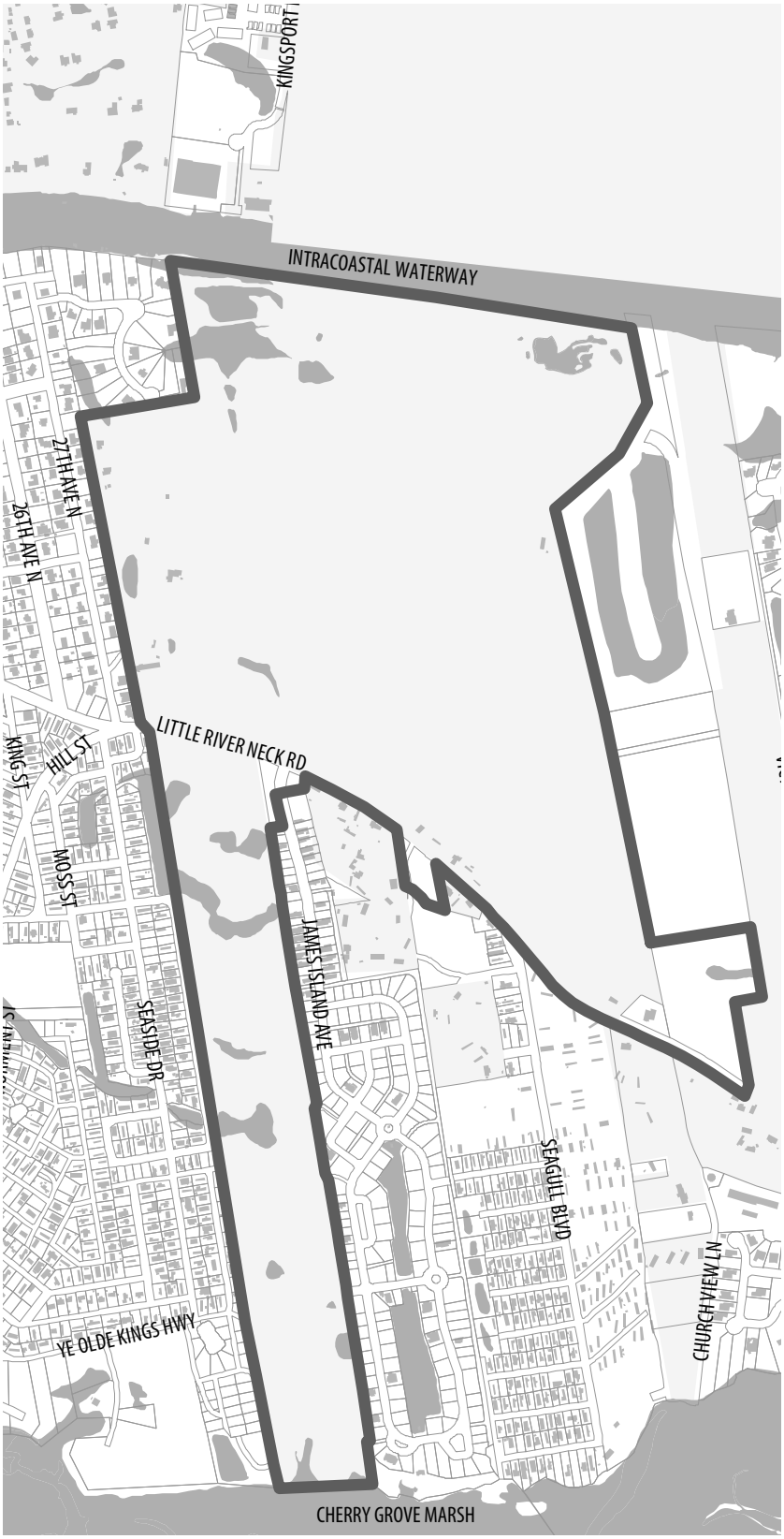
▼ *Existing photo of Sea Mountain Highway southbound, looking toward the beach. A strip mall with ACE Hardware is on the left with curb cuts, overhead power lines, and narrow sidewalk along the right side of the photo exemplifying typical conditions found along the road.*

▲ *Photosimulation Option 1: This option illustrates strategically placed planted medians in the center turn lane with large shade trees. Parking lots facing onto Sea Mountain Highway should also be screened with vegetation where possible.*

▼ *Photosimulation Option 2: This option shows strategically placed planted medians with shade trees, vegetation and shade trees along the east side of the street (where there are no overhead power lines), Palm trees along the west side of the street (under overhead power lines), and a wider sidewalk. The existing four lane road with a center turn lane is proposed to be a two lane road with parallel on-street parking on both sides of Sea Mountain Highway. It also illustrates a high-intensity, activated crosswalk (HAWK) at Nixon Street.*

2284

5. Little River Neck Road Focus Area



Overview

Little River Neck Road is rapidly developing with a variety of residential uses, ranging from mobile home parks to luxury golf resorts with condos. This nearly 300-acre area of undeveloped parcels along a 0.9 mile stretch of Little Rive Neck Road could define the future character of this area of the City.

The focus area is bound by water with the Intracoastal Waterway at the northern end and Cherry Grove Marsh at the southern end; additional water bodies are scattered throughout the remainder of the site. The stretch of road included in the focus area has only two traffic lanes, one in either direction, with no curbs and narrow grass shoulders. There are no signalized intersections or turn lanes. Few properties have direct access to the Little River Neck Road along this stretch; it's mostly accessed through side streets into residential developments.

Existing Conditions

Limited Street Facing Residential

- Various housing options, mostly accessed through side streets

Streetscape

- No curbs and narrow shoulders
- Few turn lanes (none in focus area)
- No sidewalks
- No signaled intersections
- Split rail fence lining street in some sections
- Overhead power lines do not line the street the entire length, sometimes even crossing over the street

Issues and Opportunities

New Development

- Develop activity hubs around existing social centers like the Macedonia AME Church.
- Develop residential to face onto Little River Neck Road
- Create a water-based commercial hub on the Intracoastal Waterway, possibly with docks for boat access

Preservation and Open Space

- Preserve existing wet-lands and ponds to create pockets of open space inside new development
- Create other green open space opportunities throughout new development
- Buffer the Intracoastal Waterway and Cherry Grove Marsh from new development

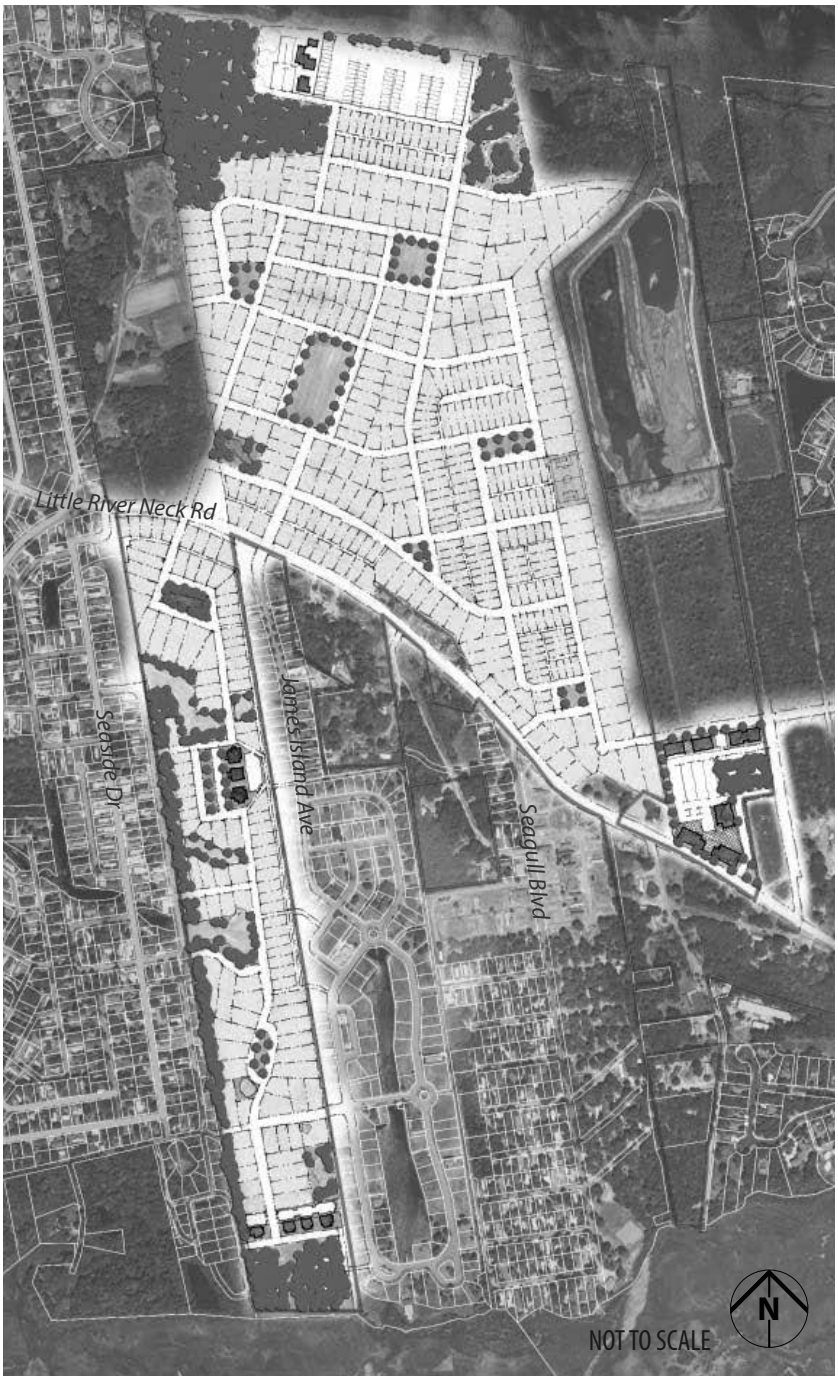
Streetscape

- Add a multi-use path buffered by a planting strip on one side of the street
- Create an area of opportunistic informal plantings on the opposite side of the street
- Create a consistent edge of split rail fence, which adds to the character
- Widen Little River Neck road to three-lane section
- Create dedicated turning lanes or acceleration/deceleration lanes as new development warrants

▲ *New residential construction.*

▲ *View down the street.*

▲ *View of Cherry Grove Marsh.*



LEGEND

- *Single-Family*
- *Multi-Family*
- *Water Bodies*
- *Commercial*
- *Open Space*
- *Preserved Buffer*

Potential Conservation Communities along Little River Neck Road

Green fields and marsh lands along Little River Neck Road provide ample opportunities for development under the new Conservation Community land-use category. The vision plan on the previous page exemplifies a development created for the Conservation Community land-use category, and it is suggested that this land be classified as so if annexed into the city. It shows largely single-family lots with variations in depth and width to accommodate larger estates and more compact homes serviced by alleys. There are also a few strategically placed multi-family units, including those facing the Cherry Grove Marsh. At the other end of the development, facing onto the waterway, the small center shows a Marina Mixed-use development. This introduces a potential commercial and urban residential center typology along the waterway for restaurants, retail, and other neighborhood amenities. Another potential location for these uses is along Little River Neck Road with the introduction of neighborhood-scale commercial to service the long-term residents in the area.

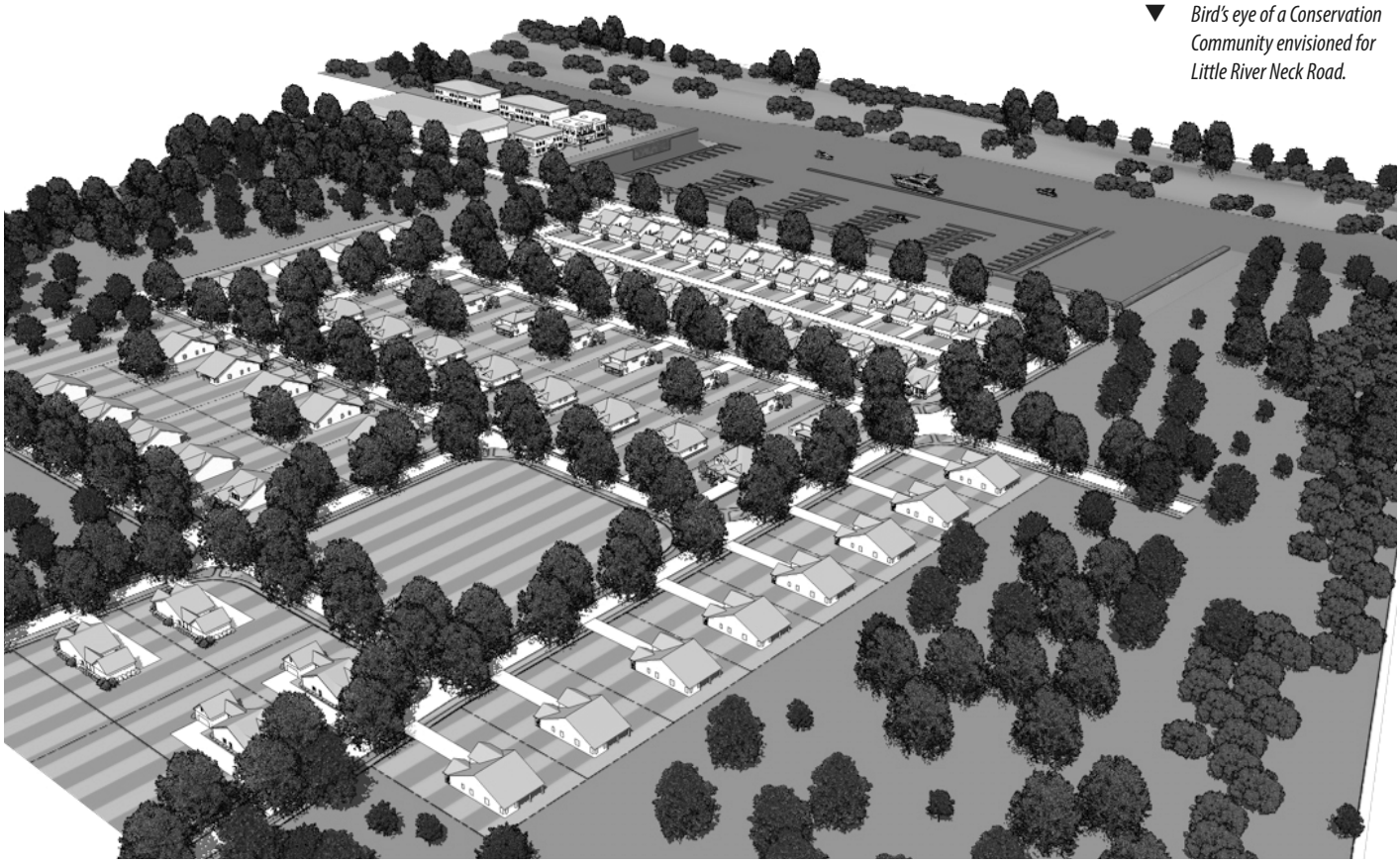
The most notable feature of this development and the Conservation Community land-use category is the open space preservation. Being located next to the waterway and marsh, the land overall is very environmentally sensitive. The existing marshy areas that wind throughout the area would be preserved and buffered. Additional, formal open spaces are also shown to provide functional, communal space for the residents. These include a variety of parks for passive and active recreation, green fields, and large green buffers along the marsh and waterway for meandering paths or enclaves for non-motorized boating.

The street network for this example is laid out like a traditional urban community to promote connectivity within the neighborhood and to the larger surrounding community. This example does not preserve as much open space as may be desirable in this area. However, the key factor to consider when laying out a Conservation Community is the sustainability of compactness. It is more sustainable to create a small network of roads with dense housing that preserves large parcels of undisturbed land than meandering roads with housing dispersed throughout smaller, fragmented parcels of preserved land.

▶ *One of the many informal green spaces preserved throughout the Conservation Community land-use category example.*

◀ *Street view along a proposed street with larger estate homes on the left and compact homes on the right.*

◀ *Patio seating overlooking the waterway in the Marina Mixed-use center.*



▼ *Bird's eye of a Conservation Community envisioned for Little River Neck Road.*

2288

GOALS & STRATEGIES

5.1. Encourage high quality mixed-use districts (neighborhood activity centers) consisting of a mix of residential, commercial, office, civic and common open space land uses supported by alternative modes of transportation.

5.1.1. Neighborhoods are the fundamental unit of development and will be supported by neighborhood or village centers within walking or biking distance.

5.1.2. Encourage mixed-use projects that contain a variety of uses, and provide necessary supporting public and community facilities.

5.1.3. Locate mixed-use centers on likely future transit corridors and include multi-modal facilities.

5.1.4. Direct higher density development towards new and existing village centers as well as along US Highway 17.

5.1.5. Encourage infill development and the redevelopment of aging commercial areas to develop at higher densities and to create mixed-use, walkable centers (Incentivize).

5.1.6. Proactively rezone designated activity centers (commercial) to permit higher densities and require mixed-use.

5.1.7. Ensure architecture, landscape design, and site planning of mixed-use projects will be of the highest quality; emphasize a pedestrian orientation and safe, convenient access between uses.

5.1.8. Ensure that adequate parks and/or other public spaces are incorporated within mixed-use projects and areas to allow for social interaction and community activities.

5.2. Reinforce the original main streets of Cherry Grove, Ocean Drive, Crescent Beach and Windy Hill as the "hearts" of the community.

5.2.1. Strengthen the identity and character of Main Street, Sea Mountain Highway, 17th Avenue South, and 37th Avenue South by preserving the historic character of the community, while allowing for new structures that are architecturally compatible with, and complementary to, the existing urban fabric.

5.3. Encourage pedestrian-scaled, mixed-use development in each focus area.

5.3.1. Provide incentives, such as higher density and flexible parking requirements to attract quality development.

5.3.2. Complete small area plans for each focus area that accommodate future infill and redevelopment with a supportive public realm and mobility network.

5.3.3. Include specific policies for the focus areas in other planning documents.

5.3.4. Improve street design on key corridors in North Myrtle Beach, in particular the Main Streets of the original beaches in order to create a sense of arrival at key gateways to reinforce the city's natural, cultural, and historic characteristics.

5.3.5. Consider the development of a public improvements plan to implement the streetscape and gateway design concepts for Main Street, 37th Avenue South, 17th Avenue South, and Sea Mountain Highway.

5.4. Establish annexation and growth strategies for the City of North Myrtle Beach.

5.4.1. Establish a future growth strategy and identify areas for future annexation.

5.4.2. The city should actively pursue annexations of parcels of land that are currently "donut holes" in order to achieve orderly growth while developing a more cohesive and less fragmented city boundary.

5.4.3 No annexation application shall be recommended by the planning department or the planning comission, or granted by the city council unless a determination has been made that the request is in compliance with all of the following standards related to the annexation:

- A consideration of whether the proposed petition for annexation will have a favorable or unfavorable effect on the city's budget;
- Whether the proposed annexation will have a negative effect on established levels of service established for public facilities and services and indicate how and when city services will be provided;
- Whether the annexation may result in circumstances that are inconsistent with the city's comprehensive plan;
- Whether the boundary of the real property to be annexed is reasonably compact and contiguous to the boundary of the corporate city limits; and
- Whether the petition is consistent with Title 5, Chapter 3 of the *South Carolina Code of Laws*.

5.5. Promote Main Street as an attractive, vibrant, historic, pedestrian-oriented shopping, dining and entertainment district for residents and visitors.

5.5.1. Consider the adoption of design guidelines for Main Street in order to foster a sense of place to attract residents and visitors.

5.5.2. Establish a central "Main Street" character through attention to site and building design, land use mix, housing opportunities, and enhanced streetscape improvements

5.5.3. Establish a main street façade grant program to encourage the reinvestment and redevelopment of existing buildings/structures along the main street corridor.

In This Chapter

Strategic Corridors 138

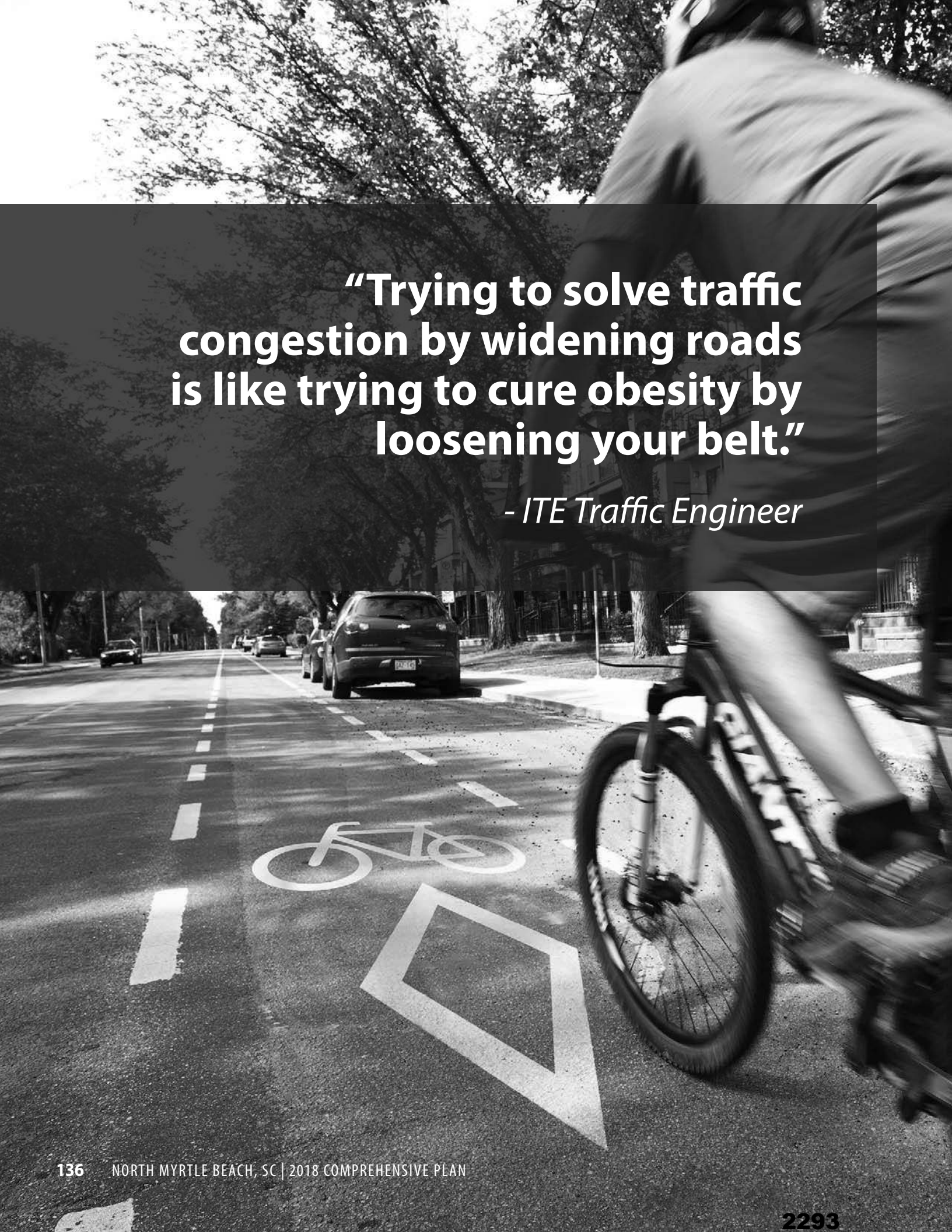
Efficient Access 160

Goals & Strategies 170

6

THE WAY WE MOVE

2292



"Trying to solve traffic congestion by widening roads is like trying to cure obesity by loosening your belt."

- ITE Traffic Engineer

Photo looking northward along Main Street, showing the different streetscape elements after upgrades.

In the early days, coming to the beach meant crossing the Waccamaw River and swamp, occasionally requiring a local farmer's team of horses to pull the car across after a heavy rain, and traveling on King's Highway into North Myrtle Beach. Few houses existed at the beach then, and camping and driving on the beach was typical. By 1954, there were only 250 year-round homes between the North Carolina state line and Briarcliffe. It was rare to pass a car on the road you didn't recognize or see a face you didn't know.

Today, over 40,000 vehicles use US Highway 17 each day on average; this volume makes navigation difficult for residents and tourists alike. Similarly, finding a place to park at most beach access points can be equally trying. Concerns remain that large-scale resorts and the continuing development of communities west of the waterway will cause the beaches to become too crowded to enjoy.

US Highway 17, Ocean Boulevard, Sea Mountain Highway, and Main Street are more than just transportation routes; they serve parallel roles of accommodation and retail, destination, and attraction. Maintaining and building connections throughout the growing community, whether through additional streets, new services, or pedestrian access has become the focus of the city's transportation planning. As the city grows, the need for new mobility capacity will equally increase; how these new facilities are built and determining who pays for them are important considerations of the comprehensive plan.

In 2007, the South Carolina General Assembly passed the Priority Investment Act. Pursuant to S.C. Code § 6-29-510, this act requires South Carolina counties and municipalities to provide more specific information regarding housing, priority investment, and transportation within mandated comprehensive plans. In compliance with this new mandate, the new Transportation Element is made part of the City of North Myrtle Beach's Comprehensive Plan. This element analyzes the city's transportation facilities, including major road improvements, new road construction, transit projects, and pedestrian and bicycle projects. The Transportation Element makes a connection to the current land use element, in researching how transportation and land use interact and can better interact in the future.

STRATEGIC CORRIDORS

Main Street

Existing Conditions

Main Street is a city-owned roadway that begins at the intersection of US Highway 17 and continues south to Ocean Boulevard. Main Street was explored in depth during the *Main Street: Transformed* effort in 2010. As noted during that study, Main Street has two contexts described as the Upper (US Highway 17 to Cedar Avenue) and the Lower (Cedar Avenue to Ocean Boulevard). The lower context underwent streetscape improvements in 1996, and those improvements added great value to the character of Main Street. The upper context is part of an on-street, signed, and designated bicycle route from Ye Olde Kings Highway to Cedar Avenue. The entire street can generally be described as a five lane divided section with varying numbers of turn lanes found at various intersections. Median plantings are also characteristic of Main Street.

▲ *Character imagery of existing conditions*

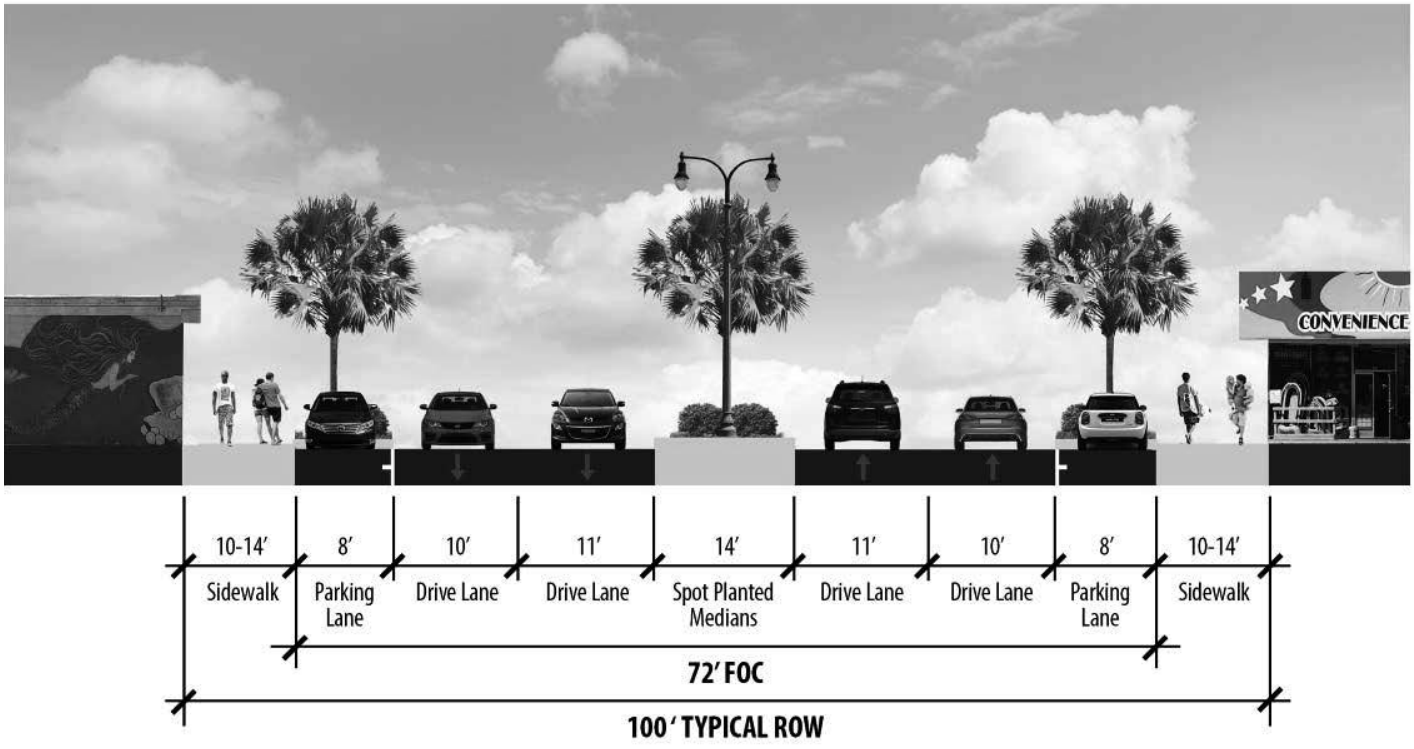
Proposed Improvements

The proposed section examines the area of Main Street from Cedar Avenue to Ocean Boulevard. The average daily traffic counts provided by SCDOT show that Main Street is carrying approximately 12,600 vehicles per day. This threshold can easily be carried utilizing a three lane divided section, that is, two lanes with a center median.

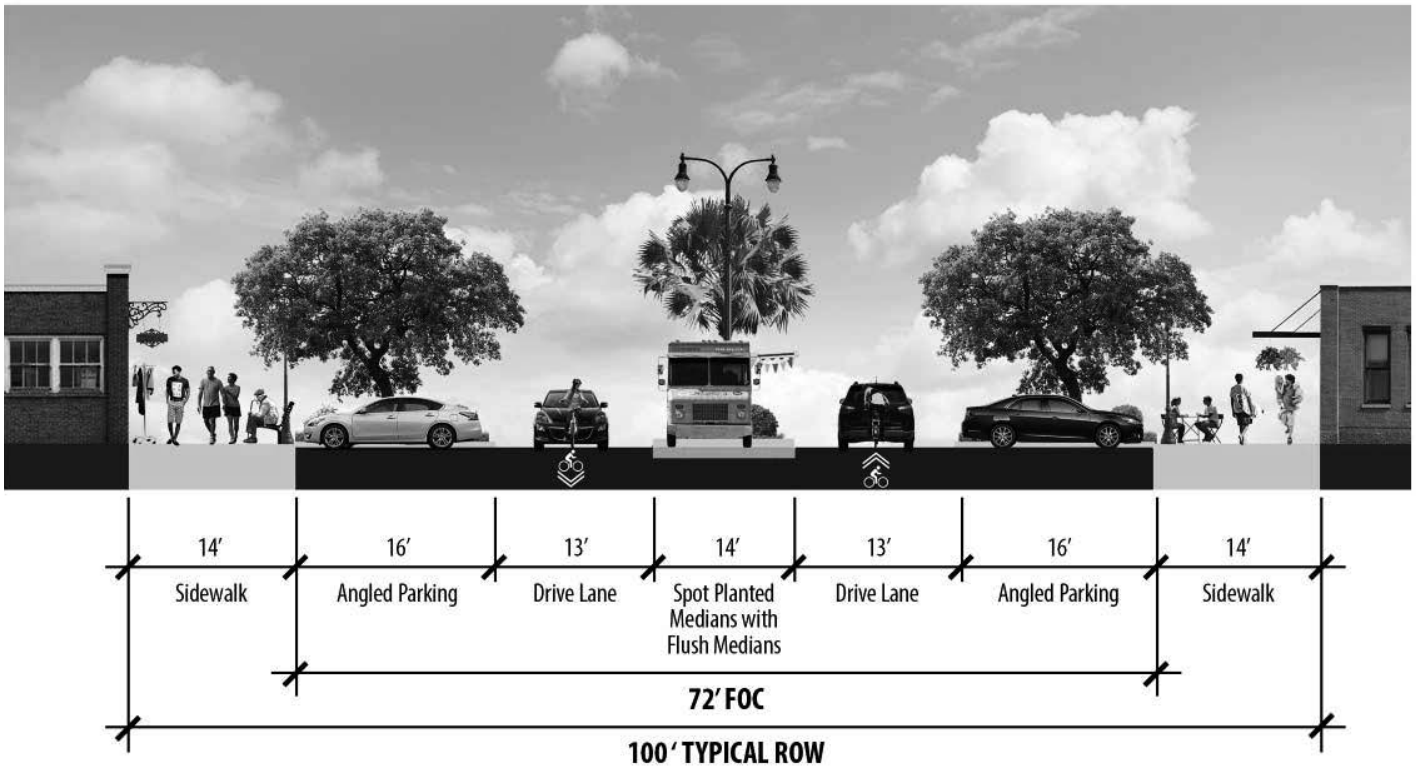
The proposed street retrofit restripes one travel lane in each direction with angled parking. The additional width is given back to the travel lanes, so that a bicycle "sharrow" marking can be added to the center of each lane. A sharrow marking designates a lane as shared by both bicycles and automobiles. The bulb-out islands are larger in size due to the angled parking and to accommodate larger shade trees. The median is often used as vendor space during city festivals and as truck delivery access for adjacent merchants; therefore, the use of flush medians with paint or paver accents is recommended. As other median improvements are implemented, electrical service should be added to the space. The sidewalk in this urban section of Main Street should be a minimum of 14' wide to accommodate outdoor dining.

▲ *Character imagery of existing conditions*

Note: This plan encourages the development of the proposed Main Street Facade Improvement Program, the Main Street Property Improvement Award Program, and the Main Street Design Overlay District as outlined in the Main Street: Transformed *document created in 2010.*



▲ *Existing Section Looking North: Main Street*



▲ *Proposed Section Looking North: Main Street*

US Highway 17

US Highway 17 is the principal arterial roadway for the city, the service provider for visitors, and the economic locus for retail, amusements, and restaurants. These uses are often in conflict as local and through traffic mingle with visitors and service vehicles. The mix can lead to a chaotic stop and go traffic pattern that defies traditional fixes. However, by implementing access management, much of the confusion can be remedied. Strategies that address land use, streetscape design, and consistent visual appeal should be developed to make travel along US Highway 17 a better experience for all users.

US Highway 17 Corridor Study

In 2005, the city completed a two-year transportation study of the US Highway 17 corridor to address traffic capacity needs, access issues, aesthetics, potential alternative modes of transportation and geometric design considerations. The study's goals were multiple:

- Develop a transportation plan that balances local access needs with through- travel needs along the corridor
- Enhance the use of alternative travel modes, including transit, pedestrian, and bicycle
- Incorporate strategies that encourage a reduction in vehicular trips
- Implement programs and projects that are context sensitive and aesthetically pleasing

US Highway 17 Corridor Design Plan

The US Highway 17 Design Plan (Design Plan) was initiated from recommendations that were developed as part of the US Highway 17 Corridor Study. Those recommendations provided a foundation for the Design Plan. The purpose of the Design Plan was to redefine US Highway 17's identity and to reinforce the theme of a resort tourism area through pedestrian mobility and safety, landscape and visual improvements, wayfinding and signage, and major intersection improvements. The Design Plan could be used as a blueprint for improvements in the public right-of-way. The city continues to implement these goals; a wayfinding and signage master plan has been introduced and major intersection improvements are being engineered.

Reducing Trip Generation through Land Use & Urban Form

There is great potential for redevelopment along US Highway 17. Most of the redevelopment potential comes from acreage located between the waterway and the highway. Three golf courses in Crescent Beach— Possum Trot, Azalea Sands, and Beachwood—contain approximately 850 acres of redevelopment potential that would require primary access to US Highway 17. These golf courses are currently under Horry County jurisdiction; however, if annexed, staff anticipates the property would be rezoned as a planned development district.

Expanding Roadway Capacity

Although there are not many areas where rights-of-way can be expanded without land acquisition, the northern end of US Highway 17 is one such area. The right-of-way width varies up to 600 feet near the Sea Mountain Highway interchange. Installing the traffic light at Gator Hole Plaza near 8th Avenue North in 2002 caused the traffic to back up in the southbound lane, and the northbound merge after the light caused additional congestion. The highway was widened by one additional lane in both the northbound and southbound directions to alleviate this congestion; this widening was completed in 2011.

Another way to increase capacity on US Highway 17 is to use reverse frontage and rear access along parallel streets. This is possible in the Windy Hill section along Poinsett Drive and in Crescent Beach along Madison Avenue between 27th Avenue South and 14th Avenue South. The city began implementing this program by constructing Elm Avenue between 6th Avenue South and 2nd Avenue South as a way to allow local traffic to navigate those blocks without having to use US Highway 17.

To create additional capacity on US Highway 17, cross-access between adjacent retail/commercial and office uses is now required as part of the Land Development Regulations. Cross-access describes a service drive connecting two or more contiguous sites or parcels that allows motorists and/or pedestrians the ability to access the adjacent site without re-entering the public street system. Well-implemented cross-access improves traffic flow and reduces traffic conflicts between motorists on the main street and motorists entering and leaving driveways.

As development occurs west of US Highway 17, similar opportunities should be sought to provide parallel access to US Highway 17. Areas where this is possible include 2nd Avenue North to 8th Avenue North, from Outrigger Road to Hilton Road, and a continuous road from Cenith Street to Windy Hill Extension should be built to serve the redevelopment of the Azalea Sands and Beachwood golf courses, when it occurs.

Another method of alleviating traffic may be to increase signage to the north of the city so that through-traffic is aware of the SC Highway 31 (Carolina Bays Parkway) alternative.

▲ *The intersection at Gator Hole Plaza*

▲ *An example of cross-access between two commercial properties*

Aesthetics & Visual Clutter

Currently, the predominant land use along US Highway 17 is tourist-oriented businesses: Restaurants, beachwear, golf, furniture stores, banks, and grocery stores. As noted in the economic element, US Highway 17 provides the majority of business licensing revenues and has the highest gross receipts in the city. To remain competitive within the larger Grand Strand market, substantial improvement in the quality of businesses as well as the appearance of US Highway 17 must be made.

Opportunities to develop guidelines and standards along US Highway 17 should be investigated; these design recommendations could address the following elements:

- Architectural and material construction standards
- Massing and building orientation standards
- Increased landscaping
- Reduction in number and types of signage allowed
- Improved standards for site lighting
- Requirements for establishing safer pedestrian facilities and street trees

Main Street Connector

Connecting Main Street to the Carolina Bays Parkway (SC Highway 31) has provided some relief to congestion on US Highway 17 north of its intersection with the Robert Edge Parkway. This additional access across the waterway was a necessary component in maintaining the city's connectivity to the region and provides a much needed hurricane evacuation route. The Main Street Connector to the Carolina Bays Parkway was completed and open for traffic in the Fall of 2009. A sidewalk was incorporated into the bridge, allowing foot access to points west of the waterway. However, the US Highway 17 Corridor Study found that given the background growth, it will provide only temporary congestion relief. A second connection in the vicinity of the intersection of US Highway 17 and 17th - 21st Avenue South will be needed by 2025.

▲ *Visual clutter along US Highway 17 with multiple sign types, overhead power lines, and inconsistent landscaping*

▲ *The main street connector at Carolina Bays Parkway (SC Highway 31)*

Ocean Boulevard

Ocean Boulevard is an important north-south route along the oceanfront in the city; it serves as a principal transportation route along the beach – the central place of attraction and recreation and the core of the tourism economy. Ocean Boulevard is more than a street; it is a destination for the millions of tourists who visit annually. The streetscape is important on every level, and design of the right-of-way, adjacent properties, land use, and transportation contributes to the overall urban form and user experience.

Street Design

Although Ocean Boulevard is a state highway, ranging from fifty feet to one hundred feet in width, traffic volumes are low even during peak season. In 1999, July 4th weekend traffic volumes ranged from 9,162 to 14,510 vehicles per day. By 2002, the year-round trips had risen to over 12,000 average annual daily trips. In part, this low volume is due to the lack of connectivity to Atlantic Beach and destinations south. Tourist inexperience with the city street system is also a possible factor in keeping volumes low; the section from Cherry Grove to Crescent Beach is not heavily used as an alternative even when US Highway 17 is heavily congested. The low volume of vehicular traffic on Ocean Boulevard provides a safer experience for pedestrians going to and from the beach.

Because Ocean Boulevard originally spanned part of four separate towns, its built cross-section varies greatly from north to south. The number of street ends available for beach parking also varies. Most of Ocean Boulevard has been widened to three lanes or more. There are sidewalks on at least one side of the street throughout its length. Each section of the town has at least one major thoroughfare that connects to US Highway 17 and creates at least a small commercial area near at Ocean Boulevard.

Three sections of the Boulevard have been renovated in the past twenty years: Cherry Grove, Main Street area in Ocean Drive, and Windy Hill. In 1999, the SCDOT completed the widening of Ocean Boulevard to two lanes with a center turn lane and new sidewalks from Sea Mountain Highway to 54th Avenue North. Another federally funded project widening Ocean Boulevard in Windy Hill was completed in 2000. Streetscape improvements such as lighting, sidewalks and landscaped medians were implemented as part of the Windy Hill widening. The Main Street widening improved the area on Ocean Boulevard between 2nd Avenue North and 2nd Avenue South with new sidewalks, paving and lighting.

▲ *Streetscape improvements to Ocean Blvd*

▲ *Improved crosswalks conditions on Ocean Blvd*

Atlantic Beach

At 28th Avenue South, Ocean Boulevard stops. A strip of land running from US Highway 17 to the beach was platted in the 1950s to prevent street connections to Atlantic Beach. The design of Baywatch Resort at the corner of 28th Avenue South and Ocean Boulevard could allow for the continuance of Ocean Boulevard through the property by the South Carolina Department of Transportation. Both the reserve strip and the area in Baywatch would have to be purchased or condemned by the state in order to extend Ocean Boulevard and connect to Atlantic Beach.

Ocean Boulevard may someday extend through Atlantic Beach. The Grand Strand Area Transportation Study (GSATS) models the extension of Ocean Boulevard through Atlantic Beach for the 2035 Transportation Improvement Plan update. Atlantic Beach has another town road, First Avenue, which might be more suitable for extension of Ocean Boulevard. Again, private property would need to be acquired to make that connection, including the reserve strip previously mentioned.

▲ *Character imagery showing where Ocean Blvd stops, looking in to Atlantic Beach.*

2301

Building Layout and Design

Properties along Ocean Boulevard are divided into first and second row as a way of describing location. "First row" is used to denote the first row of structures on the oceanfront. Subsequent rows are referred to by the block location relative to the ocean.

First row development must be designed in accordance with state regulatory requirements for flooding and dune protection. The oceanfront is subject to a wave velocity zone in addition to a flood elevation that further constrains building design. Permanent structures in this zone require additional flood proofing and cannot have habitable floor area at the street level. However, parking is permitted. This has led to building design with parking on the street creating a first floor void that allows views to the beach and ocean on the street level.

There is also a baseline for development, known as the 40-year retreat line, established by the state Office of Coastal Resource Management to re-establish the dunes. The baseline prohibits development seaward of the retreat line. This area of beach was enhanced during beach re-nourishment between 1989, 1994, and again in 2009. The area seaward of platted lots and mean high water defines the public beach. Most lots along the first row were originally platted for single-family houses. The lots that still remain today as they were originally developed consist of cottages set back from the road with side yard spacing that allows views of the dunes and beach from the street. Rezoning to allow higher densities on the oceanfront brought redevelopment that combined multiple lots to create large buildings. Setbacks were reduced, allowing buildings to be placed closer to the road and each other. New development using these revised setbacks created a closed-in effect along Ocean Boulevard.

Revised zoning requirements permitting off-site parking structures on the second row helped frame the streetscape with structures, but these uses do not support pedestrian mobility. Lack of regulation of dumpsters allowed placement of the dumpsters and solid wall enclosures in the side yard setback and eliminated pedestrian views of the ocean between buildings from the street. Mid- and high-rise development along Ocean Boulevard has been restricted by the presence of public walkways and beach accesses; these parcels restrict parcel recombination along the oceanfront.

▲ *Existing Conditions: Crescent Beach*

▲ *Existing Conditions: Ocean Drive*

▲ *Existing Conditions: Cherry Grove*

▲ *Existing Conditions: Windy Hill*

▲ *Existing Conditions: Windy Hill*

Sea Mountain Highway

Understanding the Context

The complexion of Sea Mountain Highway (State Highway 9) varies greatly along its length. The plan investigates these character areas beginning at US Highway 17 to the north and ending at Ocean Boulevard to the south. The four different contexts explored in this chapter include: Coastal Scenic, Commercial Thoroughfare, Marsh View, and Urban Core.

1. Waterway/Marina

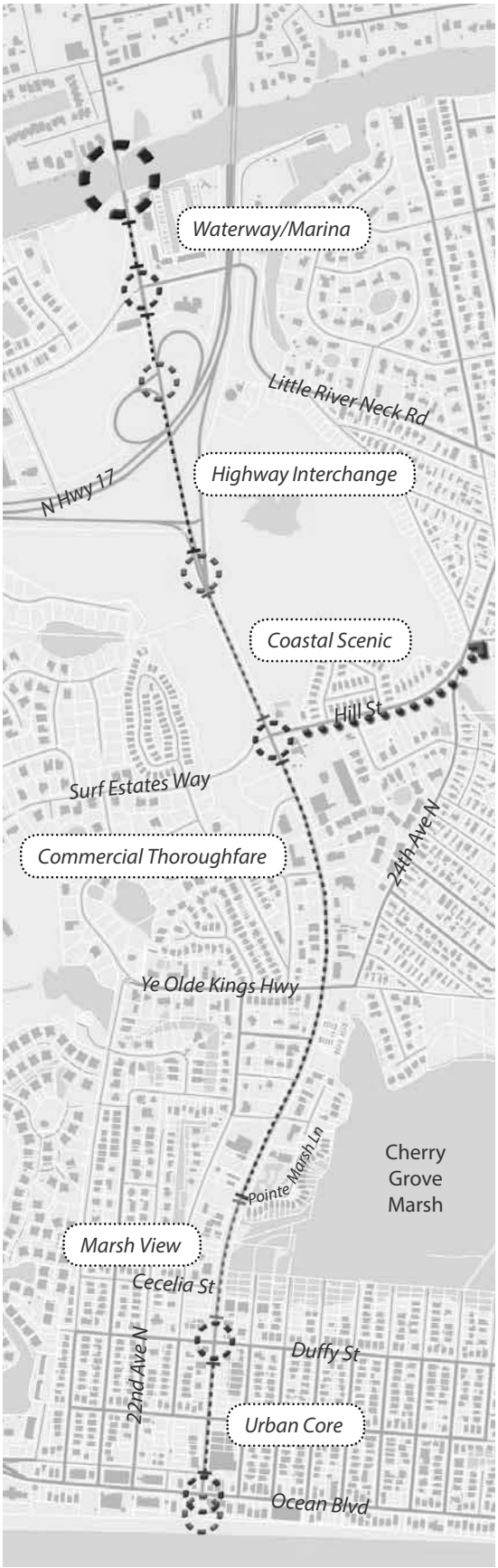
2. Highway Interchange

3. Coastal Scenic

4. Commercial Thoroughfare

5. Marsh View

6. Urban Core



Sea Mountain Highway: Character Zones & Proposed Gateway Improvements

1. Waterway/Marina (Swing Bridge to Interchange)

- Add a pull-off area for pictures at Welcome to NMB Sign
- Introduce interpretive signage explaining the history of the swing bridge
- Improve bicycle/pedestrian facilities and safety

2. Highway Interchange (@ Highway 17)

- Increase plantings within Sea Mountain Highway ramp loop and at the top of ramp across the street
- Improve bicycle/pedestrian facilities and safety

3. Coastal Scenic (Interchange to Hill Street)*

- Add entry icon to northern end of median planting
- Introduce public boardwalk in wetland areas on east side of roadway
- Improve bicycle/pedestrian facilities and safety
- Prune and maintain overgrown vegetation
- Replace cobra lights in median with updated fixtures
- Add pedestrian lighting on sides of roadway

4. Commercial Thoroughfare (Hill Street to Pointe Marsh Lane)*

- Implement an access management plan
- Implement spot median plantings
- Improve bicycle/pedestrian facilities and safety
- Add pedestrian lighting on sides of roadway

5. Marsh View (Pointe Marsh Lane to Cecelia Street)*

- Introduce public boardwalk with marsh overlook
- Implement spot median plantings
- Improve bicycle/pedestrian facilities and safety
- Add pedestrian lighting on sides of roadway

6. Urban Core (Cecelia Street to Ocean Blvd)*

- Reduce travel lanes and add on-street parking
- Implement spot median plantings
- Implement an access management plan
- Improve bicycle/pedestrian facilities and safety
- Add pedestrian lighting on sides of roadway

LEGEND

High Quality Intersection

Gateway Improvements

Existing Multi-Use Path

***Street Section Provided**

Coastal Scenic

Existing Conditions

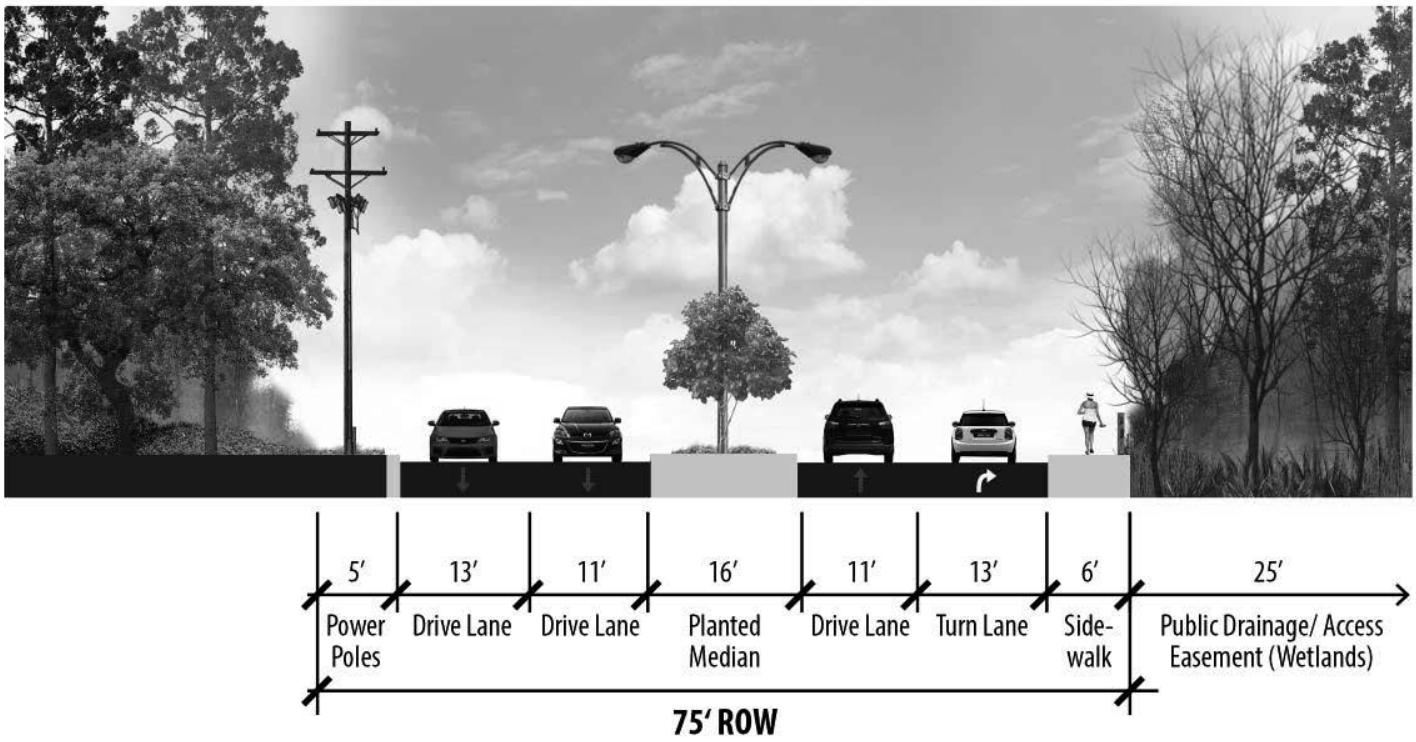
Beginning at the Highway 17 ramp and ending at the Hill Street intersection, there is an existing planted median with shrubs and trees. A power easement with large poles runs along the western side of the roadway. A narrow sidewalk runs along the eastern edge and is bordered by a wooden barrier to protect pedestrians from the adjacent wetland area.

Proposed Improvements

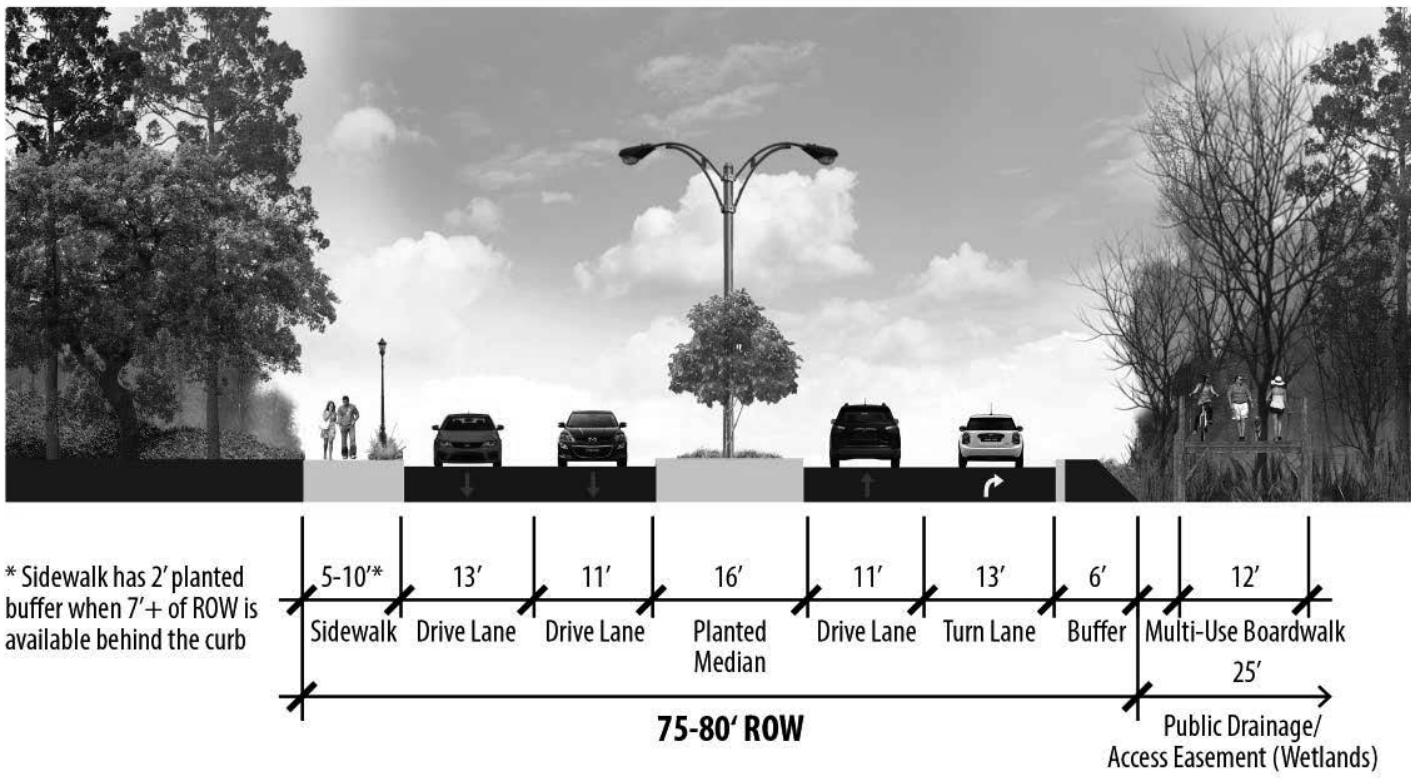
The proposed section illustrates burying the power poles (currently planned project) and building an 8' sidewalk with pedestrian-scaled lighting provided in a 2' verge area that can be planted with dwarf ornamental grasses. This would require the acquisition of an additional 5' of right-of-way on the western edge. The existing sidewalk on the east side would be converted into a buffer area, and a 12' multi-use boardwalk would be constructed within the 25' public drainage easement adjacent to the right-of-way. Every effort to maintain existing mature trees in this area is recommended. The plantings within the median need to be simplified with any overgrown shrubbery removed and replaced with ornamental grasses.

▲ *Character Imagery of Existing Conditions*

2305



▲ *Existing Section Looking North: Sea Mountain Highway-Coastal Scenic*



▲ *Proposed Section Looking North: Sea Mountain Highway-Coastal Scenic*

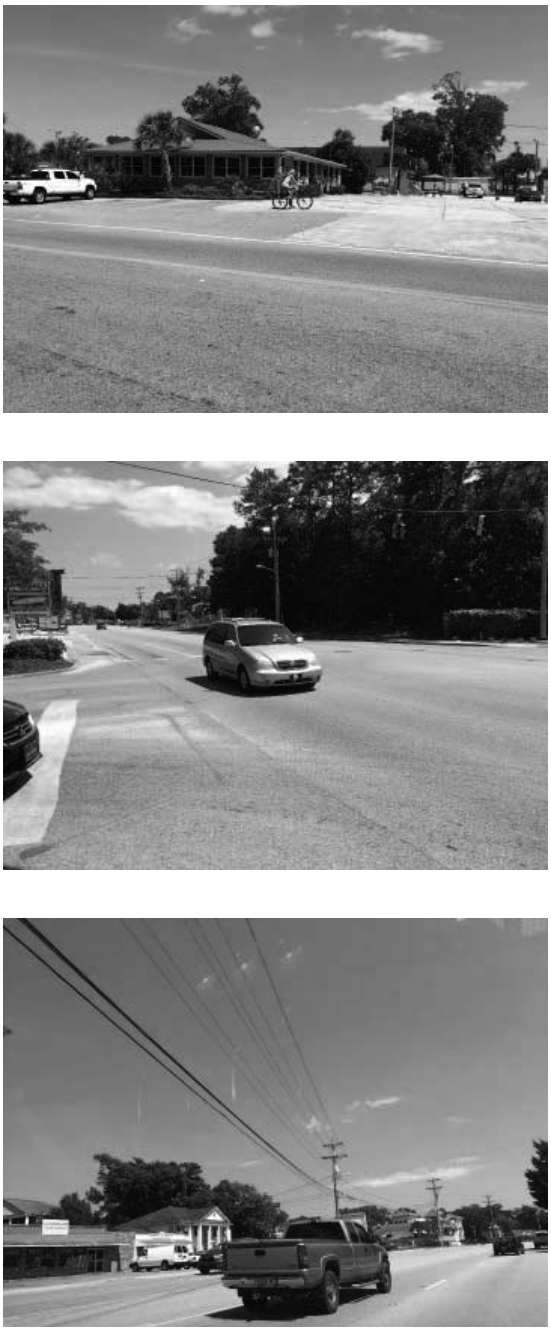
Commercial Thoroughfare

Existing Conditions

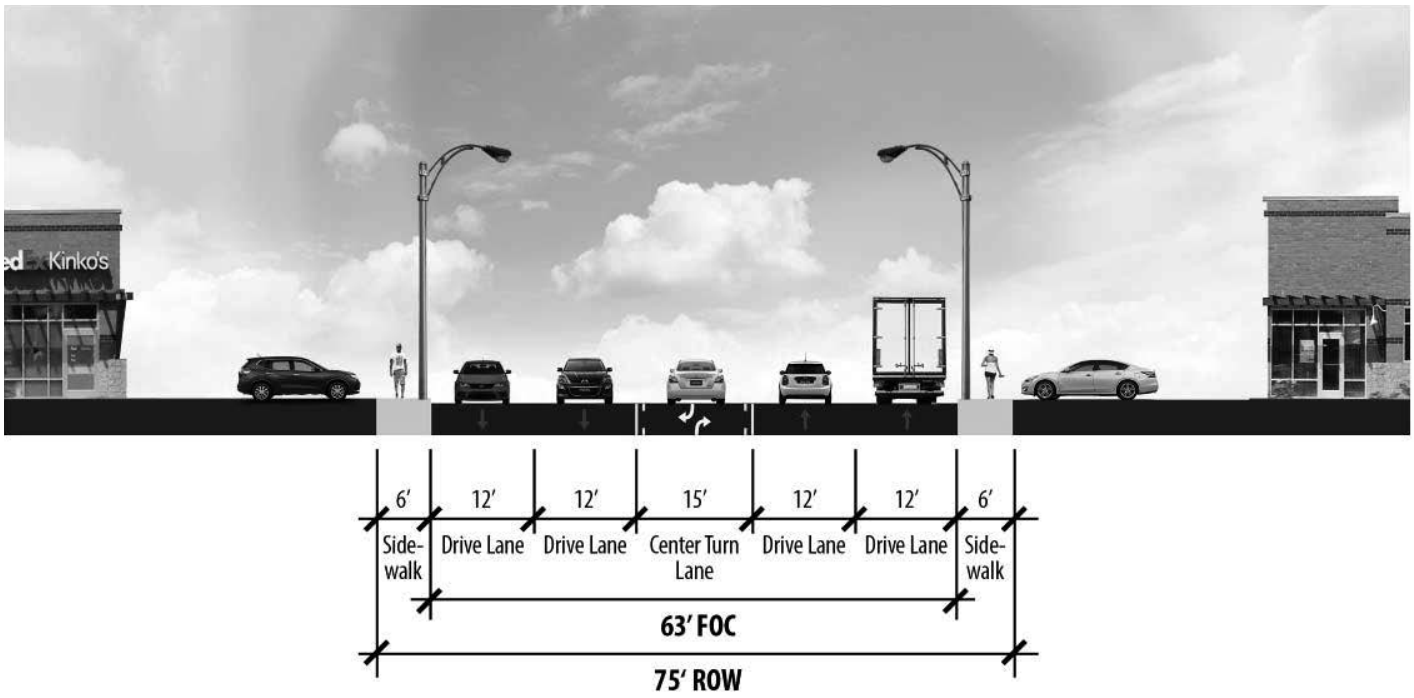
From Hill Street to Pointe Marsh Lane, a typical five lane divided section is currently in place. Narrow sidewalks are found on the back side of the curb traveling in both directions. Street level lighting is provided for this section of roadway.

Proposed Improvements

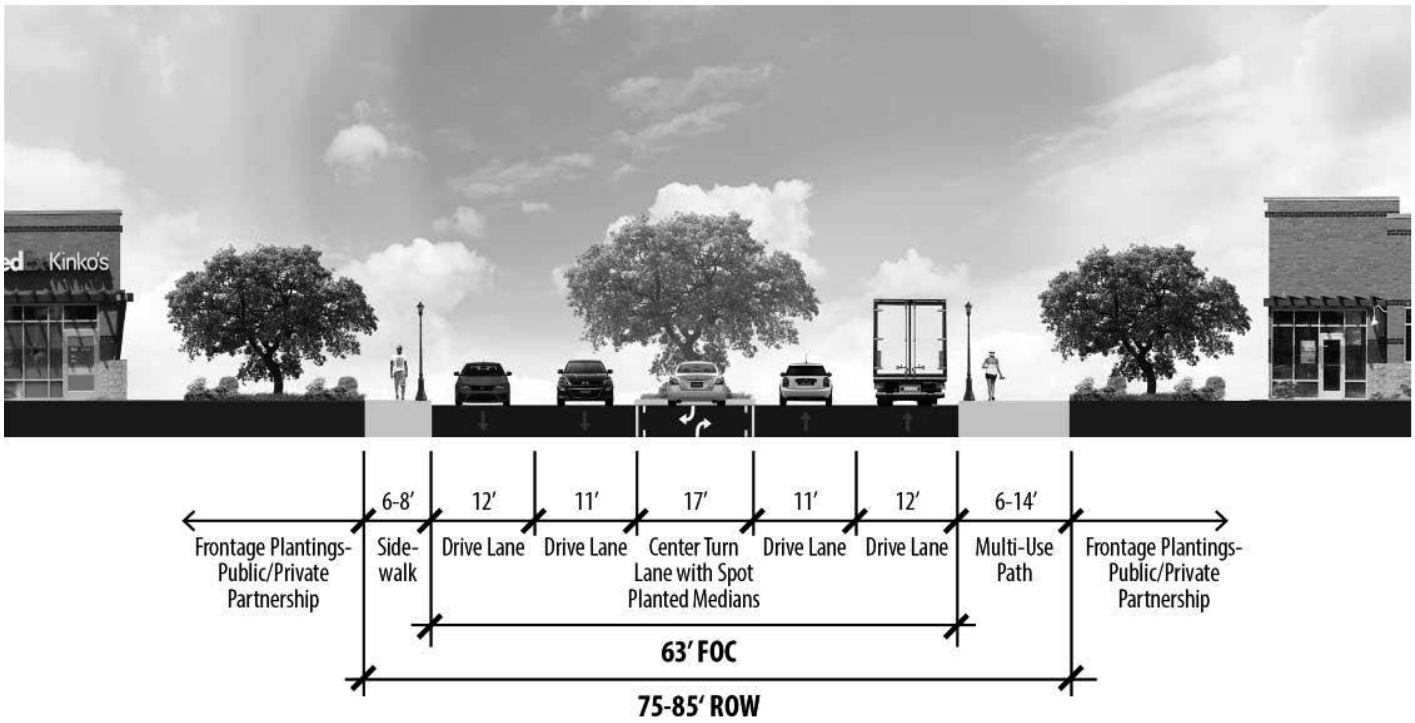
The proposed section illustrates utilizing the existing median space for spot planting opportunities for beautification and to aid in controlling access along the corridor. Street level lighting is replaced by pedestrian scale fixtures; however, taller fixtures could be placed in the planted medians as well. The sidewalks are widened to 8' on the west side and a 14' multi-use path on the east side. The section also depicts more robust plantings outside of the right-of-way as opposed to parked cars along the frontage area. A public-private partnership between the city and the property owners should be established to help execute this initiative and provide street trees in this context.



▲ *Character Imagery of Existing Conditions*



▲ *Existing Section Looking North: Sea Mountain Highway-Commercial Thoroughfare*



▲ *Proposed Section Looking North: Sea Mountain Highway-Commercial Thoroughfare*

2308

Marsh View

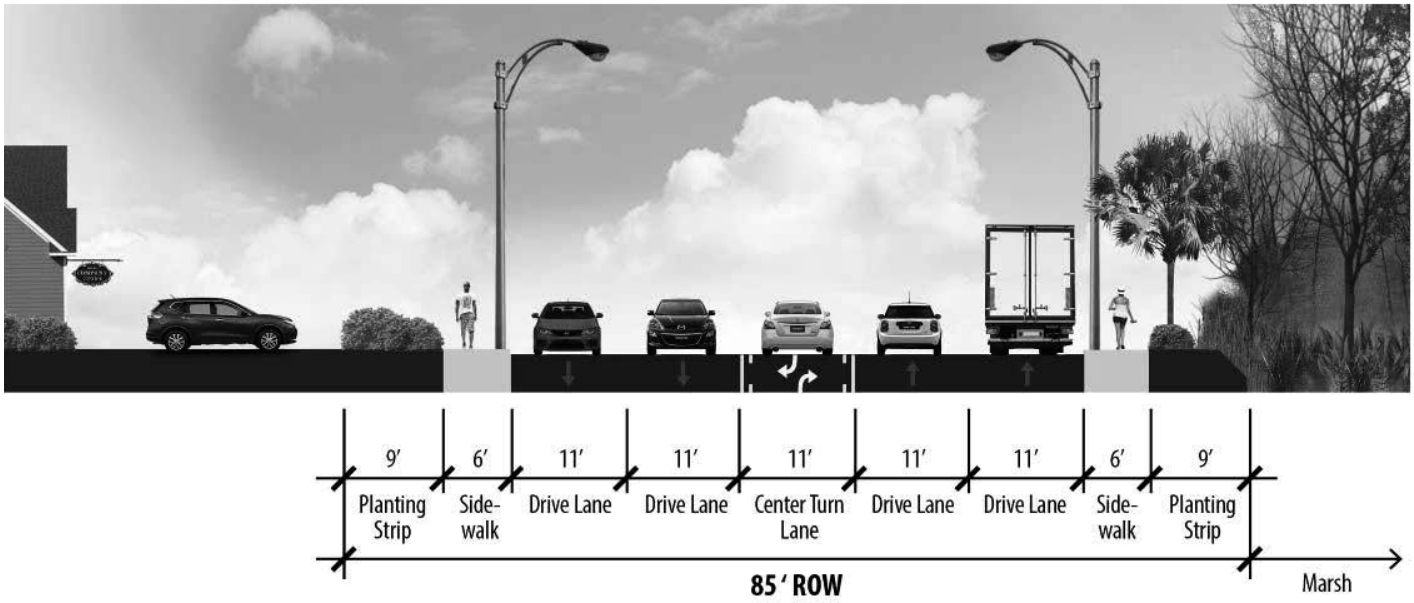
Existing Conditions

From Pointe Marsh Lane to Cecelia Avenue, a typical five lane divided roadway section is currently in place; however, the lanes are more narrow than those to the north. Narrow sidewalks are found on the back side of the curb traveling in both directions. Street level lighting is provided for this section of roadway. A beautiful view of the marsh is visible along this portion of Sea Mountain Highway.

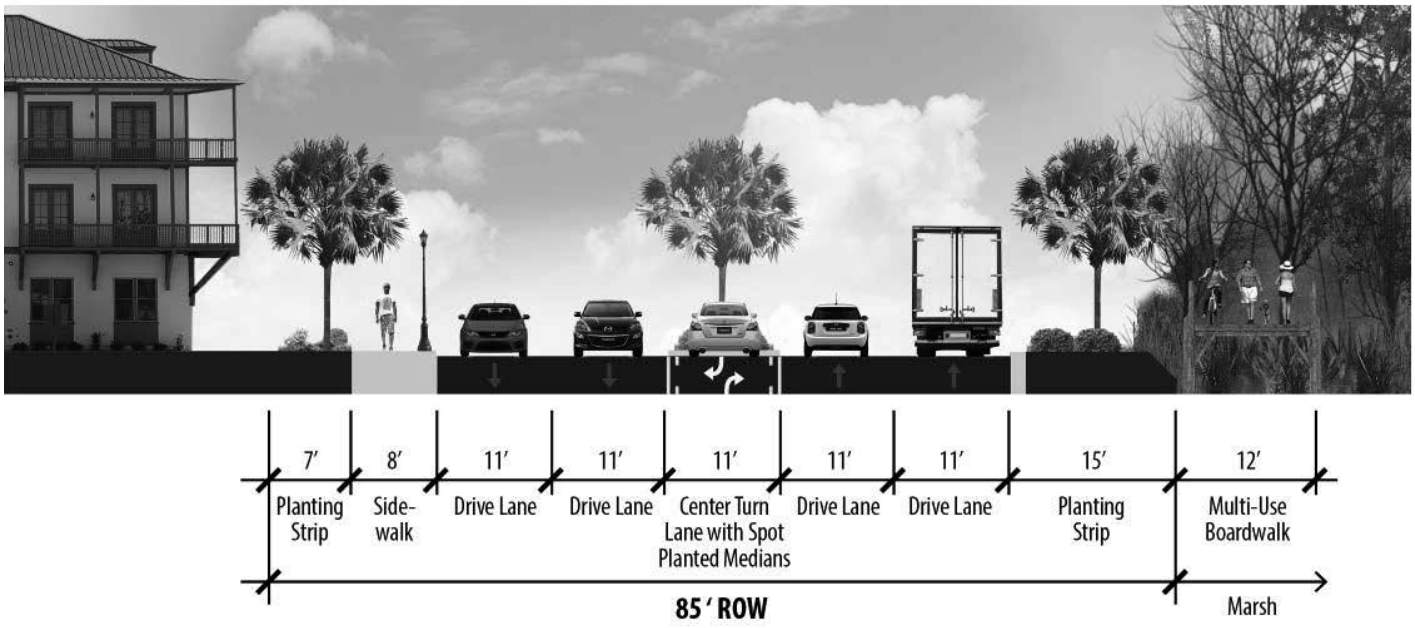
Proposed Improvements

The proposed section utilizes the existing median space for spot planting opportunities for beautification and to aid in controlling access along the corridor. Street level lighting is replaced by pedestrian scale fixtures; however, taller fixtures could be placed in the planted medians as well. The planting strip on the west side is enhanced with trees where possible. The sidewalk is widened to 8' on the west side, and the sidewalk on the east side is replaced with a 15' planted buffer. A 12' multi-use boardwalk is constructed alongside the marsh to provide pedestrians and cyclists with a protected facility in this area as part of the corridor.

▲ *Character Imagery of Existing Conditions*



▲ *Existing Section Looking North: Sea Mountain Highway-Marsh View*



▲ *Proposed Section Looking North: Sea Mountain Highway-Marsh View*

2310

Urban Core

Existing Conditions

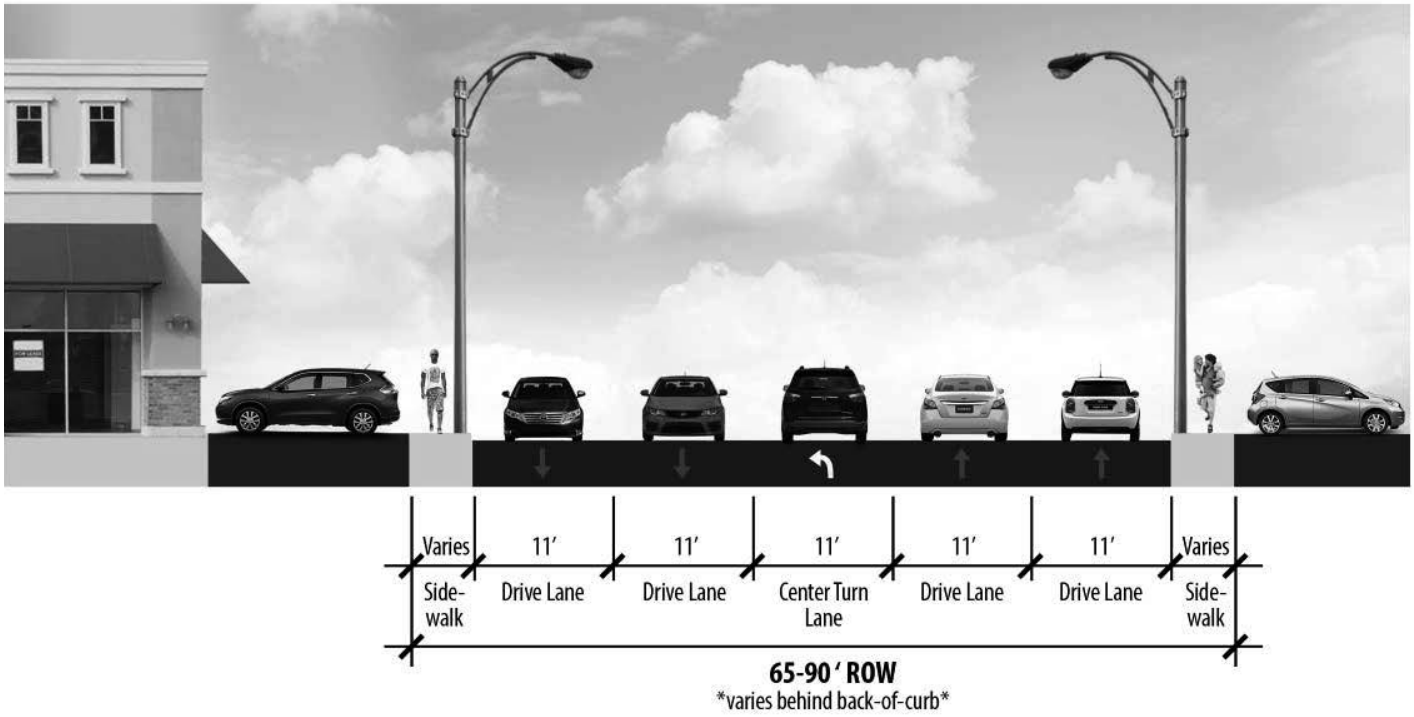
From Cecelia Avenue to Ocean Boulevard, the context of Sea Mountain Highway changes dramatically. The right-of-way varies greatly along this stretch from a 90' width at the northern end to a 65' width at the southern end. The roadway is characterized by a five lane roadway section of narrow 11' travel lanes. Street level lighting is currently provided, and the sidewalks vary in width on both the east and west sides of the highway.

Proposed Improvements

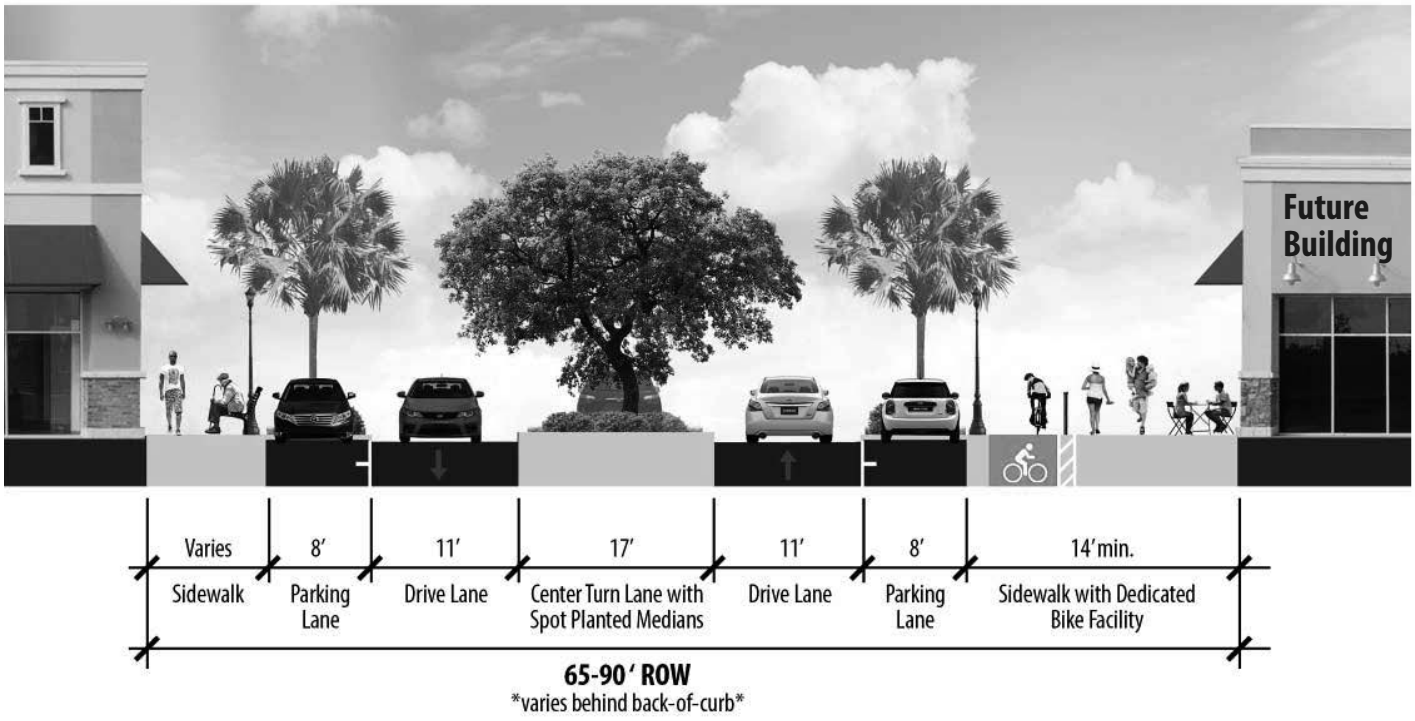
The proposed section utilizes the existing median space for spot planting opportunities for beautification and to aid in controlling access along the corridor. Street level lighting is replaced by pedestrian scale fixtures; however, taller fixtures could be placed in the planted medians. The preferred width on the sidewalks in this area would be 14' to accommodate outdoor dining as needed. One travel lane in each direction is replaced with on-street parallel parking with spot bulb-out plantings for street trees. Bicycle facilities in this area will need to cross the street at Nixon (as illustrated in the photosimulation in Chapter 5: The Way We Grow).

▲ *Character imagery of existing conditions*

Note: Per SCDOT's request, the right turn lane will remain at the intersection with Ocean Boulevard beginning at the Spring Street intersection. The west side on-street parking will go away along this block. However, this plan recommends removing that free right as it poses a high risk pedestrian hazard at Ocean Boulevard. Moving cars during the busy peak season is important, but this plan advocates to hold the pedestrians and bicyclists safety higher than the vehicles. The plan proposes to extend the curb along that one block to increase the width of the sidewalk for both pedestrians and cyclists.

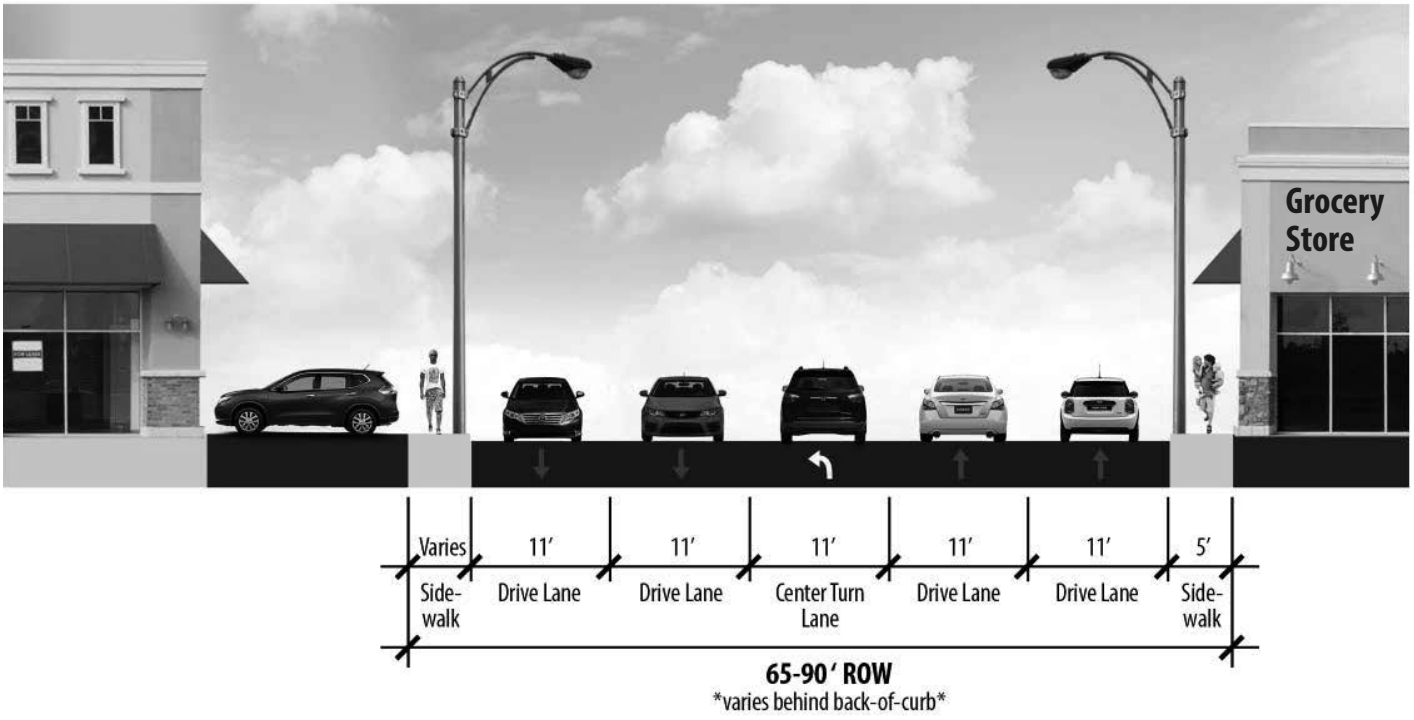


▲ *Existing Section Looking North: Sea Mountain Highway-Urban Core (north of Nixon Street)*

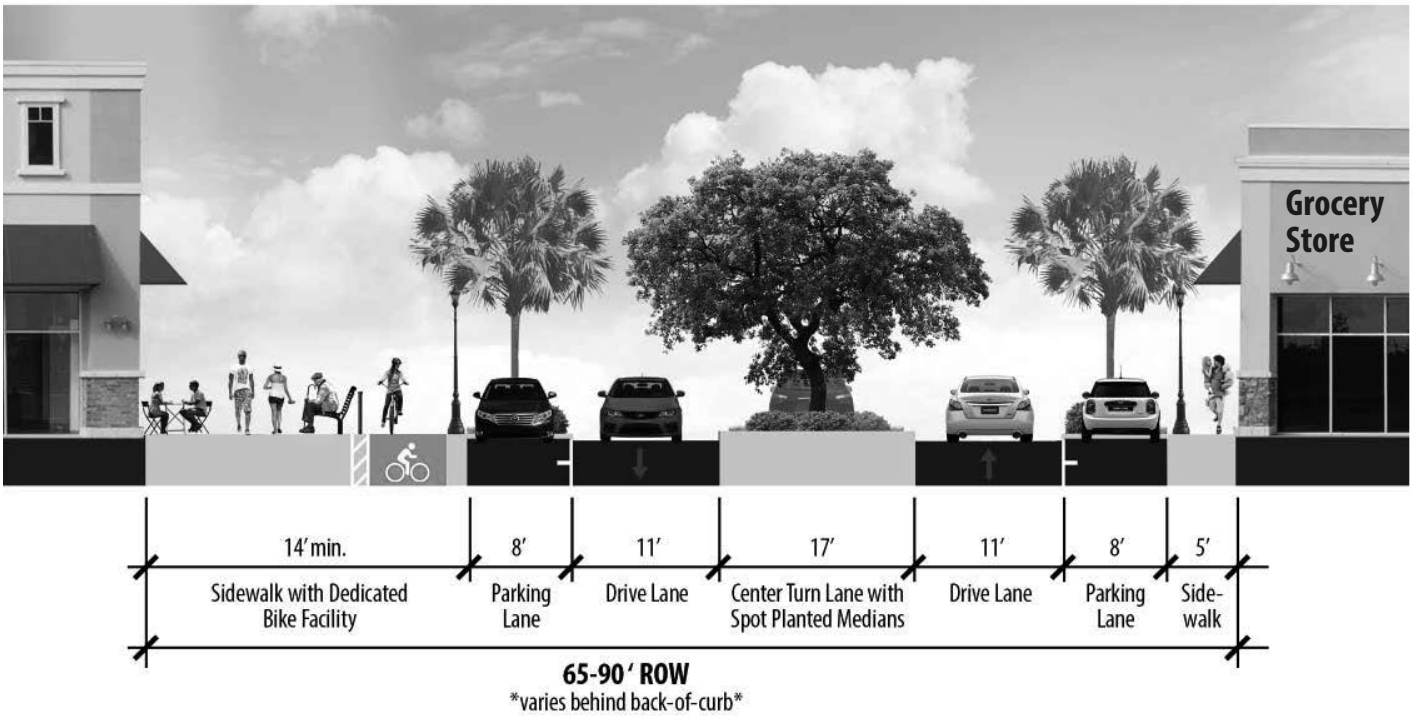


▲ *Proposed Section Looking North: Sea Mountain Highway-Urban Core (Proposed Section A)*

2312



▲ *Existing Section Looking North: Sea Mountain Highway-Urban Core (south of Nixon Street)*



▲ *Proposed Section Looking North: Sea Mountain Highway-Urban Core (Proposed Section B)*

Sea Mountain Highway: Sidewalk with Dedicated Bike Facilities in Urban Core Context

◀ *The sidewalk with dedicated bike facilites will need to cross from the east side of the roadway (Proposed Section A, page 155) to the west side at Nixon Street (Proposed Section B, page 156). This concept is illustrated in the photosimulation in Chapter 5. The existing grocery store is sited in a way that prevents a wide sidewalk from continuing to Ocean Boulevard; therefore, the route needs to cross Sea Mountain Highway at a highly visible, pedestrian-controlled crosswalk. The route will continue southward along the west side of Sea Mountain Highway as depicted in the diagram to the left.*

Little River Neck Road

Existing Conditions

Little River Neck Road begins at the intersection of US Highway 9 and US Highway 17. The winding roadway then traverses east until it dead ends at the Anne Tilghman Boyce Coastal Reserve entrance. Currently, the entire three mile length of Little River Neck Road is characterized by one travel lane in each direction with wide grass shoulders. The addition of split-rail fencing can be found along various lengths of Little River Neck Road, and there is no current management of stormwater other than sheet flow into drainage swales.

Today, the only two intersections that have a left turn lane provided include Tidewater Drive and Hill Street. Traffic counts are approximately 4,000 vehicles per day according to SCDOT's records.

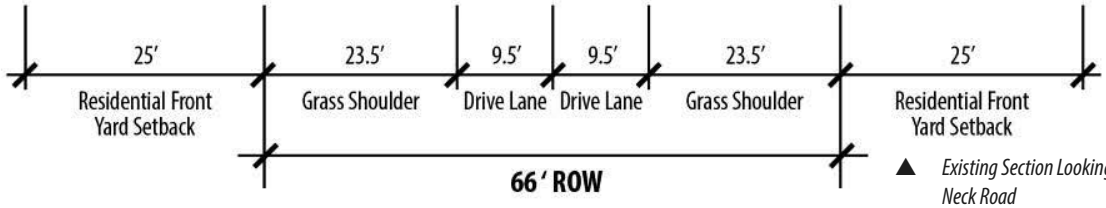
Proposed Improvements

The proposed section illustrates the addition of a multi-use path on the south side of the roadway. This amenity will serve both pedestrians and cyclists in a buffered off-road facility that is 14' wide. The delineation of an 8' buffer and swale on each side of the road will provide stormwater management for this corridor. The northern side of Little River Neck illustrates an opportunity for informal plantings at regular intervals. The outermost twenty-five feet of right-of-way on both sides should be maintained with existing mature trees that contribute to the residential area buffers along Little River Neck Road.

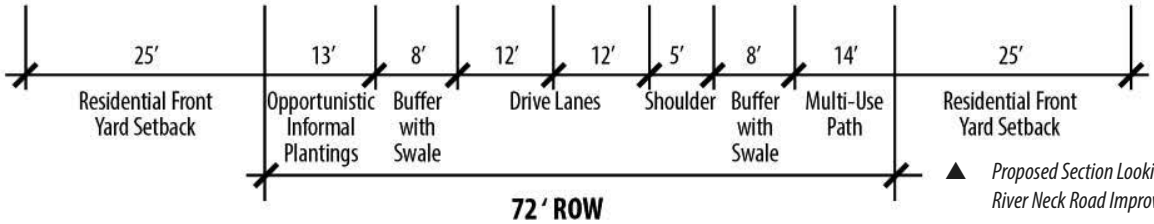
Update on Previously Proposed Plans

Previous planning efforts have explored the possibility of widening Little River Neck Road to a three lane divided roadway section in anticipation of future development. One of the previous corridor recommendations even showed it as a four lane divided minor arterial roadway in the future. As noted in Chapter 5 of this document and on the Future Land Use Map, this document recommends a conservation-minded approach to the undeveloped areas along this corridor. Use of a wider cross-section with dedicated turning and/or acceleration/deceleration lanes should be considered as the population on this road increases. Construction of this wider roadway cross-section may require additional land to be purchased or condemned to create a larger public rights-of-way. The 2040 GSATS Metropolitan Transportation Plan identifies the Little River Neck Road widening with the addition of a multi-purpose path as a short term goal. Included in this widening is the construction of a roundabout north of Hill Street.

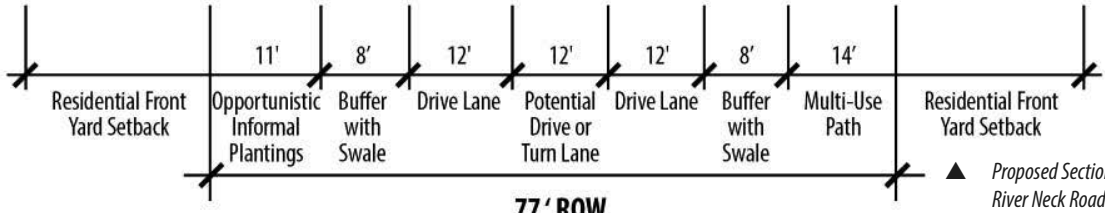
Little River Neck was previously identified in the GSATS Long Range Transportation Plan as a signed on-road bicycle route; however, the proposed multi-use path will eliminate the need for this designation.



▲ *Existing Section Looking East: Little River Neck Road*



▲ *Proposed Section Looking East: Little River Neck Road Improvements*



▲ *Proposed Section Looking East: Little River Neck Road with Potential Third Traffic Lane*

EFFICIENT ACCESS

Wayfinding

A recommendation of the US Highway 17 Corridor Study was to develop wayfinding signage to provide convenient access to city residents and visitors. In 2009, a wayfinding master plan was developed to create consistent branding for the City of North Myrtle Beach, provide for user-friendly navigation, and make the tourist experience more memorable. A system was developed to organize the city into four districts—the original beach towns of Windy Hill, Crescent Beach, Ocean Drive, and Cherry Grove. The signage assigned a color to each district's signs and provided road names, district identity, and directional information for nearby amenities. The local Chamber of Commerce also coordinated to ensure that their maps utilized the district color-coding system. Initial implementation efforts of this plan revealed opportunities to better address city-wide wayfinding efforts and create an easier installation and maintenance program. The current master plan should be updated to better address the city's current needs, resolve inconsistencies in application, and improve navigation through the use of elements such as back-lit signage.

▲ *Street signs in Crescent Beach, Windy Hill, and Cherry Grove*

◀ *Examples of city-wide wayfinding signage*

▲ *Example of private establishment's signage along auto-dominated corridors*

▲ *Example of private establishment's signage along auto-dominated corridors*

Public Beach Access

In 1984, the city conducted a public beach access study resulting in recommendations for maintaining and relocating oceanfront beach access ways. This plan recognized that the location of oceanfront public beach accesses helped to maintain a lower density of building massing and spacing—fewer, smaller buildings with a proportional amount of space between buildings. In 1985, city council adopted the beach access plan and a policy for maintaining the walkways. At the same time, the city began formally adopting the accesses on the first row to ensure that they would remain open to the public in the future.

The original beach access policy was re-adopted in 2002 with several modifications. After requests to relocate 14 walkways and use easements instead of fee simple property, the policy was amended to:

- Require a compelling public purpose for relocating or closing a walkway
- Disapprove the use of easements for public walkways
- Disallow the use of air rights over public walkways (In particular, this arose due to several requests to build skywalks over a walkway to connect two adjacent towers)
- Reinforce the structure against abandoning or closing walkways that are aligned with street ends

Over the past ten years, numerous improvements have been made to public beach access. Walkways are marked with posts indicating public usage, and many have had dune walkovers installed. Beach walkways are being improved to create more accessible beach access points to allow people with disabilities better access to the beach.

Currently, there are 247 public beach accesses within the City of North Myrtle Beach. Of these, 185 provide direct access the beach via dune walkover or walkways; 62 public walkways extend through the second and third rows. Oceanfront beach accesses are comprised of 54 dune walkovers, 92 walkways, 36 streetends, public parking, and 2 public parks – Cherry Grove Oceanfront Park and Ocean Park.

▲ *Public walkway sign looking towards the ocean*

▲ *9th Avenue South streetend with public beach access*

▲ *21st Avenue South streetend with public beach access*

Parking

City-owned parking lots provide direct access to the beach for residents and visitors alike. Public beach access ways provide 589 automobile parking spaces and 109 golf cart/ low-speed vehicle parking spaces; an additional 629 automobile parking spaces are located at 17 public parking lots in the second and third rows. The city has another approximately 220 spaces for public beach access available as on-street parking.

2007 Parking Study

In 2007, the city hired Kimley-Horn and Associates to conduct a parking study. The scope of work involved collecting occupancy and turnover rates for all city-owned off-street parking facilities, surveying beach visitors and parking practices in similar coastal communities, preparing a parking demand model, and assessing the current conditions of public parking lots.

2008 Beach Parking Study

In 2008, staff conducted a beach parking needs study and identified another 220 potential on-street parking spaces within roadway shoulders eight feet in width or greater. The Public Works Department implemented these recommendations.

Paid Parking Lots

As of 2017, the City of North Myrtle Beach operates four paid parking lots in an effort to address parking demand issues in very specific locations of the city. Each of the four paid parking lots are adjacent to large resorts. At these paid parking lots, resort employees and guests have not been using the on-site parking facilities, opting instead for the free public parking spaces located adjacent to the resort. This practice has forced residents and visitors who would use these public parking spaces to seek parking spaces further away from the beach. This increased distance is especially difficult for beach users with young children or older city residents who may have more difficulty moving; transforming the city-owned lots to paid parking areas encourages turnover of the parking spaces and makes them more available to all beach users.

Golf Cart Management

Recent increases in city golf cart travel has led to increased need for management of golf carts. In particular, there is increased demand for dedicated golf cart parking facilities near the beach and routes for golf cart travel. Golf carts permitted by state law are allowed to be operated during daylight hours on secondary roads by a licensed driver within four miles of the driver's residence or business; however, golf carts are not allowed on state roads. Parking spaces designed to accommodate golf carts may be smaller than the spaces provided for cars. A comprehensive golf cart management plan is needed to help better manage golf cart usage within the City of North Myrtle Beach.

▲ *Public parking lot sign*

▲ *Paid parking station*

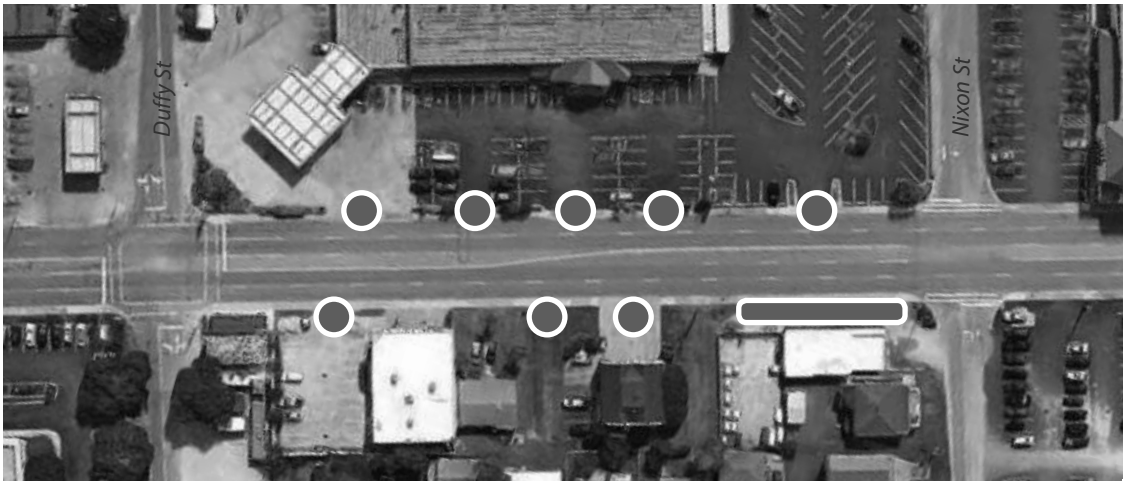
◀ *Golf cart parking at public beach access*

Access Management

Land use within the city's commercial areas is typified by a pattern of small lots subdivided for commercial use interspersed with larger tracts containing shopping centers, natural areas, amusements, and golf courses. Development through the 1970s and 1980s resulted in commercial strips of three or four stores with parking in front and small retail centers with mid-size anchor stores approximately 20,000 square feet in size. In the early 1990s, Barefoot Trading Post (now known as Barefoot Landing) added shops in a "festival" layout with boardwalks over existing wetlands and lakes. Recent shopping center developments in the city have been significantly larger big box commercial development, including Barefoot Commons, Gator Hole Plaza, and Coastal North Town Center/Village Shops.

As commercial properties were developed in the city, many properties took advantage of multiple curb cuts; in some cases, the entire street frontage of the lot allowed open access to vehicles. As the roads accessing these properties widened, other safety features, such as driveway necks and landscaping buffers along the road, were eliminated; these changes created a condition where existing parking areas became immediately adjacent to the side of the road. New development is subject to improved regulations that manages access to commercial properties by minimizing curb cut access to public rights-of-way, requiring shared driveways when possible, and specifying access points for corner lots.

Visual clutter from signage, outdoor merchandise display, utility poles, and lighting make the entrances to specific businesses difficult to find and lend the entire corridor a chaotic, unsightly appearance. As the city moves forward, it should seek to minimize its visual pollution by amending the sign regulations to create a more consistent, low-profile signage standard.



LEGEND

- *Driveway Curb Cuts*
- *Roll Curbs*

▲ *Zoomed in diagram of the block from Duffy Street to Nixon Street in Access Control Example for Sea Mountain Highway. There are 5 driveway curb cuts on the east side of the road for only 2 establishments, whose parking lots are connected. There are 3 driveway curb cuts on the west side servicing 3 separate establishments, including the large driveway for Fire Station 2. There is also an old roll curb, which allowed a single row of parking in the front of the building and required cars to back out into traffic to return to Sea Mountain Highway. The single row of parking has since been converted into outdoor dining by the current restaurant tenant. This provides a good example of how times are changeng from auto-oriented development to cater more to human experiences. Unfortunately, there are many other roll curbs still in use along the city's streets today.*

▲ *Image of new restaurant tenant in an old auto-oriented building*

2321

Sea Mountain Highway: Access Control Example

The Access Control Diagram shows improvements within the public right-of-way for Sea Mountain Highway. The proposed high quality intersections are located at Little River Neck Rd, Hill St, Duffy St, and Ocean Blvd. Almost every other side street needs crosswalk improvements. A HAWK intersection is suggested at Pointe Marsh Lane for the nearby residents and to break up the 1,700 foot stretch between intersections. Another HAWK intersection is provided at the intersection with Duffy Street. This augmented crosswalk is necessary to move the multi-modal pathway across the street so enough width is provided for both pedestrians and cyclists. The narrow sidewalk at the existing grocery store could not accomodate multi-modal users along its length. The intersections would be better utilized and the street would become more pedestrian-friendly if the number of curb cuts could be reduced. There are currently over 100 curb cuts in this 1.08 mile stretch of road. If these were reduced, the center turn lane could also be transformed into a beautiful planted median.

LEGEND

- *Planted Median Opportunities*
- *Improved Crosswalks on Side Streets*
- *High Quality Intersection*
- *HAWK Intersection*
- *Existing Driveway Curb Cuts*

City-Wide Connectivity

The original city street pattern was a grid network with block lengths of approximately 600 feet. The pattern was only interrupted by natural features such as major wetlands and stream crossings. Fewer cul-de-sacs meant that traffic was dispersed and no one street bore the full brunt of beach traffic. Lower traffic volumes allowed pedestrian traffic to more safely navigate the road.

Historic market trends created disconnected neighborhoods, and funneled traffic into already congested arterials. This pattern of development hampered connectivity between neighborhoods, decreased pedestrian accessibility, and introduced inefficiencies in the provision of city services. For example, decreased connectivity increased response times for emergency services; longer sanitation collection routes also increased city costs. Connectivity deficiencies created greater traffic congestion.

Sidewalk installation by private development has been inconsistently implemented throughout the city's history. Most recent large scale planned developments have included sidewalks, but many other developments have not included sidewalks or provided undersized sidewalks. The city's land development regulations did not require sidewalks until 2009, when the Complete Streets Initiative was adopted. Prior to this initiative, the city approved numerous developments with gaps in sidewalk facilities.

As the city continues to grow, it is important that new growth seamlessly connects to the existing network of streets to reduce costs, maintain efficient traffic circulation, encourage trip reduction through walking or cycling, and provide a sense of community. The city's land development regulations provide that new streets coordinate and extend the existing street system as possible. Newly proposed streets are also required to provide connections to adjacent properties. Though sometimes useful in land planning, cul-de-sacs are also highly regulated within city limits; the total length, percentage of road network, and form are specified in the minimum design standards.

▲ *Examples of new sidewalks in the city*

Transit

The US Highway 17 Corridor Study, developed a series of strategies to improve city roadways; one strategy to address unmet demand was to develop a tourist-oriented transit plan. After reviewing hourly traffic counts over July 2001 and area development and activity patterns, transportation consultants recommended a local transit system originating at Barefoot Landing and operating from 3:30 p.m. to 11 p.m. daily between Memorial Day and Labor Day. Four proposed routes would circulate throughout the city simultaneously; because the system would operate only during the summer peak, costs could be kept manageable.

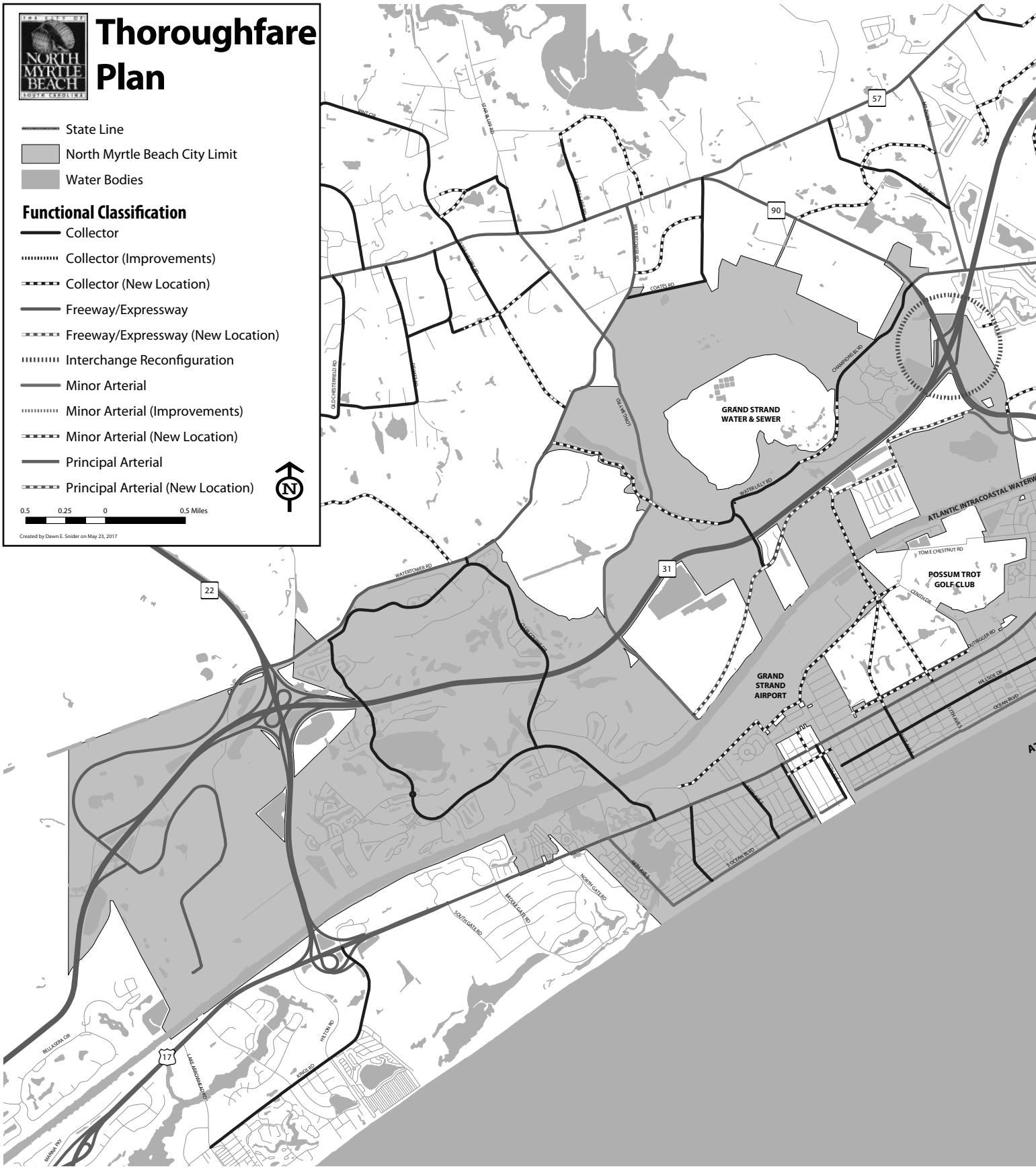
The area's regional transportation authority, Coast RTA, does not currently provide service in the North Myrtle Beach area, and the recommended tourist-oriented transit plan remains conceptual. Coast RTA's five-year financial plan completed in 2015 does plan to add bus service to the North Myrtle Beach area, but no details or strategies for implementation have been developed.

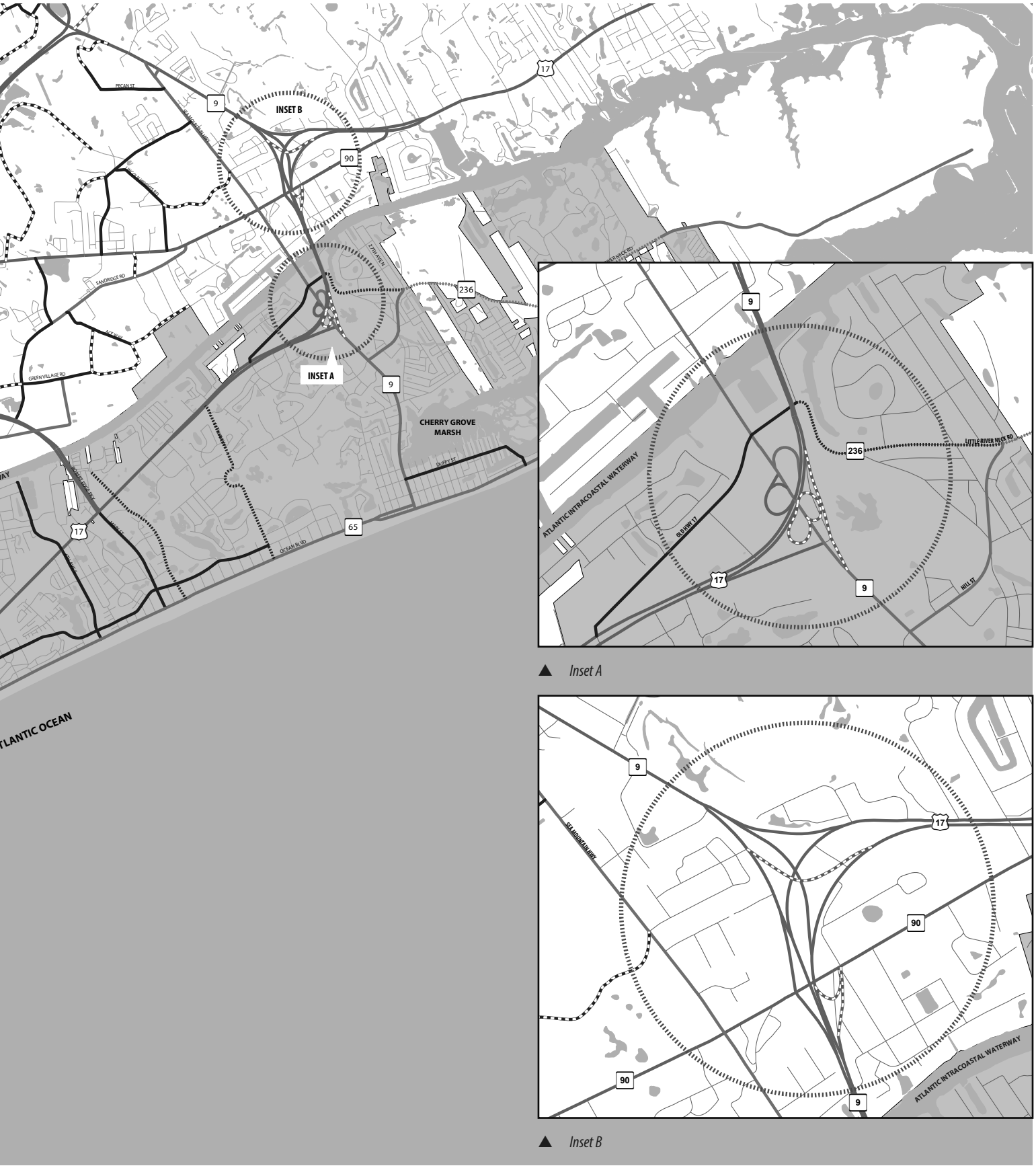
▲ *Coast RTA buses*

Regional Connectivity

A better connected street network with multiple route options for automobiles and pedestrians leads to a more easily accessible community. The degree to which a street network is connected greatly influences travel choice and emergency access. Longer distances between points reduce the likelihood of travel to a place; emergency service providers experience longer travel times when routes to a location are limited. As the City of North Myrtle Beach's tourist economy expands from seasonal to year-round, the traffic volumes on roads can only be expected to increase. This increased demand will create new bottlenecks and magnify existing deficiencies.

▲ *Existing conditions along US Highway 17, North Myrtle Beach's principal arterial road through the city*


Thoroughfare Plan
State Line
North Myrtle Beach City Limit
Water Bodies
Functional Classification
Collector
Collector (Improvements)
Collector (New Location)
Freeway/Expressway
Freeway/Expressway (New Location)
Interchange Reconfiguration
Minor Arterial
Minor Arterial (Improvements)
Minor Arterial (New Location)
Principal Arterial
Principal Arterial (New Location)
0.5 0.25 0 0.5 Miles
Created by Dawn E. Snider on May 23, 2017
GRAND STRAND WATER & SEWER
GRAND STRAND AIRPORT
POSSUM TROT GOLF CLUB
ATLANTIC INTRACOASTAL WATERW
57
90
31
22
17
COATES RD
WATERTOWER RD
WATER LILLY RD
CHAMPIONS BLVD
TOM E CHESTNUT RD
OUTRIGGER RD
HILLSIDE DR
OCEAN BLVD
N OCEAN BLVD
NORTH GATE RD
MIDDLE GATE RD
SOUTH GATE RD
HILTON RD
KINGS RD
LAKE ARCADIA BLVD
BELLASERA CIR
MARINA PKY



▲ *Inset A*

▲ *Inset B*

GOALS & STRATEGIES

6.1. Continue to foster and implement the city's Complete Streets initiative.

6.1.1. The widening or construction of new roadways should be sensitive to surrounding land uses.

6.1.2. The design of each street shall enable safe access for all users, including pedestrians, bicyclists, motorists, and transit riders of all ages and abilities.

6.2. Increase connectivity between neighborhoods and mixed use areas of the city including civic facilities.

6.2.1. Encourage linkage in and around mixed-use areas using a multi-modal circulation network, particularly transit, pedestrian sidewalks/paths, and bicycle and trail systems.

6.2.2 Encourage connections to Main Street, City Hall and the Park and Sports Complex.

6.3. Prioritize pedestrians and cyclists where it is appropriate.

6.3.1 The city shall ensure encourage the safe movement of bicycles and pedestrians and other non-motorized vehicular transportation through the establishment and maintenance of bicycle paths or multi-use greenways within the community.

6.3.2 The city shall design, locate, and prioritize bicycle lanes and sidewalks or multi-use paths that serve to connect schools, hospitals or medical care facilities, parks and open space areas, beach access locations, commercial activity corridors, and employment centers.

6.3.3 Design of pedestrian and sidewalk facilities should take into consideration the surrounding environment and ensure the safety of non-motorized travelers and encourage increased use of these systems.

6.3.4 The city shall require new development and redevelopment to provide for sidewalks, bicycle access, and bicycle parking facilities.

6.3.5 Bicycle lanes shall be provided wherever turn lanes are constructed and in conjunction with all street resurfacing or reconstruction of local streets. Bike lanes shall be designed at widths that provide cyclists adequate space to operate their bicycles with an acceptable level of comfort.

6.4. Encourage use of light electric vehicles.

6.4.1 The city should develop a golf cart plan to manage golf cart use in the city, address associated problems, and safely accommodate the increasingly-used transportation mode.

6.5. Create attractive centers that best address and prioritize enhancements along the city's mixed use and commercial corridors.

6.5.1 Enhance and expand on the city's signage guidelines to reduce visual clutter.

6.5.2 Expand the city's utility burial program to reduce visual congestion and support the area's natural beauty.

6.5.3 Develop architectural standards that provide a base-line architectural material treatment along the city's strategic commercial routes.

6.6. Expand public transit opportunities.

6.6.1. Work with regional transit providers, Coast RTA, to explore opportunities for enhancement or creation of

service within city limits.

6.6.2. Integrate transit facilities and transit routes within new development where practical.

6.7. Provide parking management solutions that reduce the reliance on the automobile within the city, particularly on Main Street.

6.7.1. Provide a sufficient supply of parking for Main Street and other town centers with respect to land uses, avoid an oversupply of parking, and make better and more effective use of the existing parking supply resources.

6.7.2 Shared parking policies should be implemented on Main Street and at other town and activity centers. Develop a coordinated, area-wide approach to parking on Main Street and at other town and activity centers that is based on shared parking resources and a "park-once" strategy.

6.7.3 Encourage shared access between adjacent developments.

6.7.4 Retain existing and develop new on-street parking on Main Street and at other town and activity centers to provide convenient short-term parking for visitors. Focus on providing convenient visitor parking in the central area of Main Street as a priority.

6.7.5 Encourage the use of the new fee-in-lieu of parking program recently passed by city council allowing for the purchase of required parking ($25,000 a space) in lieu of providing it within the Main Street Activity Center Overlay for those properties located in the Parking Investment Boundary.

In This Chapter

Age & Size of Housing Stock	176
Value, Mortgage, & Gross Rent	177
Seasonal Housing	178
Changes in Scale	180
Goals & Strategies	182

7

WHERE WE LIVE

2330

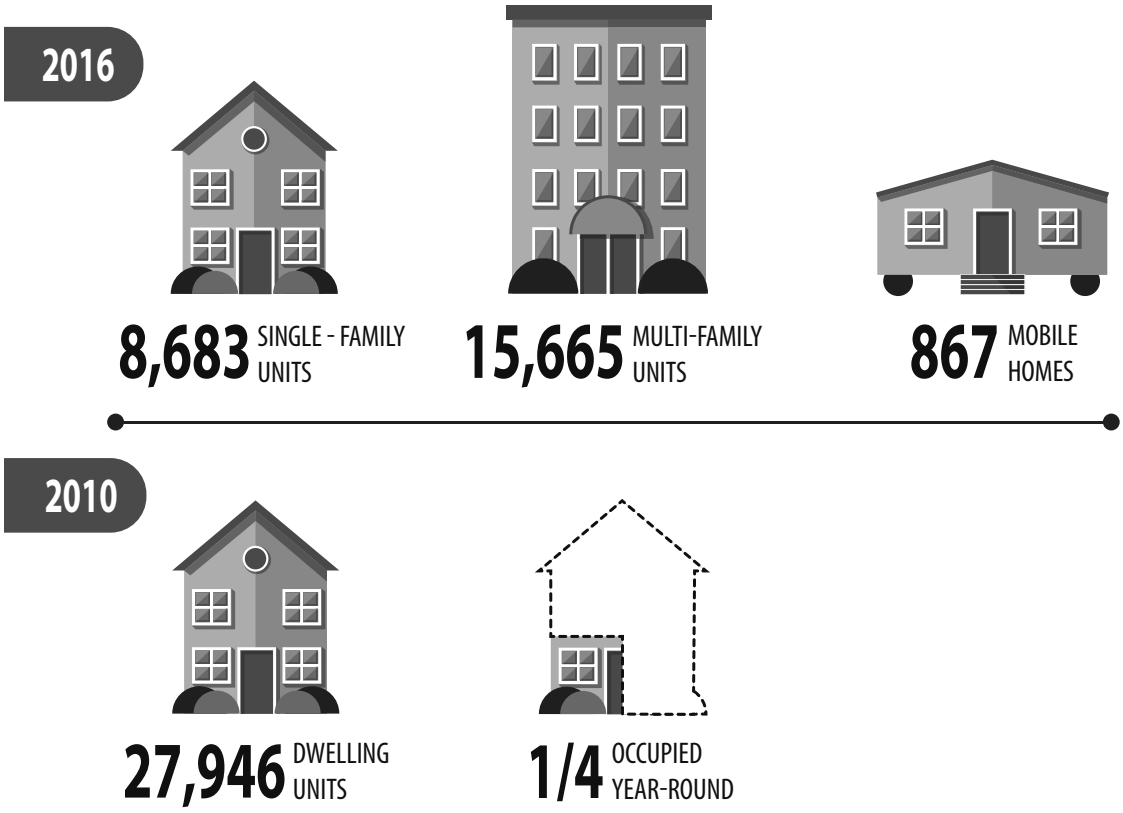
"If they could, 84% of older households would like to remain in their houses rather than move to retirement communities."

- American Association of Retired Persons

explorenorthmyrtlebeach.com

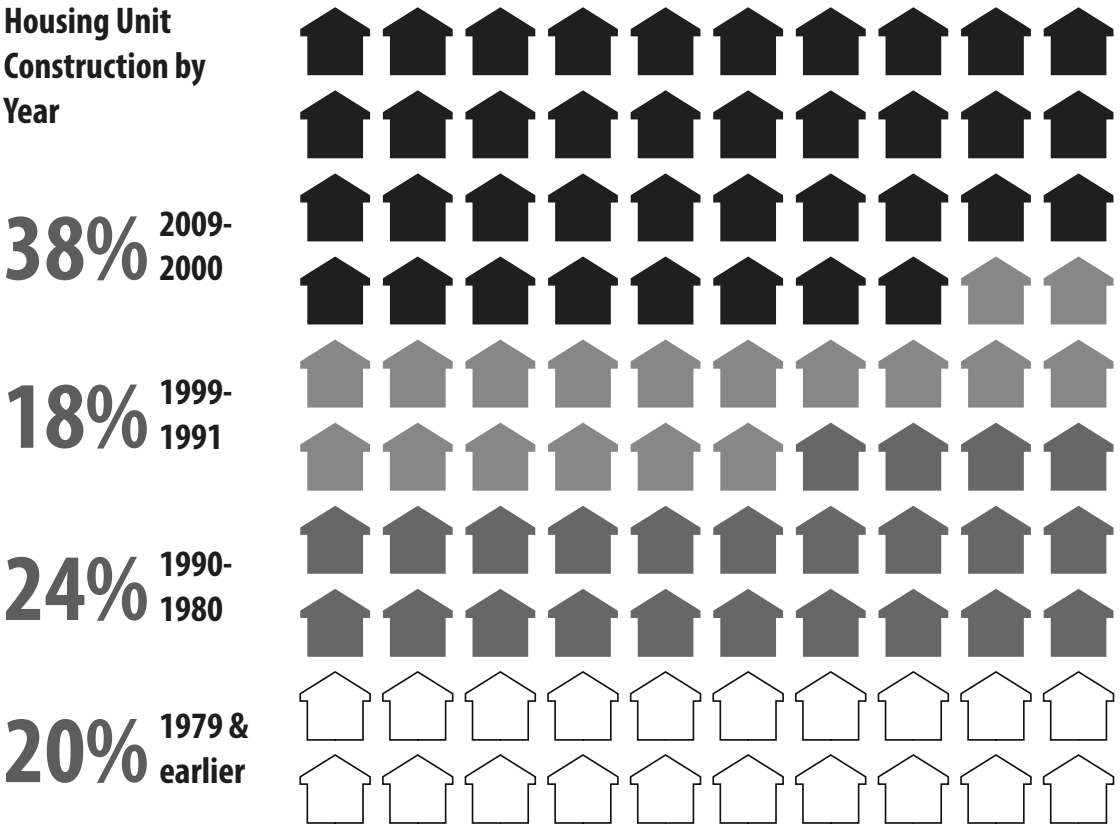
According to North Myrtle Beach Planning & Development Department's Building Division, as of mid-2016 there were approximately 8,683 single-family units, 15,665 multi-family units, 1,447 townhome units, 398 duplex units, and 867 mobile homes, equaling a total of 27,060 housing units in the city. This is slightly lower than the total provided by the U.S. Census Bureau; however, the census bureau's figure includes RV's, vans, and dwelling units in boats. The City of North Myrtle Beach grew to 27,946 dwelling units as of the 2010 census. About one-fourth of these, or 7,582, are occupied year-round. The balance of these dwelling units are either second homes, rentals, or otherwise vacant.

The majority of units, 33%, fall into the twenty-or-more unit category which pertains to multi-family units. The second largest category is made up of single-family detached units, 31% of the total units. Overall, approximately 59% of the units within the city are two or more units.



AGE & SIZE OF HOUSING STOCK

In conformance with state and regional trends, 80% of the housing units in North Myrtle Beach were built between 1980 and 2009. The majority of these units, approximately 38% of the housing supply, were built between 2000 and 2009. The second largest construction period took place between 1980 and 1990 and created approximately 24% of the total housing supply. About 1,000 units per year were built between 1998 and 2004. According to the U.S. Census Bureau, fewer than 100 houses built before 1939 still remain.



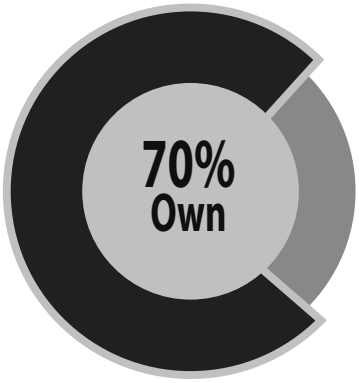
1,000 UNITS PER YEAR FROM 1998-2004

<100 HOUSES BUILT BEFORE 1939

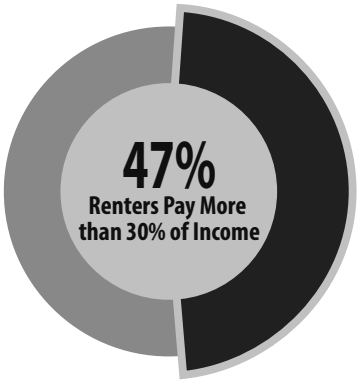
VALUE, MORTGAGE, & GROSS RENT

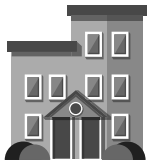
The 2010 census also provided information on the value of the 5,321 occupied year-round homes. Approximately 70% of these units were owner-occupied with a median value of $248,800 in 2010. Fifty-five (55%) percent of the units were mortgaged with a median monthly mortgage payment of $1,455. Renters paid a median monthly rent of $827; approximately 47% of renters payed more than 30% of their household income in rent. In 2016, the median home value had increased to $256,000. The median sales price for a condo is $155,000.

Although the census does not provide age or valuation data on seasonal units, the number and type of units is available through the20th Edition of the Statistical Abstract for the Myrtle Beach Area of South Carolina. In 2009 in the Myrtle Beach area, the average peak daily room rate for hotels/condos and campsites was $127.54; the average peak daily room rate for vacation rental homes was $475.42.



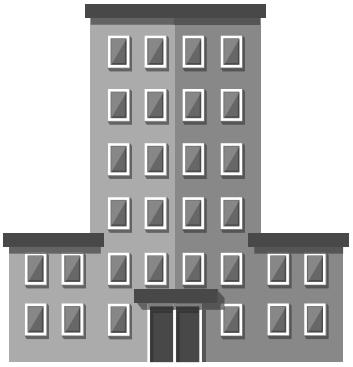
Median Value:
$248,800





Median Monthly Rent:
$827

Median Monthly Mortgage Payment:
$1,455



Average Daily Rates for all Accommodations:
$82.57

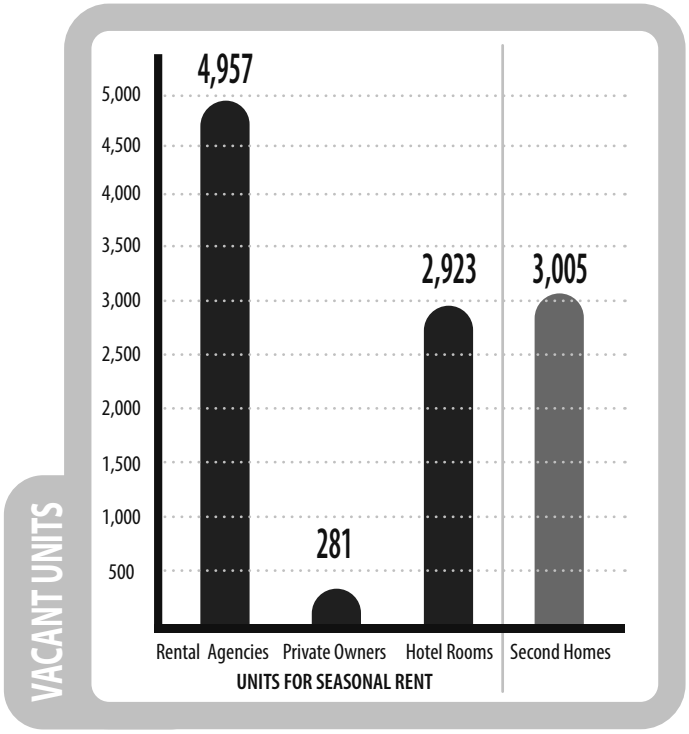
SEASONAL HOUSING

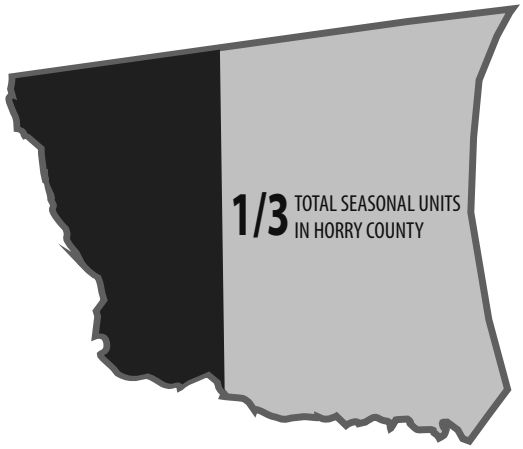
The 2010 census identified 20,364 vacant units in the city. The vacancy rate for rental units was 77.6%. This corresponded closely with the enumeration of seasonal units in the 2001 Seasonal Population Study, which found a total of 7,977 units available for seasonal rental. This includes 4,957 units managed by rental agencies, 281 units rented by private owners, and 2,923 rooms in approximately 60 hotels. In addition to the approximately 8,000 overnight rentals, another 3,005 units were considered second homes. These were also considered vacant in 2000.

Approximately one-third of the total seasonal units in Horry County are located in North Myrtle Beach.

Using the city's Geographic Information System (GIS) land use information, the types of structures identified as second homes in the City's seasonal population study were:

- 8,747 single-family detached units
- 387 duplexes
- 1,457 townhomes
- 900 mobile homes
- 15,692 multifamily units
- 393 other including RV's





▲ *Approximately one-third of the total seasonal units in Horry County are located in North Myrtle Beach.*

◀ *Vacant units in North Myrtle Beach including units for seasonal rent and second homes*

◀ *Barefoot Resort has a number of residential units occupied by both year-round residents and seasonal visitors.*

◀ *Tidewater Plantation attracts many tourists, but the community also has a large percentage of year-round residents.*

CHANGES IN SCALE

A review of development applications indicates that there is a trend away from smaller hotels with fewer than 100 units to large-scale resorts with over 500 units. Since 2000, several large hotel projects have been constructed; these projects first decrease the number of small hotels through demolition, then construct larger redevelopments and new units. In the past, these projects included the Wyndham Resort, which eliminated the Buccaneer Hotel at 4th Avenue South, the Avista, which replaced the Helms Vista and By the Sea motels near 4th Avenue North, Crescent Shores which removed the Rockin' K and Royal Palms near 17th Avenue South, Mar Vista replacing the former Mar Vista hotel, Bay Watch Resort replacing the Holiday Inn hotel and a former hotel for parking in second row, and Atlantic Breeze Ocean Resort replacing the former Bahama Sands hotel on second row.

Several condominium projects also eliminated some smaller hotels; Star View Motel at 6th Avenue South, Hartford Motor Inn at 54th Avenue North, the Marion Earl at 14th Avenue South, Blue Water Keys and Crescent Keys (replacing former single-family and duplexes) were replaced by condominiums. If the trend continues in the future, there will be fewer small hotels and more large resorts with a greater number of bedrooms and resort-style amenities. Of these resort units, most will likely be arranged as condominium developments, allowing rentals.

Single-family units and duplexes have increased from four bedrooms to seven and eight bedroom units, creating the nickname, "Monster beach shack". 50' x 100' lots that were suitable for standard four-bedroom cottages are now carrying larger structures to within five feet of the property line. Parking regulations have been modified to accommodate the need for additional spaces per bedroom, and in some zoning districts single-family dwellings larger than five bedrooms have been prohibited.

▲ *Wyndham Resort*

▲ *Aerial of Buccaneer Hotel on 4th Avenue South from 1994, before it was torn down.*

▲ *Aerial of Wyndham Resort from 2014, which replaced the Buccaneer Hotel.*

▲ *Aerial of the Rockin' K and Royal Palms near 17th Avenue South from 1994, before these hotels were torn down.*

▲ *Aerial of Crescent Shores near 17th Avenue South from 2014, replacing the Rockin' K and Royal Palms.*

▲ *Crescent Shores*

▲ *Aerial of the old Mar Vistal on 6th Avenue South from 2003, before it was torn down.*

▲ *Aerial of the new Mar Vista hotel on 6th Avenue South from 2014, replacing the old Mar Vista.*

▲ *Mar Vista Hotel*

▲ *Aerial of Marion Earl and Bahama Sands on 14th Avenue South from 2003, before they were torn down.*

▲ *Aerial of South Shore Villas and Atlantic Breeze Ocean Resort condominiums from 2014, which replaced the Marion Earl and Bahama Sands.*

▲ *Atlantic Breeze Ocean Resort*

GOALS & STRATEGIES

7.1 Provide for a more varied housing stock to attract and retain a more diverse population.

7.1.1 Promote mixed income neighborhoods throughout North Myrtle Beach and near employment centers and transit facilities, to account for the housing needs of the broadest spectrum of residents possible.

7.1.2 Revise zoning regulations to incentivize a variety and balance of housing types, including, but not limited to: Multi-family units, apartments, townhomes, quadplexes, duplexes and accessory units that appeal to families, young professionals, seniors and visitors.

7.1.3 Ensure that residential development is located near activities and facilities that cater to North Myrtle Beach residents' needs across the span of generations (i.e. schools, churches, sports, and recreational facilities and programs, health facilities, etc.).

▲ *A mix of residential typologies in Beaufort, SC. Multi-family units (top); Live-work units (middle); Single-family dwelling (bottom).*

▶ *Differing residential neighborhood typologies of North Myrtle Beach. The Links, Belle Park and Forest Lakes (top); Cherry Grove (bottom). The first shows various developments lacking connectivity, while the second shows a highly connected, small block grid system.*

In This Chapter

Coastal Resources	188
Wetlands & Swamps	192
Open Space & Recreation	194
Farmer's Market	196
Topography & Soils	197
Tree Preservation	200
Wind Energy	201
State Regulations	202
Goals & Strategies	203

8

HOW WE SUSTAIN

2342

"Earth laughs in flowers."

- Ralph Waldo Emerson

The term natural environment refers to the realm of living and non-living things that exist independent of human intervention. The City of North Myrtle Beach is blessed with a rich diversity of natural resources. The nine miles of public beach within city limits are one of the most important of these resources, not only as a natural system, but also as the engine that powers our tourist economy. Most communities do not have the luxury of being able to offer a nine-mile long public park to its residents and visitors.

Maintaining and enhancing the quality of the beach experience requires a multi-faceted effort, including preserving and enhancing public access, keeping the beach clean, and providing for its safe and convenient use. Coastal communities also face special challenges regarding protection of sensitive coastal plant and wildlife ecosystems. When planning the built environment, it is critical to protect the natural environment to assure community livability and quality of life, as well as economic sustainability.

The natural environment is directly impacted by the built environment. Our community depends on clean water and a healthy ecosystem. Dynamic natural processes at the interface of land and water create beautiful landscapes essential to both the local ecology and economy. Freshwater and tidal creeks, marshes, dunes, estuaries, and beaches intermix to support complex ecological systems providing invaluable benefit.

Wetlands provide critical habitat, mitigate flooding, and capture, retain, and filter sediments and pollutants, improving water quality downstream. Estuaries provide essential commercial and recreational fish nurseries. Beach and dune systems protect the shoreline against the natural hazards of erosion, storms, and sea-level rise. Because our local economy is so dependent upon tourism, recreation, and retiree living, protecting our natural assets is critical.

Doing so requires balancing the needs of the built environment with those of the natural one. Green infrastructure planning can help North Myrtle Beach achieve this balance. Through green infrastructure planning, a community or region can identify and prioritize natural areas that should be preserved or restored to protect long-term ecological health and build community resilience.

It is anticipated that the process of assessing the city's most important environmental assets will continue; identifying natural and working lands and water bodies that need to be protected or restored.

Humans, animals, and plants all share this ecosystem; and our health is intimately linked to the health of the natural world. Conserving our environment not only ensures the protection of attractive surroundings, and the survival of plants and animals, it also ensures our survival. North Myrtle Beach residents share the responsibility of being good stewards of this delicate ecosystem.

COASTAL RESOURCES

The Beach

Undoubtedly, the Atlantic Ocean and the nine miles of associated beach are the city's most important natural (and economic) assets. They are the primary draw for the tens of thousands of visitors who visit the city annually, drive the city's economy, and contributes significantly to the economic vitality of the region.

▶ *Sunrise on Cherry Grove Beach looking toward Cherry Grove Fishing Pier*

The beach is generally wide and flat with a well-developed berm and a system of small dunes (1-2' in height) vegetated with native species (Sea Oats and native grasses/forbs). Shoreline stabilization structures are present over approximately 3 miles of shoreline (approximately 16,000 ft. of seawall, 2,200 ft. of bulkhead, and 100 ft. of riprap) and are currently protected from exposure to waves and near shore processes by a berm and dune system in most places.

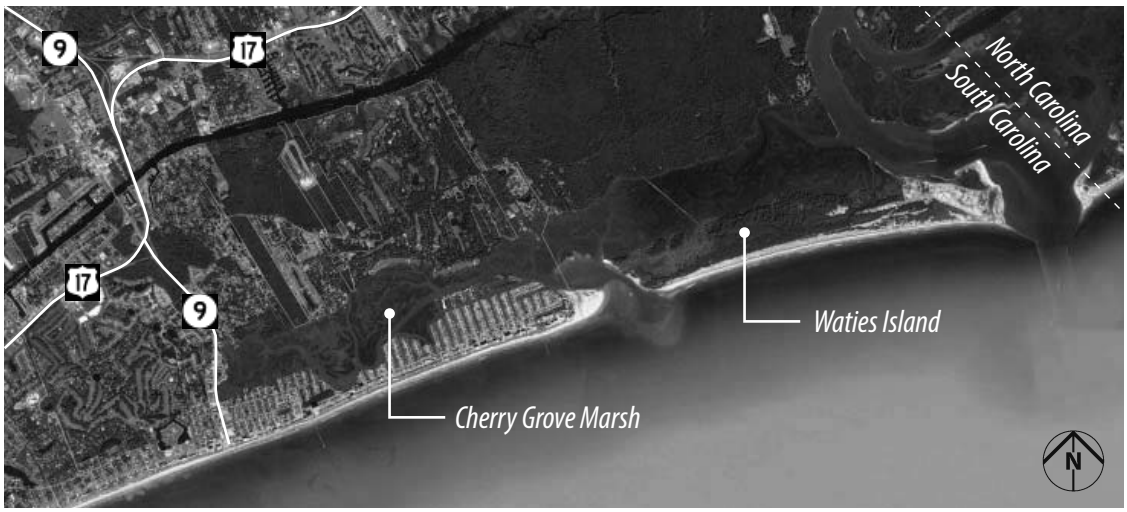
▶ *Typical vegetated dunes along North Myrtle Beach coastline*

In general when reviewing erosion rates, most of North Myrtle Beach is reasonably stable over the long-term. The entire length of North Myrtle Beach has been re-nourished twice in the past: Once in 1996-1997, increasing the dry-sand beach width by over 100 ft. and unit-width sand volumes by over 70 cubic yards per ft., and again in 2008. The SC Beachfront Management Act (S.C. Code § 48-39-270(4)) defines beach nourishment as, "The artificial establishment and periodic renourishment of a beach with sand that is compatible with the existing beach in a way so as to create a dry sand beach at all stages of the tide". A typical renourishment project consists of dredging beach compatible sand from an offshore site, pumping the sand onto the beach, and distributing it on the beach face. Renourishment can also include trucking sand to the beach from an upland source. The city pursues beach renourishment projects as needed and as funding allows.

Waties Island

Near the City of North Myrtle Beach municipal boundary, Waties Island is only three miles long and 3/10ths of a mile wide. It is one of the few remaining undeveloped barrier islands in South Carolina. The island was named after William Waties, who was one of the first to trade with the Native Americans in the area. Over the years, historians and archaeologists have discovered broken pieces of pottery, burial mounds, and arrowheads left behind by Native Americans on the island.

In 1992, Anne Boyce donated 1,049 acres of undeveloped land to the Coastal Education Foundation, Inc. Since the donation, Coastal Carolina University's Marine Biology Department has managed the area as an outdoor classroom that allows students to explore and monitor unique wildlife and plants in a nearly pristine coastal environment. Part of the charm of this island is that it is a sanctuary for a number of threatened and endangered plant and animal species. A few examples include the Piping Plover, Bald Eagle, Loggerhead Sea Turtle and the Wood Stork. The United States Fish and Wildlife Service has established numerous critical habitat areas along the Atlantic Ocean in order to protect the threatened Piping Plover population. One of these critical sites extends from the easternmost tip of Cherry Grove point to the southern tip of Waties Island. These sites were designed to protect and encourage the breeding of this small shoreline bird. In addition to endangered wildlife, this island is the home of Seabeach Amaranth, which is a Federally designated threatened plant found only on sandy beaches.



▲ *Google aerial of Cherry Grove Marsh.*

▲ *Cherry Grove Marsh from Sea Mountain Highway.*

Cherry Grove Marsh

Cherry Grove Marsh serves as another nursery and breeding ground for a variety of plants and animals. Birds, including herons and egrets, live in the saltwater marsh and feed on fish and shrimp that live in the marsh. Smooth Cord Grass (*Spartina alternatiflora)* is present here, too. Most of the marine life is dependent on decomposing detritus from the salt marsh for their food supply. In 2002, the Pew Oceans Commission published Marine Reserves, explaining that coastal development and the loss of such estuarine nurseries was a major threat to the world's oceans and fish and shellfish stocks.

▲ *Google aerial of White Point Swash.*

▲ *White Point Swash (an estuary) in 2010.*

White Point Estuary

White Point Estuary Swash is a coastal estuary ecosystem located near the southeast end of the city. This area is relatively open and is dominated by Smooth Cord Grass. Recognized on maps from the National Wetlands Inventory, this type of ecosystem is extremely valuable as a nursery for many species of marine fish, including many that have commercial and recreational value. Some examples of important Atlantic Ocean fish species dependent upon the estuary in the early part of their lives are Flounder, Spot, Drum, Croaker, Menhaden, Mullet, and Kingfish. Because the estuary is nearly surrounded by development, the ecological value of the swash may be somewhat limited. The hydrology of this estuary is particularly sensitive to its surrounding landscape; increasing the amount of impervious surfaces in adjacent areas leads to increased runoff that can erode soils. Runoff can also carry pollutants that may harm susceptible species of fish and other aquatic life.

▲ *White Point Swash (an estuary) in 2010 looking towards the ocean.*

Atlantic Intracoastal Waterway (AICW)

Authorized by Congress in 1919, the Atlantic Intracoastal Waterway is a 3,000-mile waterway along the Atlantic and Gulf coasts of the United States. Some lengths consist of natural inlets, saltwater rivers, bays, and sounds; other lengths include constructed canals. Within the city there are natural inlets, saltwater rivers, and canals. The AICW provides a navigable route safe from many of the hazards inherent to travel on the open sea.

In our community, the AICW is primarily used by recreational boaters and fishermen. There is increasing interest in water trails offering an eco-tourism experience attractive to paddle sports enthusiasts. Berkeley County Blueways is a nearby successful water trail example; this water trail was a joint effort between the Berkeley County Soil and Water Conservation District, Berkeley County government, National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration, U.S. Forest Service, S.C. Office of Coastal Resource Management, and Santee Cooper. As an important natural resource and potential source of revenue, the city should consider investigating the development of a water trail along the North Myrtle Beach section of the AICW, beginning at Hog Inlet.

▲ *Intracoastal Waterway from Sea Mountain Hwy.*

▲ *Sea Mountain Highway's Swing Bridge.*

◀ *Homepage of the Berkeley County Blueways iniative.*

WETLANDS & SWAMPS

According to Horry County's Comprehensive Plan, Envision 2025, approximately 328,444 acres, or 44.85%, of all land within Horry County is considered wetlands. A conservative estimate puts the total wetland acreage in the City of North Myrtle Beach at 1,636 acres, or 19% of the city's land area. The approximate location of wetland areas is generally depicted in the National Wetland Inventory Maps, but the scale of these maps is such that site-specific analysis is not possible.

The United States Army Corps of Engineers (USACE) is charged with determining the exact boundaries of wetland areas. They also issue permits for the alteration or filling of these wetland areas. In addition, the Office of Ocean and Coastal Resource Management (OCRM) has jurisdiction over wetland resources in the coastal counties of South Carolina, and open waters within the coastal plain.

Land development regulations require that wetland areas be delineated on preliminary subdivision plats and site-specific development plans. In the zoning ordinance, planned development districts require wetland delineation. However, determination of wetland areas remains within the statutory authority of the USACE and OCRM.

Sea Mountain Highway Swamps

Both to the north and south side of Sea Mountain Highway, near its intersection with US Highway 17 are wooded sites containing a mosaic of wetlands and uplands. Vernal pools are found throughout these areas and offer unique habitats for a variety of significant species. For example, many species of salamander (*Ambystoma*) require these types of wooded wetlands as breeding sites. The older trees located in these swamps also provide habitat for nesting birds, as well as the federally designated endangered Indiana bat (*Myotis sodalis*).

Adjacent residential development can threaten these swamps with contamination caused by stormwater runoff containing grease, oil, gasoline, debris, and anything else washing off from local roads. The effects or urbanization and development, including increased impervious surfaces, sedimentation and erosion, and deforestation, damages the water quality in these ecologically sensitive locations. The natural resources present in these swamps are of a high quality and provide habitat for a variety of local wildlife.

7th Avenue South Swamp

The city purchased roughly 80 acres of property in 2009, so the Public Works Department could plan a stormwater retention facility near 7th Avenue South. This drainage project serves to maintain ecological habitat and help relieve flooding on Hillside Drive. The installation of a public boardwalk with interpretive signage in the future would also make this area a valuable recreational resource to the city.

Conservation Easements

West of the Intracoastal Waterway, there are several large tracts of land located within city limits that have been placed in conservation easements. Conservation easements are legally binding agreements that a property owner places on a piece of property to restrict the development and use of the land and to protect ecological resources. These easements are recorded at the county and are in effect in perpetuity.

The conservation easements in the City of North Myrtle Beach perform the following functions:

- Habitat preservation for fish, wildlife, and plant species by protecting wildlife corridors, shelter, and breeding and foraging habitats
- Preservation of land providing scenic enjoyment
- Preservation of open space for public benefit
- Buffer the Lewis Ocean Bay Heritage Preserve, Peter Horry Preserve, and Waccamaw River Basin
- Support ecological communities: Atlantic Coastal Plain Longleaf Pine Woodland, High Pocosin (G2), Mixed Mesic Hardwood Forest (Coastal Plain Subtype), Nonriverine Wet Hardwood Forest, Pond-Cypress Depression Forest, Sand Barrens (Coastal Fringe Subtype), South Atlantic Coastal Plain Mesic Hardwood Forest, South Atlantic Coastal Plain Depression Pond, Xeric Sandhill Scrub (Coastal Fringe Subtype)
- Protect key species: American Black Bear, American Kestrel, Blue Grosbeak, Brown Thrasher, Carolina Chickadee, Chimney Swift, Eastern Kingbird, Eastern Wood Pewee, Field Sparrow, Great Crested Flycatcher, LeConte's Thistle, Pileated Woodpecker, Pine Warbler, Prairie Warbler, Red-bellied Woodpecker, Ruby-throated Hummingbird, Sandhill Rosemary, Summer Tanager, Tufted Titmouse, Yellow-throated Vireo, Yellow-throated Warbler

▲ *7th Avenue South Swamp.*

▲ *Photo of the wetlands along Sea Mountain Highway.*

OPEN SPACE & RECREATION

Heritage Shores Nature Preserve

Heritage Shores Nature Preserve is one of the most unique parks in the city. The park is located off Heritage Drive on an island that extends into the Cherry Grove Marsh. This land is preserved in its native state and is accessible via a series of boardwalks and observation docks. Interpretive signage throughout the park describes plants, animals, fishes and birds that can be seen in the park. Sweetgrass (*Muhlenbergia filipes*), used by the Gullah/Geetchee people to weave baskets, is also in abundance.

Park amenities include:

- Forty-station interpretive trail with native soil primitive walking path
- 2 picnic/shade shelters
- Stationary boat dock, providing access from the creek

Russell Burgess Coastal Preserve

Named for a former city councilman devoted to preservation and maintenance of the marsh, the Russell Burgess Coastal Preserve provides scenic views of the Cherry Grove Marsh. The preserve also protects and maintains important marsh habitat while providing paved parking and boardwalk access to the water.

Park amenities include:

- Portable restroom facilities
- Ample parking, with the ocean a mere two blocks away
- Marsh boardwalk
- Native flora and fauna
- Public Beach Access
- Soft landing for kayaks and paddleboards

▼ *Cherry Grove Marsh showing Cherry Grove Park and Boat Ramp.*

The state's beachfront management regulations require full public access to the beach. This public access may include facilities for parking, transportation, and safe and comfortable walkways to the beach. The city's numerous public walkways and parking lots at street ends meet the state's access criteria; the Beachfront Management Plan contains an inventory of all public and private access ways along the oceanfront.

Boating and Fishing

Boating and fishing are very important recreational, cultural, and economic amenities within the city. North Myrtle Beach has three public boat ramps within city limits: Cherry Grove Park and Boat Ramp, the joint City-County ramp on Little River Neck Road, and the ramp on the Intracoastal Waterway at 2nd Avenue South. Cherry Grove Park and Boat Ramp provides direct access to the ocean; the other two ramps are located along the Intracoastal Waterway. Private boat facilities are located at Harbourgate Marina off Little River Neck Road, Vereens' Marina on 13th Avenue North, and Barefoot Resort. The local marshes provide excellent boating, kayaking, and shore fishing areas. Surf fishing is permitted along the nine miles of beach with a state Saltwater Recreation Fishing License.

Pier fishing is available to the public from the privately-owned Cherry Grove Pier and at the Cherry Grove Park and Boat Ramp. There is a second, privately-owned pier at the Sea Cabins in Cherry Grove.

Water Trails and Blueways

Water trails, also known as blueways, provide opportunities for recreational boating and paddling along a river, coastline, or marsh; these water trails are typically managed to promote water accessibility for users and stewardship for the environments these trails traverse. From the waters of Hog Inlet, through the marshes of Cherry Grove, into the Intracoastal Waterway up through the Little River Inlet, there are numerous opportunities for exploration of North Myrtle Beach and its unique ecological habitats by boat. Although there are no official blue trails within the city limits, future resources could be dedicated to expanding, mapping, and conserving the water routes already in use by local paddlers.

FARMER'S MARKET

In 2010, the City of North Myrtle Beach opened a farmers market adjacent to City Hall in a city-owned public parking lot. Held one day each week from late spring through early fall, farmers market vendors sell locally grown produce, flowers, herbs, pasture-raised meats and eggs, baked goods and other prepared foods not made in a commercial kitchen, and fish or shellfish grown, made, raised, harvested, or caught locally. In 2012, the city constructed two new metal-roofed open-air structures and restrooms at the site; colorful shade sails connect the two structures and provide oasis from the elements.

The North Myrtle Beach Farmers Market is part of the Waccamaw Market Cooperative; this nonprofit organization is responsible for coordinating and managing community-based farmers markets throughout Horry County. The estimated annual attendance for 2016 was 19,200; with an average number of 800 shoppers at each of the twenty-four markets held throughout the season. Of the 47 vendors attending the 2016 North Myrtle Beach market, 47% were farmers, 23% were artisans, 12% offered prepared foods, 9% were resellers, and 9% were processors.

▲ *Farmer's Market logo*

▲ *Photo inside the Farmer's Market*

▲ *Photo outside of the Farmer's Market*

TOPOGRAPHY & SOILS

The City of North Myrtle Beach lies within the Atlantic Coastal Plain physiographic region. The topography is relatively flat, ranging from mean sea level (MSL) at the beach to 30 feet above MSL at a few interior locations. The land behind the beaches is low and gently rises towards the west. Exceptions to this topography occur in the back dune area of Windy Hill and in Crescent Beach between 14th and 6th Avenue South between Perrin and Hillside. In these areas, dunes are more prominent. Most of the area soils are rapidly draining sands and sandy loam. Combined with the relatively flat topography, these soils accumulate storm water runoff in low areas with poorer draining soils.

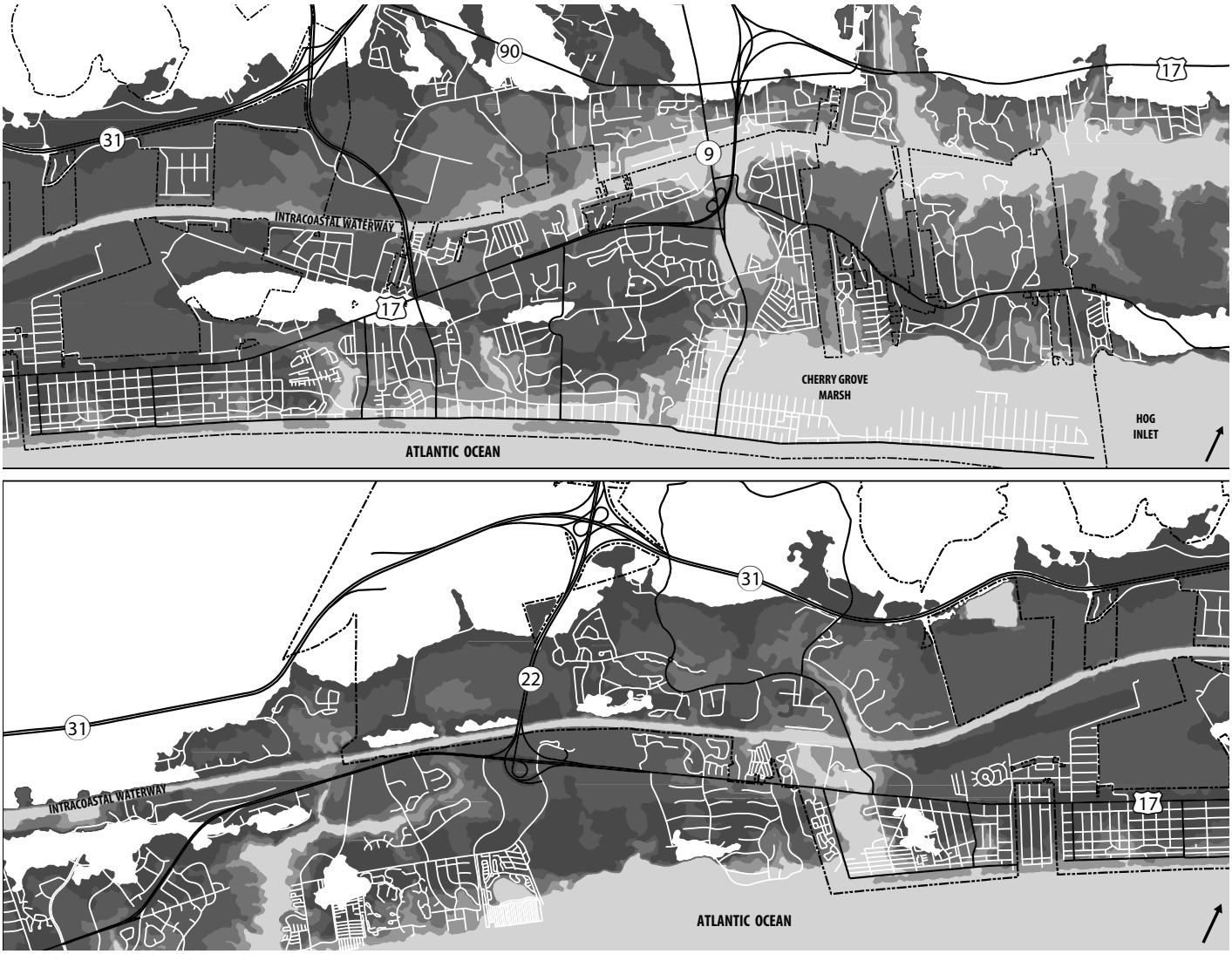
While the city has had a storm water management ordinance in place since 1985, outfalls to the beach have provided the primary outlet for much of the city's street drainage. Since 2002, North Myrtle Beach has funded and installed five outfalls reaching into the ocean. Extending stormwater drains located on the beach to deeper water has proven to be the most cost-effective solution to improving coastal water quality and reducing inland flooding issues. Stormwater discharge into deeper water approximately 1,200 feet offshore reduces near shore bacteria levels and reduces the potential for swimmer contact and illness. Natural drainage courses lead to the White Point Swash and Cherry Grove Marsh; these natural drainage courses are supplemented by the Atlantic Intracoastal Waterway and several constructed drainage ditches.

Floodprone Areas

As with many coastal communities, North Myrtle Beach administers land development in compliance with the directives of the National Flood Insurance Program (NFIP). NFIP is a federally sponsored program that offers assistance to communities and property owners with sites in flood prone areas. The program is operated by the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA). Flood-hazard areas are determined by various modeling techniques. These flood areas fall mostly within the 20-foot or lower contour elevations. Boundaries of flood hazard areas are shown on Flood Insurance Rate Maps (FIRM). In addition, designations for areas directly along the coast include calculations for the height of storm surge as a result of wind and wave actions. These are shown as "V," or velocity zones. In those areas, the habitable floor area of new development and renovations must be one foot in elevation above the designation indicated on the FIRM map.

The flood map designation also establishes a minimum building height for new or substantially improved construction. The flood regulations establish minimum building elevations for residential structures and define requirements for "flood-safe" construction in order to minimize the amount of damage likely to occur to buildings in flood prone areas.

The city is also a participant in the National Flood Insurance Program's Community Rating Service Program (CRS). The CRS program encourages and rewards community and state mitigation activities that go beyond the standards required by the NFIP. Its goals are to reduce flood losses, promote the awareness of flood insurance, and facilitate accurate insurance ratings. Communities are encouraged to take steps to lessen the burden of future flood damage, and in return, city residents can realize substantial savings on flood insurance premiums.



LEGEND

Category 1 | Category 2 | Category 3 | Category 4 | Category 5

▲ *Areas likely flooded, categorized by hurricane strength*

The City is pursuing the following activities as part of its ongoing CRS Program:

Short Range Activities:

- Maintain a database of flood elevation certificates on all structures
- Revise the flood plain management ordinance
- Provide a list of all buildings built or improved in the Special Flood Hazard Area (SFHA)
- Provide fliers, notices or brochures to residents in flood zones
- Prepare a physical inventory of buildings in flood hazard areas
- Update Flood Insurance Rate Maps. Advise and assist property owners with retrofitting of buildings
- Assist residents in determining whether a property is in a flood prone area

Long Range Activities:

- Continue monitoring and providing renourishment of the public beach as needed
- Prepare and implement a hazard awareness program
- Reduce flooding in areas within the city

The reduction of premiums for those property owners who purchase flood insurance is based on the city's CRS ranking. Areas are rated on a scale of 1 to 10, with 1 being the best and 10 representing areas meeting the minimum standards. The city plans to continue participation in this program because it results in better and safer construction, encourages citizens to better protect themselves against future disasters, and lowers the cost of insurance premiums for participating policyholders.

Flooding outside OD Arcade and Lounge as outfalls are overwhelmed by debris from three inches of rain falling in two hours in August of 2015 (left). Beach renourishment after Hurricane Hugo in 1989 (right).

Diagram explaining the financial benefits of building above the Base Flood Elevation in flood prone areas like North Myrtle Beach.

TREE PRESERVATION

Over the last decades, city residents have become concerned over the loss of forest to development in the city. The City of North Myrtle Beach recognized the need to maintain existing trees for their many benefits such as shade, storm water retention, aesthetics, air filtration, and quality of life, and the city took steps to preserve, maintain, replant and protect the tree population. In 1999, the city created a Tree Planting Master Plan to serve as a guide to tree planting and preservation. In February 2002, city council adopted tree preservation standards into the zoning ordinance. These regulations protect trees eight inches in caliper or larger and require replacement for those that are removed.

The ordinance also recognizes trees larger than twenty-four (24") inches in diameter as requiring special protection. Tree surveys are now required prior to site development.

The city enacted a, "Complete Streets" ordinance in 2009, designed to provide safe access to all users. The ordinance requires developers to install street trees on both sides of new roads, and on one side of abutting existing streets when subdividing land. A direct benefit of this policy will be to increase the city's tree canopy. Revising the landscape ordinance and developing a public tree planting program has also been discussed as possible future projects.

▲ *Photo of city staff celebrating 11 years of the city's Tree City USA status.*

WIND ENERGY

Instability in world oil markets led to sharp increases in oil prices between 2006 and 2010. Such increases brought an intense focus on alternative energy sources and the need to reduce reliance on fossil fuels. In 2009, community leaders formed the North Strand Coastal Wind Team (NSCWT) whose mission is to facilitate the development of wind energy resources for the City of North Myrtle Beach and partner with other organizations. The vision of the NSCWT is to establish a community-based wind energy program and sustainable energy plan that allows the city to serve as a demonstration city, builds the local economy, and help develop energy independence.

On November 30, 2010, the NSCWT helped spearhead South Carolina's first wind turbine connected to the electric grid at Cherry Grove Oceanfront Park in North Myrtle Beach with help from a grant from the South Carolina Energy Office. Two more turbines have since gone up at the city's Oceanfront Park at 1st Avenue South and the Russell Burgess Coastal Reserve in Cherry Grove. These three turbines serve as demonstration projects to help further public awareness and knowledge about wind. The city has approved three additional oceanfront sites for future turbines including 39th Avenue South. Through a partnership with Plug-In Carolina, an electric charging station was installed at 6th Avenue South to allow free electric car charging.

▲ *Photo of North Myrtle Beach's wind turbine in Cherry Grove Oceanfront Park.*

STATE REGULATIONS

Local Comprehensive Beach Management Plans

In 1976, the South Carolina legislature adopted the South Carolina Coastal Zone Management Act. This law established the South Carolina Coastal Council (SCCC) and charged it with management and permitting activities for the state's coastal areas. This law was amended in 1988 to require all coastal communities to prepare a local Comprehensive Beach Management Plan. In 1990, significant changes were made to the activities the SCCC could allow in coastal zones, and requirements for the local beach management plan were strengthened. All coastal communities were required to prepare a comprehensive beachfront management plan based on SCCC guidelines by July 1, 1991.

Since the original legislation was passed, the SCCC was dissolved, and beachfront management planning was assigned to the South Carolina Department of Health and Environmental Control's Office of Ocean & Coastal Resource Management (SCDHEC-OCRM). North Myrtle Beach adopted their first plan on June 18, 1992, with a five-year update cycle. The North Myrtle Beach beachfront management plan was last updated on August 29, 2014.

Beachfront Setback Area

The State of South Carolina established a 40-year retreat policy from eroding beaches as part of the Beachfront Management Act. SCDHEC-OCRM, as steward of the state's coastal resources, is responsible for implementing this policy. The implementation is derived from a baseline established by SCDHEC-OCRM which runs parallel to the shoreline on oceanfront beaches. The baseline is evaluated and redrawn by SCDHEC-OCRM every eight to ten years and, as directed by the Beachfront Management Act, stretches of beach are divided into standard erosion zones and inlet erosion zones based on their physical characteristics and proximity to inlets. The second part of implementing the retreat policy at the state level is the setback line. The setback line is a boundary established by SCDHEC-OCRM that is landward of the established baseline at a distance equal to forty times the average erosion rate, and not less than twenty feet landward of the baseline.

North Myrtle Beach developed a 40-year retreat strategy to help implement this shift in property line setbacks. The city adopted ordinances establishing the types of rebuilding allowed within the setback zones when structures are damaged. The long-term strategy is to maintain or produce a beach for recreation, enhance the dune system along the coast to protect against storm surge, and to determine adequate setbacks for the protection of privacy property. As new development occurs, SCDHEC-OCRM enforces the 40-year retreat strategy.

GOALS & STRATEGIES

8.1 Protect and preserve the city's natural resources to the greatest extent practical.

8.1.1 Coordinate with other government entities in the management of water resources.

8.1.2 Protect and preserve environmentally sensitive lands in the City of North Myrtle Beach.

8.1.3 Provide for a sustainable form of development with a high quality of life for its residents.

8.1.4 Minimize potentially harmful environmental and ecologic impacts of development, to the maximum extent practicable, through land development regulations.

8.1.5 Use development review process to ensure that development plans are approved in floodplain areas only in accordance with established state building codes and Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) standards.

8.1.6 The city should include requirements within the Land Development Regulations to provide measures, so air pollution does not exceed established state or county standards.

8.1.7 Encourage development that promotes the use of transportation alternatives to the single-occupant vehicle, such as mass transit, carpooling, ride-sharing, or use of alternatively fueled commercial vehicles.

▲ *Russell Burgess Coastal Preserve boardwalk completed in 2009.*

▲ *Heritage Shores Nature Preserve entrance.*

▲ *The Atlantic Intracoastal Waterway viewed at Barefoot Landing.*

In This Chapter

Measuring the Economy	208
Commercial Activity	209
Labor Force Characteristics	210
Attracting & Retaining	211
Investment Trends	211
Community Redevelopment	212
Private Investment	213
Housing Prices	216
Economic Sectors	218
Regional Employment	220
Tourism Characteristics	220
Goals & Strategies	221

9

THE WAY WE PROSPER

2362

Communities with tourism based economies have been leaders in understanding the link between livability and economic development.

Until recently, community sustainability and livability issues were often not included in the economic development and growth strategies recommendations of many plans. In some cases, the two ideas were considered to be in conflict. However, sustainable development that embodies the interdependencies among environmental, social, quality of life, and economic issues and policies has proven invaluable as a catalyst for business investment.

Communities with tourism-based economies have been leaders in understanding the link between livability and economic development. Sustainable tourism depends upon maintaining and enhancing the quality of life and sense of place of the host community to provide a high quality of experience for visitors and residents equally and maintain the quality of the natural and built environments.

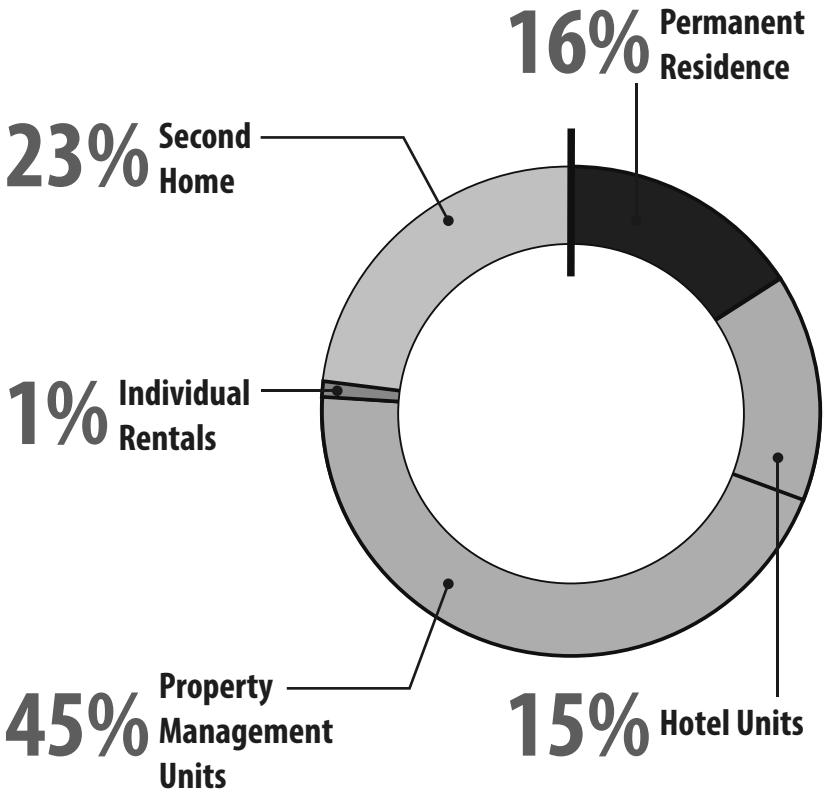
For visitors and local residents "Sense of place," is achieved when a place is deemed to be memorable, unique, sought after, and valued. A unique natural environment can play a key role defining a place; in other locations, connections to the past strengthen cultural continuity and create local character. As our community grows and changes, it is important to protect our culture and natural environment. Development of land defines a community's distinct built form to identify and influence our city's sense of place. (Where do we put it? How do we arrange it? What does it look like?)

Every day in America, people make decisions about where to live, invest, vacation, and retire based on the physical expression of community form. Thus a community's image, character, and sense of place directly correlate to a community's economic well-being.

As a resort community, the city's economic engine is fueled by tourism; accommodations, attractions, golf, and real estate are the primary components. The Chamber of Commerce promotes North Myrtle Beach as both a resort destination and a business location.

The pace of tourism has fluctuated. The tourism economy saw a decrease beginning with September 11, 2001 that continued through the Great Recession (Dec 2007 – June 2009). Tourism began to pick up beginning in 2010 and has continued to steadily rise. It is anticipated that North Myrtle Beach will continue to capture a portion of tourist activities.

It is important to determine strategies to keep the existing tourism base while expanding market share to maintain the health of this industry. The best way to frame this strategy is to understand how the economic base works and to be prepared to upgrade facilities to remain competitive and meet future challenges.



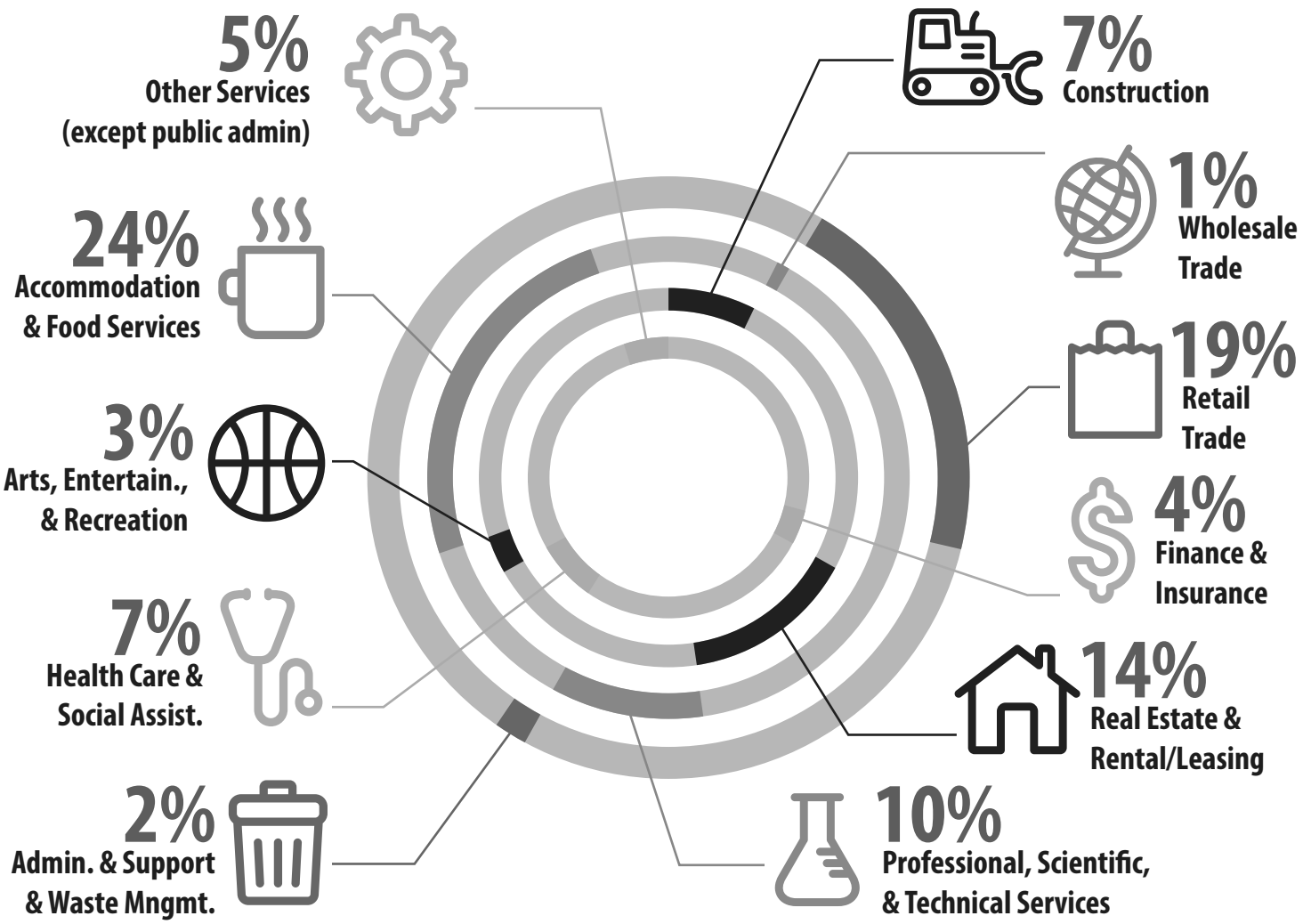
▲ *Chart of the percent of population by housing type. It shows that most properties in North Myrtle Beach are condos owned by large property management companies as tourist rental units. The next largest percentage of the population is second home owners, the third is permanent residents, the fourth is hotel units, and the smallest population percentage is individuals who rent their homes or units.*

MEASURING THE ECONOMY

The city's economic base can be measured by a number of indicators; type and number of businesses located in the city, employment, and labor force characteristics are the most typically used measurements. Because this is a resort community, real estate valuation and capital investment are also useful metrics. Using this data, the local economy can be compared to the regional economy or to the economy of other coastal resort communities. Trend analysis of historic data can be used for predicting future growth, but only with an understanding that its predictive capability is limited by the assumption that past economic conditions will continue into the future.

▼ *Business types in North Myrtle Beach according to the 2012 US Census Bureau's Survey of Business Owners. This chart shows the percentage of the ten business types that makeup the labor force, plus a category for "other services except public administration". The largest business type is Accommodation and Food Services with 24% and the smallest business type is wholesale trade at 1%.*

Types of Business

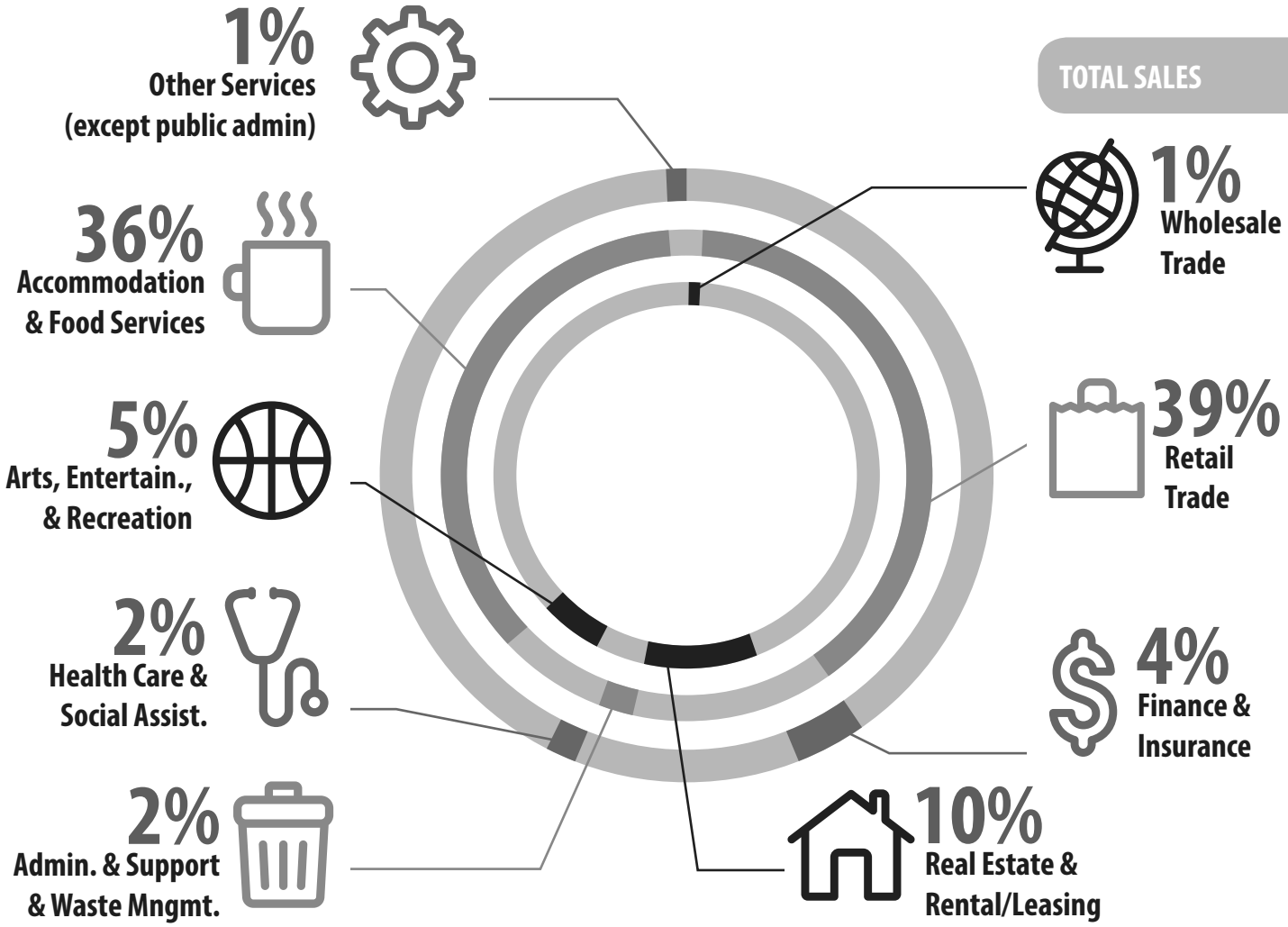


COMMERCIAL ACTIVITY

Based on the US Census Bureau 2012 Survey of Business Owners, there were 2,286 businesses located in the city at that time. Accommodation and food services made up the largest percentage of firms with paid employees at 24%, followed closely by retail trade at 19%, real estate and rental and leasing at 14%, and professional, scientific, and technical services at 10%. Retail trade was the single largest revenue producer and made up 39% of sales receipts in 2012. Accommodation and food services receipts followed at 36%, and receipts from real estate and rental and leasing were 10% of the total.

US Highway 17, which channels 40,000 automobile trips per day in the off-season, and nearly 70,000 in peak-season, is the premier site for retail and food services; Ocean Boulevard is the primary location for accommodations and real estate. Barefoot Landing, a festival shopping experience, offers a variety of entertainment activities such as Alligator Adventure, House of Blues, and Alabama Theater with restaurants and shops in an outdoor and naturalized setting along the Intracoastal Waterway. The principal access corridors to the beach—Main Street, Sea Mountain Highway, 17th Avenue South, 37th Avenue South, and 48th Avenue South—are secondary growth areas.

▼ *Total sales, receipts, or value of shipments of firms with paid employees. This chart shows the top nine values.*



LABOR FORCE CHARACTERISTICS

The U.S. Census Bureau provides labor and employment data for the city's permanent population. However, this data does not necessarily reflect the characteristics of employment by businesses within the city. The most recent source of job data for city businesses is the 2012 Economic Census. An economic census is taken every five years and includes resident and non-resident employment.

Over half of the city's work-eligible population is in the labor force. Most workers drive alone to work and have a commute that averages 19.7 minutes. The top occupation was management, business, science, and arts occupations followed by service occupations, and sales and office occupations. According to the 2010 census, the median household income was $45,780 in the city. The median earnings for full-time, year-round workers in the city was $30,189 for males and $22,119 for females.

In 2010, most of the workforce was employed in service establishments, followed by arts and entertainment, then retail. Most sectors increased with the exception of public administration.

	# of Establishments	Sales, Shipment, or Revenue ($1,000)	Annual Payroll ($1,000)	# of Employees
CONSTRUCTION	172	46,206	S	C
WHOLESALE TRADE	45	9,755	396	12
RETAIL TRADE	258	387,234	39,316	1,785
FINANCE & INSURANCE	147	42,814	7,682	196
REAL ESTATE & RENTAL/LEASING	510	121,963	16,990	700
PROFESSIONAL, SCIENTIFIC, & TECH. SERVICES	288	S	S	B
ADMIN. & SUPPORT & WASTE MANAGEMENT	136	21,499	12,660	588
HEALTH CARE & SOCIAL ASSISTANCE	84	18,571	8,541	289
ARTS, ENTERTAINMENT, & RECREATION	116	50,805	14,398	777
ACCOMMODATIONS & FOOD SERVICES	172	340,159	74,785	3,599
OTHER SERVICES (EXCEPT PUBLIC ADMINISTRATION)	288	14,336	4,989	294

▶ *Employment in 2012 for the top economic sectors.*

	1980	1990	2000	2010
AGRICULTURE/ FORESTRY/MINING	44	44	23	27
TRANSPORTATION, WAREHOUSING, PUBLIC UTILITIES	74	106	162	182
RETAIL/WHOLESALE	528	1,534	1,111	1,149
PUBLIC ADMINISTRATION	65	133	146	104
REAL ESTATE, BANKING, & INSURANCE	172	370	563	731
SERVICES	409	835	2,229	1,761
MANUFACTURING	157	392	232	246
ARTS & ENTERTAINMENT	275	676	509	1,347
CONSTRUCTION	165	403	566	728
TOTALS	**172**	**4,394**	**5,541**	**6,275**

▲ *Resident employment over time; reflects growth in the population.*

ATTRACTING & RETAINING

In 2008, the Economic Development Strategic Plan for Horry County stated that one of the major obstacles for many local areas working to diversify an economy and achieve higher wages was the availability and quality of the local workforce. For Horry County is was estimated in the 2010 census that the labor force participation rate was 64.4%.

▲ *Retail (Boulineau's Ace Hardware)*

▲ *Marketing (Elliott Beach Rentals)*

Examples of top five employment options:

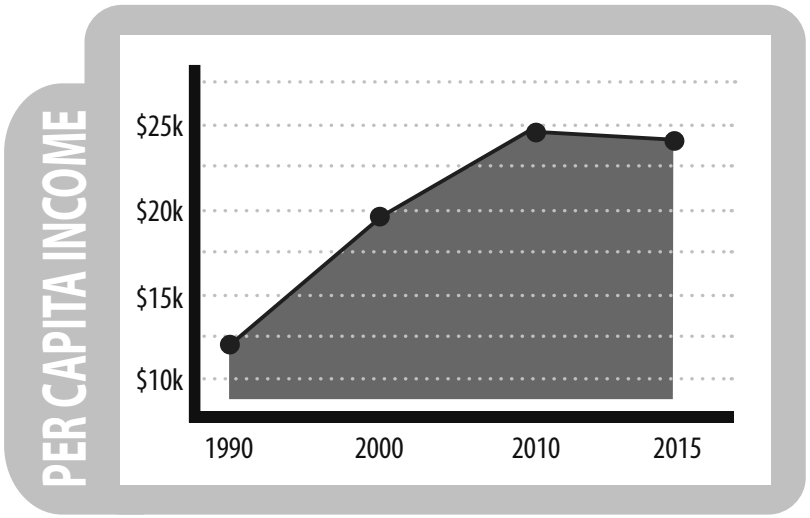
▲ *Government (City of North Myrtle Beach)*

▲ *Arts & Entertainment (House of Blues)*

▲ *Resorts (Avista)*

INVESTMENT TRENDS

There are several other indicators that can be used to measure the stability of the local economy. In a resort economy where two-thirds of the housing is second home or investment property, average housing price is a measure of economic vitality. Capital investment, the amount of money that private development is willing to put into a community, can also be used as an indicator of construction trends, new jobs, and confidence in a community's economic stability. These indicators can be tracked over time as a method of predicting future trends.



▲ *Horry County per capita income (Horry County Envision 2025 Population Projections and US Census Bureau: 1989-$12,385; 1999-$19,949; 2009-$24,790; and 2015-$24,094.*

COMMUNITY REDEVELOPMENT

In recent years, the two largest redeveloped sites in North Myrtle Beach have been North Beach Plantation, located at the site of the former Barefoot RV Resort Park, and Seabrook Plantation/Coastal North Town Center/Robber's Roost Neighborhood, located at the site of the former Robber's Roost golf course. Community redevelopment efforts in the City of North Myrtle Beach should work to identify all possible sources for both private and public investment.

There are several possible vehicles for public improvement funding to spur development or redevelopment of an area. Tax increment financing captures anticipated increases in tax revenue that result from redevelopment. Municipal improvement districts allow for financing of certain localized improvements such as public utilities and storm drainage by assessing property within the district. Impact fees are allowed for certain improvements such as stormwater drainage and sewage disposal. Community development designation can be used to redevelop blighted areas through acquisition, demolition, and resale. As we move forward, private/public partnerships with the North Myrtle Beach Chamber of Commerce and private stakeholders will continue to play an important role in future redevelopment.

▲ *Street view image of 48th Avenue South at North Beach Plantation*

▲ *Aerial photo from 2005 showing the trailer park*

▲ *Aerial photo from 2014 showing the new North Beach Plantation*

▲ *Street view image of US Highway 17 and Seabrook Plantation Way*

▲ *Aerial photo from 2009 of the former Robber's Roost Golf Course*

▲ *Aerial photo from 2017 showing Coastal North and the Robber's Roost neighborhood*

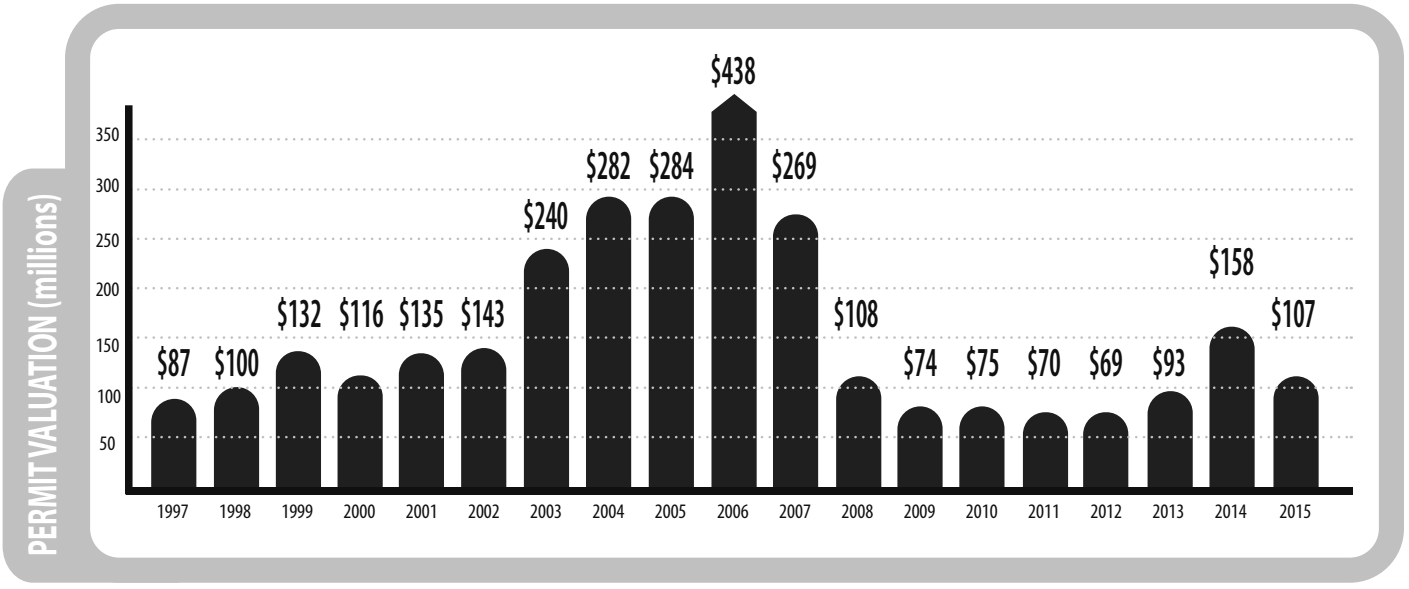
PRIVATE INVESTMENT

Capital investment is represented by the cost of new construction in residential, commercial, and public sectors. Such investment represents economic growth from new construction jobs and new permanent jobs for the businesses being built. Redevelopment allows for removal of dilapidated structures, and replacement with structures that meet new building and other codes. In December 2007, the United States slipped into a major recession affecting banks, mortgage brokers, and decimating real estate markets.

Between 1997 and 2005, the City of North Myrtle Beach experienced a steady increase in permit valuation with a major construction boom in 2006. In 2006, building valuations were $438 million dollars; most of the building permits were multi- family and hotel/motel construction.

In 2007, there was a 61% decrease in permit valuation due to the recession. For 2007-2009, the city issued about the same number of permits, but the valuations were less.

In looking at trends in permit valuations, it helps to look at composite factors—type of unit and value per type of unit—in order to determine which factors most influence economic development. For example, the relatively low valuation for 2008-2009 was due in part to the low number of multifamily units and hotel/motel units being constructed. All types of construction were affected by the economic downturn, expect for commercial. The lack of decrease in commercial valuation could be explained by the fact that sometimes it is a lagging indicator of a recessionary cycle.



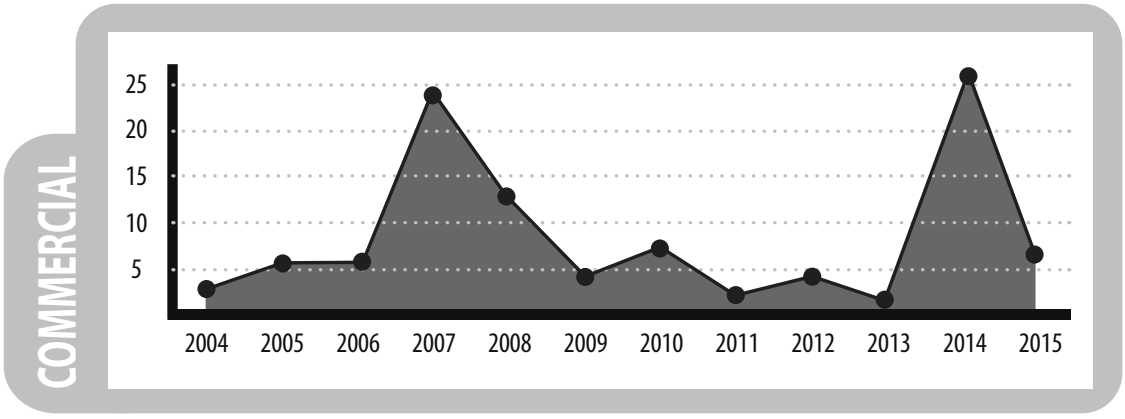
▲ *This chart shows the permit valuations in the millions from 1997-2015. The amount of money earned from permits peaked in 2006, before the recession, and bottomed out in 2012.*

In 2009, 1 and 2 family structures and commercial permits were strong, but still below the highs seen in the mid-2000s. Looking at the figures, an interesting thing happened—2006 was a boom year for all residential construction, but the commercial boom lagged one year behind.

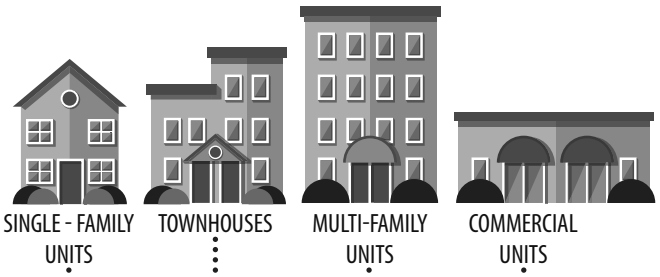
Between July 2010 and July 2015, the City of North Myrtle Beach permitted 1,045 new residential units according to the North Myrtle Beach Building Department: down slightly from the 1,094 permitted between 2004 and 2009. However, for the most part new construction and the accompanying value has been steady over the last six years. The rate of single-family home construction in North Myrtle Beach has grown from 128 units in 2010 to 195 units in 2015, with the total value over the six years equaling almost $252 million. The amount of new townhouses, multi-family units, and commercial units has fluctuated over the last six years, but still created over $108 million in construction value. The total valuation, which includes all new construction, permits, repairs, alterations, etc., in 2010 was $75 million; this increased to $107 million in 2015.

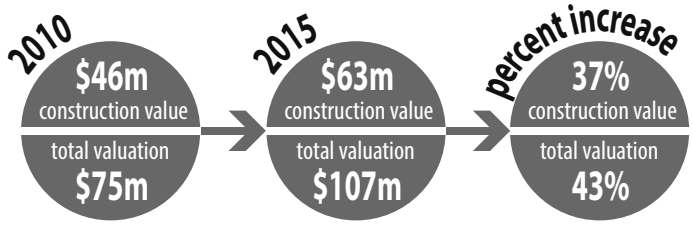
Since the total valuation mirrors hotel and multifamily construction, conditions affecting such development will affect capital investment in the city. Factors influencing the number of multifamily units constructed may be external, such as changes in lending practices, interest rates, or availability of construction loans.

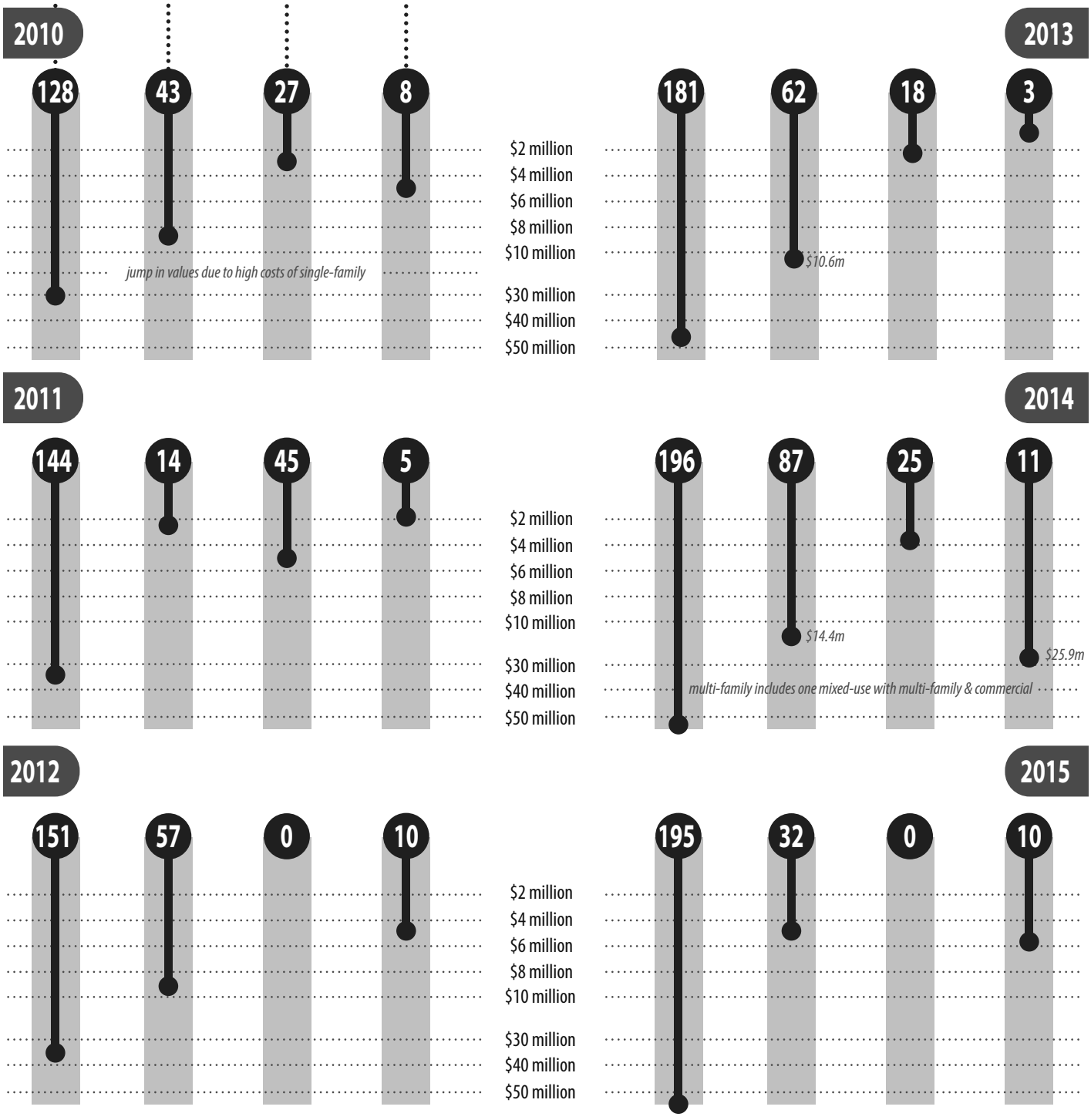
To project investment out five years, three different trend analyses were performed on the permit valuation data: Linear regression, polynomial regression, and moving averages analysis were used. The moving averages and formulaic predictions had slightly different results ranging from $100 million to $350 million in 2008. Of the two, the polynomial trend is perhaps more accurate. Neither analysis allows for modification due to changing conditions, such as reductions in tourism or changes in investment strategies. The moving average describes current trends and cannot predict fluctuations beyond the next five-year projection period. The moving averages analysis is useful for showing what the trend looks like on average; no individual reporting period is given greater weight.



▶ *The graphic on the right shows the number of newly constructed buildings and the accompanying construction values, organized in columns by building type. Each chart represents a new year from 2010-2015, from top left with 2010 down and over until reaching the graph in the bottom right for 2015. The first number in each graph is the number of single-family homes, the second number shows townhouses, the third shows multi-family units, and the last numbers represent commercial units. The length of the purple lines correspond with the construction values. Please note: Construction values are shown in increments of $2 million until the value reaches $10 million, then the value increases to $30 million and continues in $10 million increments. Additionally, in 2014 there is one mixed-use building (residential with commercial) included in the multi-family unit column.*


SINGLE - FAMILY UNITS
TOWNHOUSES
MULTI-FAMILY UNITS
COMMERCIAL UNITS


2010
$46m
construction value
total valuation
$75m
2015
$63m
construction value
total valuation
$107m
percent increase
37%
construction value
total valuation
43%


2010
128
43
27
8
2013
181
62
18
3
$10.6m
2011
144
14
45
5
2014
196
87
25
11
$14.4m
$25.9m
2012
151
57
0
10
2015
195
32
0
10
$2 million
$4 million
$6 million
$8 million
$10 million
$30 million
$40 million
$50 million
jump in values due to high costs of single-family
multi-family includes one mixed-use with multi-family & commercial

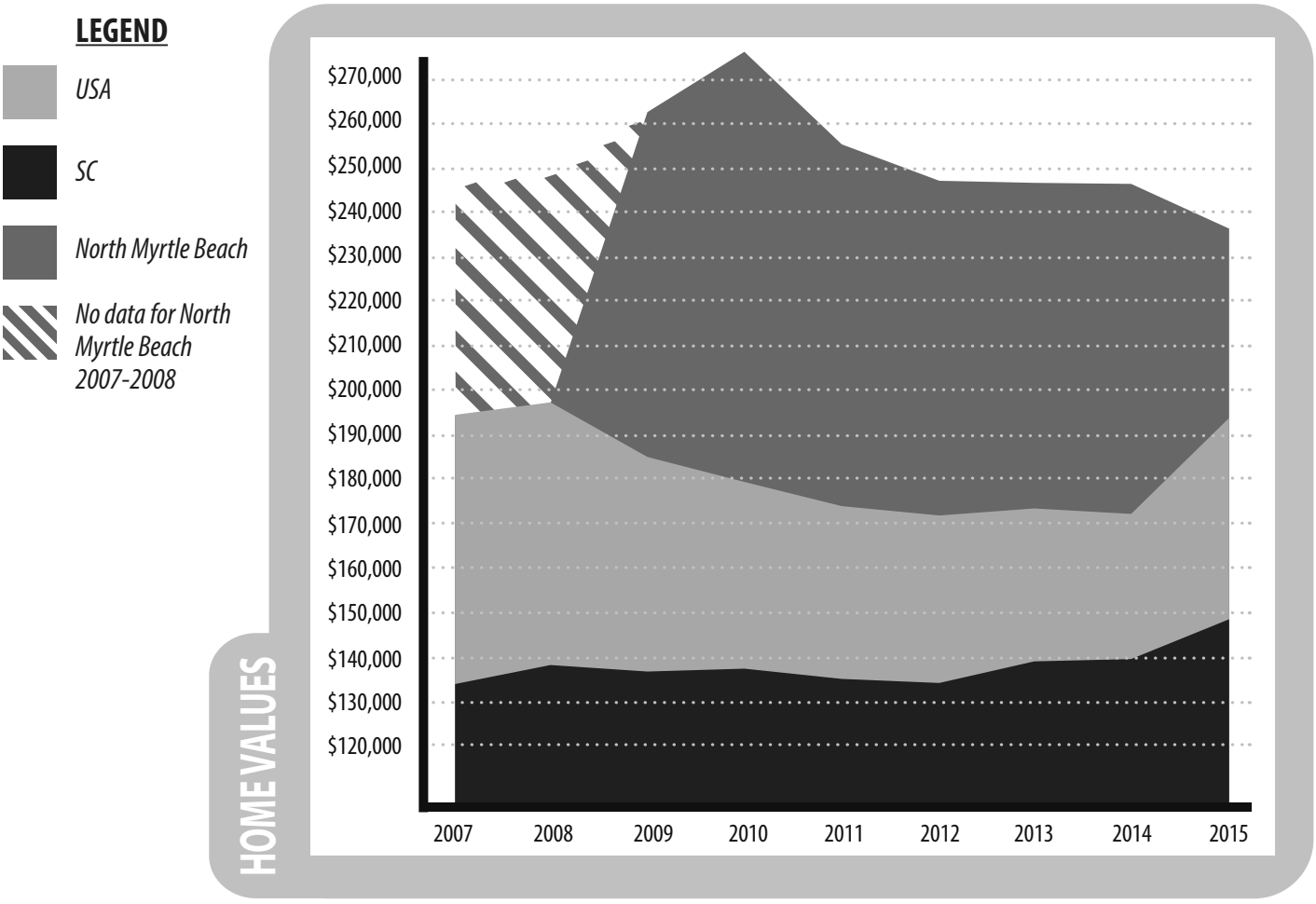
2372

HOUSING PRICES

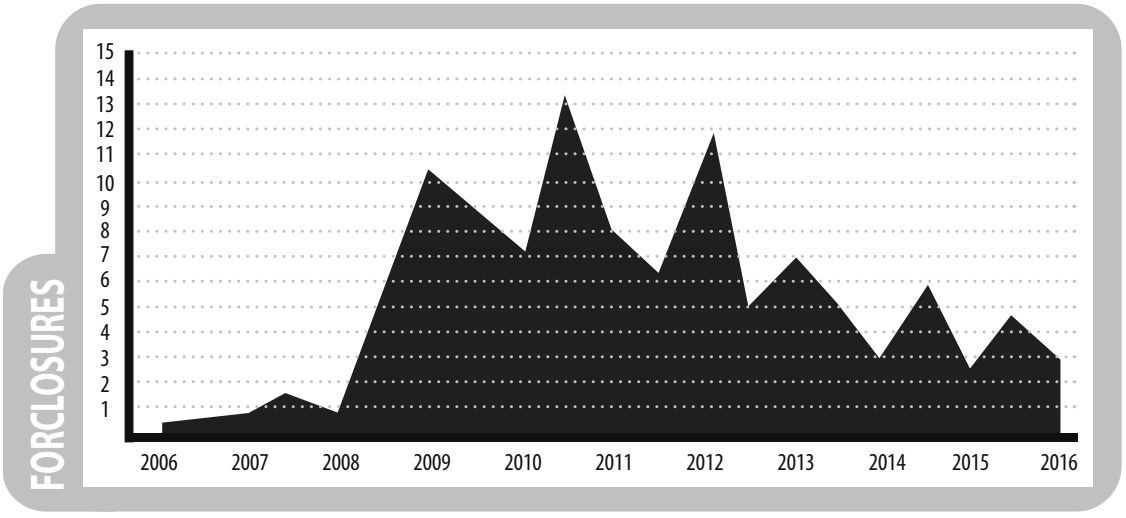
A second indicator of health of the real estate and hospitality/tourism sectors is housing price trends. According to Zillow, home values in South Carolina have increased 4.3% since 2014 and are expected to rise an additional 3.3% over the next year. The South Carolina real estate market anticipates continued, steady growth.

According to the 2014 U.S. Census Bureau's, American Community Survey, the median home value in South Carolina is $137,600; $157,700 in Horry County; and $248,800 within North Myrtle Beach. The median list price per square foot in the city is $164; this number is higher than that of the Myrtle Beach ($126) and the state of South Carolina ($113). Market trends show a slow increase in the median listing prices with a current average of $249,000 according to Realtor.com.

Zillow states that, "Foreclosures will be a factor impacting home values in the next several years. In North Myrtle Beach 2.7 homes are foreclosed (per 10,000). This is greater than the national value of 0.9." Home ownership rates have dropped which has led to a large shortage of rental properties and an increase in rental rates.



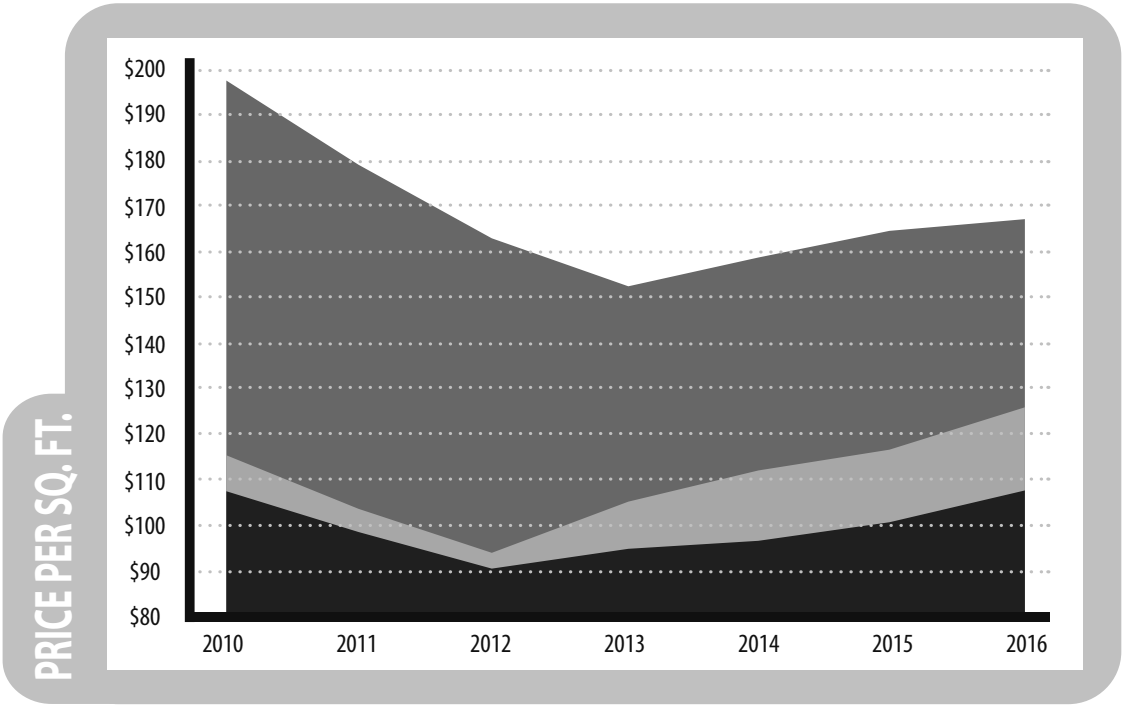
▲ *Comparison chart of median home values in the United States, South Carolina, and North Myrtle Beach (2014).*



Foreclosure rates in North Myrtle Beach from 2006 to 2016. The rate peaked in the middle of 2010 and was the lowest in 2006.

Foreclosures will be a factor impacting home values in the next several years. In North Myrtle Beach 2.7 homes are foreclosed (per 10,000). This is greater than the national value of 0.9.

- Zillow

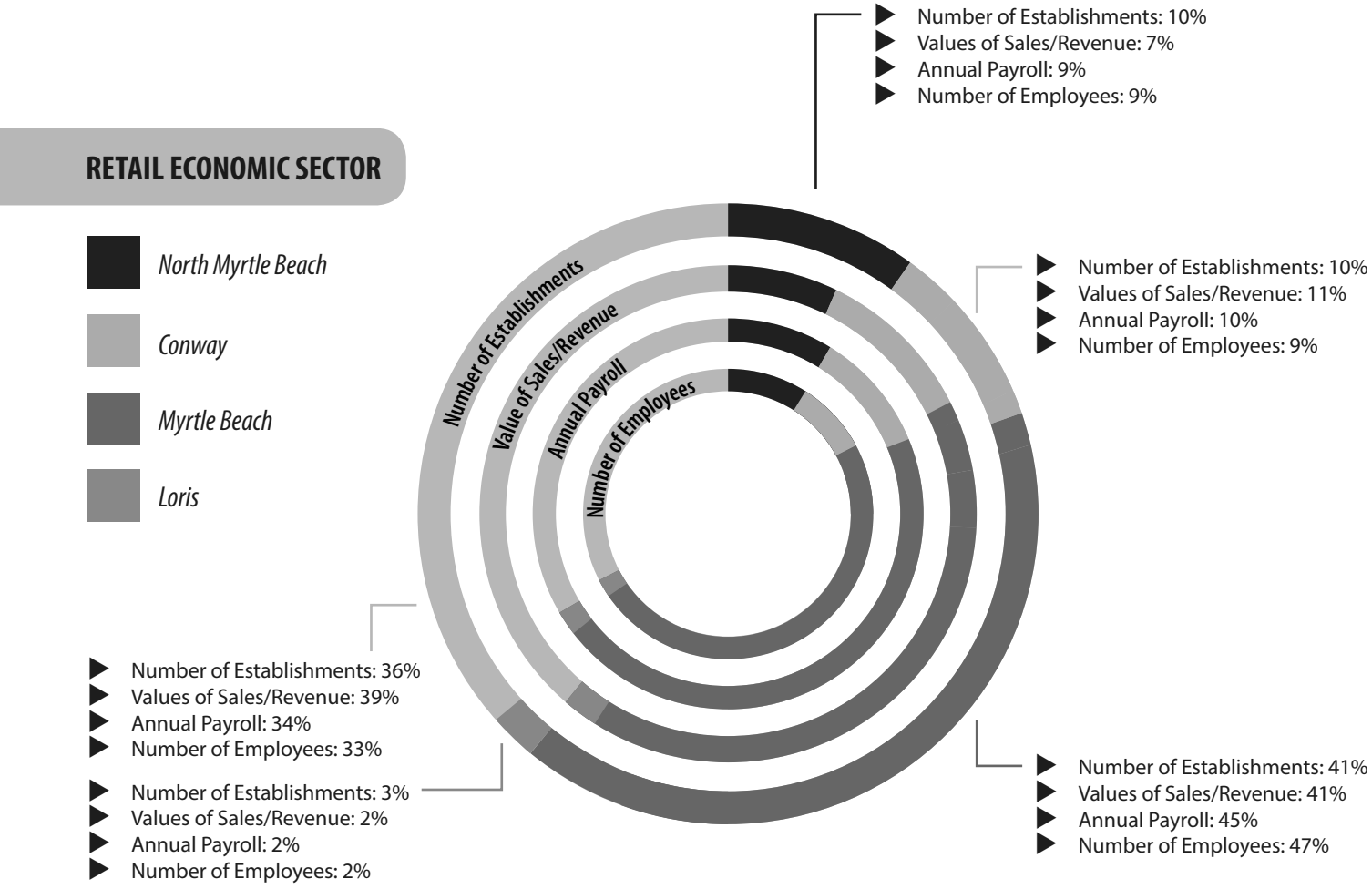


Comparison chart of median list price per square foot for the United States, South Carolina, and North Myrtle Beach (2014).

ECONOMIC SECTORS

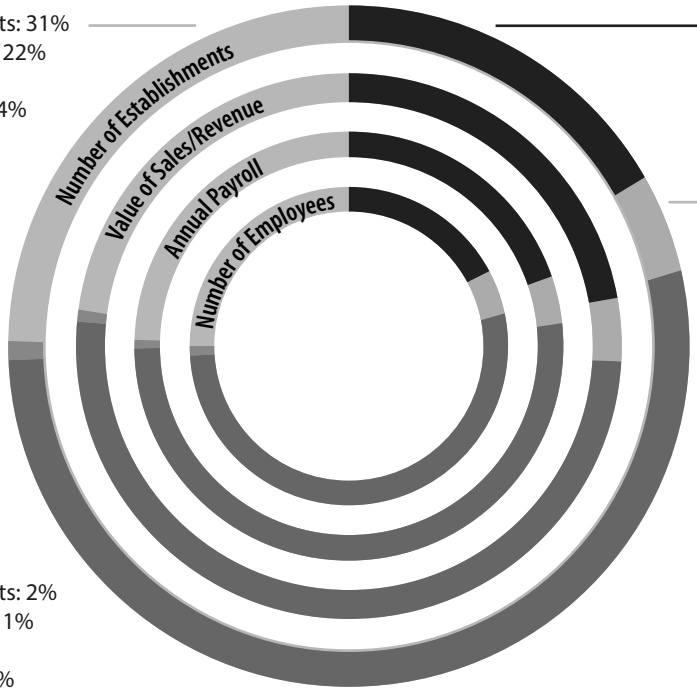
In comparison to the other cities within Horry County, North Myrtle Beach does less business in retail sales than would be expected for a tourist population of this size. Although the city accommodates approximately one-third of the seasonal population, retail sales make up less than 10% of the total retail sales in the county. Retail sales from Myrtle Beach make up the majority of county revenue. Although accommodations and food service revenue in 2012 made up 22% of the county revenues, Myrtle Beach grabs 51% of the market. The lag in market share in these two sectors is seen as a nightly exodus of tourists heading south on US Highway 17 to Broadway at the Beach, the Market Common, Restaurant Row, and other destination attractions outside of the city's jurisdiction.

Real Estate in North Myrtle Beach accounts for nearly 16% of the sales and revenue in Horry County. North Myrtle Beach is consistent in regards to revenues, payrolls, and number of employees all comprising between 15% and 17% of the county. Myrtle Beach remains the top producer with 36% of the establishments, 50% of the revenue, 51% of the annual payroll, and 50% of the employees.



ACCOMMODATIONS & FOOD SERVICE ECONOMIC SECTOR

- Number of Establishments: 31%
- Values of Sales/Revenue: 22%
- Annual Payroll: 28%
- Number of Employees: 24%



- Number of Establishments: 15%
- Values of Sales/Revenue: 22%
- Annual Payroll: 20%
- Number of Employees: 17%

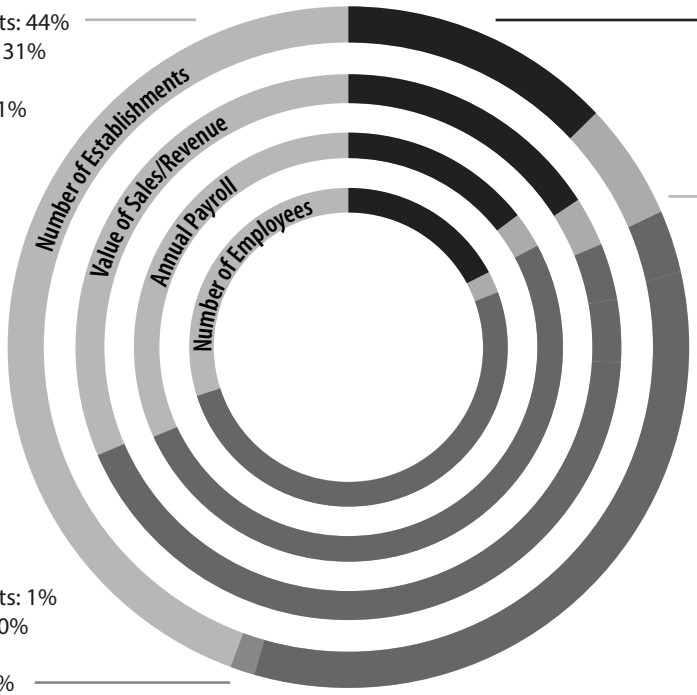
- Number of Establishments: 7%
- Values of Sales/Revenue: 4%
- Annual Payroll: 4%
- Number of Employees: 5%

- Number of Establishments: 45%
- Values of Sales/Revenue: 51%
- Annual Payroll: 52%
- Number of Employees: 53%

- Number of Establishments: 2%
- Values of Sales/Revenue: 1%
- Annual Payroll:1%
- Number of Employees: 1%

REAL ESTATE ECONOMIC SECTOR

- Number of Establishments: 44%
- Values of Sales/Revenue: 31%
- Annual Payroll: 31%
- Number of Employees: 31%



- Number of Establishments: 13%
- Values of Sales/Revenue: 16%
- Annual Payroll: 15%
- Number of Employees: 17%

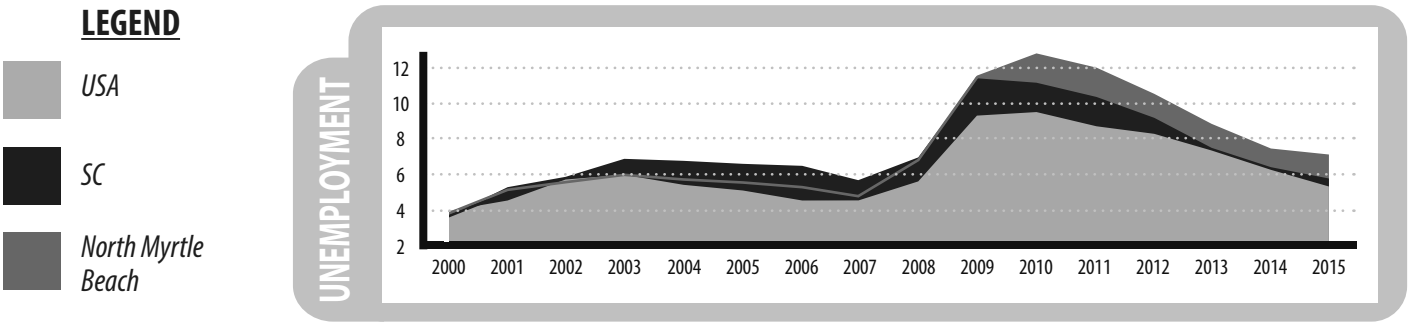
- Number of Establishments: 6%
- Values of Sales/Revenue: 3%
- Annual Payroll: 3%
- Number of Employees: 2%

- Number of Establishments: 36%
- Values of Sales/Revenue: 50%
- Annual Payroll: 51%
- Number of Employees: 50%

- Number of Establishments: 1%
- Values of Sales/Revenue:0%
- Annual Payroll: 0%
- Number of Employees: 0%

REGIONAL EMPLOYMENT

While unemployment rates were low in both the city and region in 2000, those rates doubled by 2008 due to the national economic recession; from 2000 to 2008, unemployment in the region rose from 3.82% to 7.20%. Beginning with the Great Recession in 2008, the Myrtle Beach-Conway-Georgetown metropolitan statistical area saw a peak unemployment rate of 12.3% in 2010. SInce then, the city's unemployment rate has steadily decreased; the 2015 rate was 7.1%.



▲ *Comparison chart of unemployment rates from the United States, South Carolina, and North Myrtle Beach.*

TOURISM CHARACTERISTICS

The South Carolina Department of Parks, Recreation, & Tourism maintains data about the economic impact of travel and tourism in our state. The chart below shows the impact of domestic travel in South Carolina for the top three coastal counties in the state.

	Horry	Charleston	Beaufort
EXPENDITURES ($ millions)	$3,924.10	$2,224.81	$1,251.53
PAYROLL ($ millions)	$733.00	$434,86	$237.59
EMPLOYMENT (thousands)	40.20	22.86	13.53
STATE TAX RECEIPTS ($ millions)	$244.40	$130.57	$75.70
LOCAL TAX RECEIPTS ($ millions)	$147.40	$73.44	$37.18

▶ *Chart showing the impact of travel in South Carolina for the top three coastal counties.*

GOALS & STRATEGIES

9.1 Attract high quality jobs and positive economic activity.

9.1.1 Issues and conflicts that inhibit economic growth and neighborhood development should be addressed to provide a healthy economic base.

9.1.2 Provide training, incentives, and incubator facilities to foster new and small businesses.

9.2 Prioritize infill and redevelopment in downtown North Myrtle Beach.

9.2.1 Strengthen Main Street as a local and regional destination for specialty shopping, dining, nightlife, employment, culture, and the arts.

9.2.2 Revise zoning and land use patterns to support mixed-use infill development.

9.2.3 Provide incentives that make infill redevelopment attractive to a broad range of individuals. Target key infill residential opportunities including small lot and row homes, apartments and condominiums, and live/work loft space.

9.2.4 Pursue an aggressive program to recruit quality development and consider incentives to attract these uses.

9.2.5 Use utility extension policies to discourage the inappropriate expansion of utilities to undeveloped areas.

9.2.6 Provide incentives to renovate existing buildings in and around Main Street and other town centers (i.e. façade grants or amortization of impact fees).

9.3 Identify targeted businesses and investment in North Myrtle Beach.

9.3.1 Work with the regional economic development organizations, such as the Myrtle Beach Regional Economic Development Council (MBREDC) and local chambers of commerce to develop strategies to attract and retain entrepreneurs and local business.

LEGEND

New, infill development

Existing buildings

New, shared parking lots behind development

◀ *Infill and redevelopment opportunities identified on Main Street.*

In This Chapter

Goals & Strategies 222

Priority Investment Projects 223

Comprehensive Goals & Strategies 226

10

THE WAY WE IMPLEMENT

2380

"Long range planning does not deal with future decisions, but with the future of present decisions."

- Peter F. Drucker

▲ *Overhead view of North Myrtle Beach looking southward.*

In accordance with § 6-29-510 of the South Carolina Code of Laws, the city is required to include as part of its comprehensive plan a, "Priority investment element that analyzes the likely federal, state, and local funds available for public infrastructure and facilities during the next ten years, and recommends the projects for expenditure of those funds during the next ten years for needed public infrastructure and facilities such as water, sewer, roads, and schools. The recommendation of those projects for public expenditure must be done through coordination with adjacent and relevant jurisdictions and agencies."

The following list summarizes the priorities of the community as identified by citizens, planners, and officials. The project list should be referenced while this plan is being implemented.

Also included in this chapter are strategies for the implementation of this plan and how it should be used as a tool in planning efforts over the next five years.

GOALS & STRATEGIES

10.1 Create strategies to implement the growth and development goals for public and private investment.

10.1.1 Update the plan every 5 years.

The plan shall be updated every 5 years to ensure that it stays relevant and to add goals and strategies that may emerge.

10.1.2 Explore new institutional arrangements.

Where appropriate, new institutional arrangements to facilitate multi-jurisdictional cooperation on funding issues should be explored.

10.1.3 Develop an overall funding strategy and selection of revenue sources to address the capital and any possible operating funding gap.

The following factors should guide the selection of revenue sources to address the capital and operating funding gap:

- Revenue Potential: Whether the tool can generate substantial sums of monies to fund capital infrastructure;
- Geographic Application: Whether the tool can be applied across the region;
- Legislative Authorization: Whether the tool requires legislative authorization;
- Technical/Administrative Ease: The ease of administering the tool; and
- Public Acceptability: How citizens will accept the tool.

PRIORITY INVESTMENT PROJECTS

Transportation Projects for the City of North Myrtle Beach								
Project Type	Project Name	From	To	Description	Time Frame	Funding Sources	$	Total Cost
New Construction	New Waterway Bridge	US Highway 17	Champions Boulevard	Construct connector between US 17 and Champions Blvd between 17th & 21st Ave.	Long-term	Non-Traditional	$$$	$31,100,000.00
New Construction	Champions Boulevard Extension	Current Terminus	Long Bay Road	New West of Waterway Parkway; 2 lanes divided with multipurpose path on 5 lane ROW	Short-term	GSATS with developer participation	$$	$7,500,000.00
New Construction	Champions Boulevard Connector	Long Bay Road	Water Tower Road	New connecting road with multipurpose path connecting Waterlilly to Watertower Road.	Mid-term	GSATS with developer participation	$$	$8,000,000.00
New Construction	Madison Connector	Madison Drive	Poinsett Street	Connect Madison Drive to Poinsett Street	Long-term	GSATS	$$	$600,000.00
New Construction	Sandridge Loop Extension			Connect Sandridge Loop to Bournetrail-Water Lilly Rd	Mid-term	GSATS with developer participation	$$	$8,000,000.00
New Construction	Wiley Connector	US Highway 17	Wiley Drive	Extend 30th Avenue South to Wiley Drive	Long-term	GSATS	$$	$1,000,000.00
New Construction	Outrigger/Hilton Drive Connector	15th Avenue South	27th Avenue South	Connect Outrigger Road with Hilton Drive near 27th Avenue South	Long-term	GSATS	$$	$1,750,000.00
New Construction & Widening	US Highway 17 Bridges			Widen US 17 Bridges in North Myrtle Beach and Little River; Interchange and bridge improvements at SC 9, SC 90, and Sea Mountain Highway; additional grade separation at SC 9	Mid-term	Non-Traditional	$$$	$25,000,000.00
New Construction, Paving, & Widening	Edge Parkway to Sandridge Road Connector	Robert Edge Parkway	Sandridge Road	Connect Sandridge Rd to Edge Parkway signal	Mid-term	GSATS with developer participation	$$$	$12,000,000.00
Widening	Little River Neck Road			Widen Little River Neck Road to 3 lanes with multipurpose path; construct roundabout north of Hill St.	Short-term	GSATS	$$$	$12,000,000.00
Widening	US Highway 17 in Windy Hill - Phase 2			Widen for dual left at intersections; 2nd phase of current improvements	Short-term	GSATS	$$	$9,000,000.00
Widening	2nd Avenue North			Widening to 3 lanes, with bike lane, and multipurpose path.	Mid-term	GSATS	$$	$3,000,000.00

Transportation Projects for the City of North Myrtle Beach (continued)								
Project Type	Project Name	From	To	Description	Time Frame	Funding Sources	$	Total Cost
Widening	Champions Boulevard			Widen Water Tower Road, Champions Blvd from SC31 Interchange to Edge Parkway and SC90	Long-term	GSATS	$$$	
Widening	South Ocean Boulevard Widening	17th Avenue South	28th Avenue South	Improving to a 3-lane cross-section in Crescent Beach	Short-term		$$	$4,500,000.00
Widening	11th Avenue North Widening	Golfview Drive	US Highway 17	Street and Intersection Improvements	Short-term	City of NMB with developer participation	$$	$2,500,000.00
Interchange Improvements	Robert Edge Parkway - SC 31 Interchange			Edge Parkway - SC 31 interchange ramp improvements	Long-term	GSATS	$$	$6,000,000.00
Intersection Improvements	US Highway 17 Intersection Improvements	Citywide				GSATS	$	
Repaving	Street Resurfacing	Citywide			Annually		$$	$2,000,000.00 per year
Pedestrian Improvements	Sidewalk/ Bicycle Path	Citywide			Annually		$	$150,000.00 per year

Parks & Recreation				
Project Name	Location	Time Frame	$	Total Cost
Enhance Off-season Uses of North Myrtle Beach Park and Sports Complex	NMB Sports Park	Short-term	$	$25,000.00
Enhance Pedestrian Connectivity at Sports Park	NMB Sports Park	Short-term	$	$95,000.00
Fitness Center Building Addition	NMB Aquatic & Fitness Center	Short-term	$	$660,000.00
Park Maintenance Building	NMB Sports Park	Short-term	$	$350,000.00
Update Parks & Rec Master Plan	Citywide	Mid-term	$	$150,000.00
Storm - Water				
Project Name	Location	Time Frame	$	Total Cost
18th Avenue Outfall	Crescent Beach	Short-term	$$$	$12,000,000.00
Citywide drainage improvements	Citywide	Annually	$	$500,000.00/year
6 future ocean outfalls planned	Citywide	Short-Long-term	$$$	

Overhead Wired Utilities

Project Name	Location	Time Frame	$	Total Cost
Ocean Blvd	Citywide	Annually	$$	$2-4 million/year
US Highway 17	Citywide	Annually	$$	$2-4 million/year

Solid Waste Facility

Project Name	Location	Time Frame	$	Total Cost
Transfer station improvements		Short-term	$	$650,000

Public Safety

Project Name	Location	Time Frame	$	Total Cost
Construct Fire Station #6	Parkway Group PDD	Mid-term/As Development Warrants	$$	

Water/Sewer CIP

Project Name	Location	Time Frame	$	Total Cost
White Point Water Tank	Windy Hill	Short-term	$$	$2,500,000.00
North GSWSA water line connection		Short-term	$$	$2,500,000.00
Elevated Water Tank	Little River Neck Road	Short-term	$$	$2,500,000.00
Water/sewer system replacement		Annually	$$	$3 million/year
WWTP capacity upgrade		Short-term	$$$	$8,000,000.00

Beaches

Project Name	Location	Time Frame	$	Total Cost
Beach renourishment	Citywide	Short-Long-term	$$$	
Update the Beachfront Management Plan every 5 years	Citywide	Mid-term	$	

Citywide

Project Name	Location	Time Frame	$	Total Cost
Main St Improvements Hillside to Ocean Blvd	Ocean Drive	Short-term	$$	$600,000.00
Oceanfront boardwalk 5th S to 5th N	Ocean Drive	Short-term	$$	$2,000,000.00
Upgrade and redesign NMB boat ramp	Ocean Drive	Short-term	$	$200,000.00
Master plan for city campus	Ocean Drive	2019-2020	$	$50,000.00
Wayfinding Master Plan Update	Citywide	Mid-term	$	
Tree Planting Master Plan Update	Citywide	Mid-term	$	
Cultural Facility Center	Citywide	Mid-term	$	
Golf cart Master Plan	Citywide	Mid-term	$	
Updated Seasonal Population Study	Citywide	Mid-term	$	
Electric Charging Station Master Plan	Citywide	Mid-term	$	

Legend **$ = $0-1,000,000** **$$ = $1,000,000-10,000,000** **$$$ = $10,000,000+**

COMPREHENSIVE GOALS & STRATEGIES

GOALS	STRATEGIES	HOW WE FUNCTION: COMMUNITY FACILITIES
2.1		**Provide for a variety of facilities and resources that expand and enhance the community's cultural and educational offerings.**
2.2		**Maintain criteria, regulations, and procedures that allow for the siting of essential public facilities as well as government and community facilities.**
	2.2.1	Work Cooperatively with Horry County, the state and/or other cities to site essential public facilities and to promote intergovernmental partnerships to reduce overall costs and maximum use.
	2.2.2	Consider the following when locating essential public facilities: • Accessibility to the people served; • Protection of neighborhoods; • Preservation of natural resources; • The cost effectiveness of service delivery • Location near transit and mixed use centers; and • Goals and policies of the comprehensive plan.
2.3		**Ensure a system of parks, trails and open spaces adequate for a wide variety of active and passive leisure pursuits, contributing to the quality of life within the City of North Myrtle Beach.**
	2.3.1	Update the Parks and Open Space Master Plan to identify the location of parks, open spaces, and recreational facilities based on the future growth of North Myrtle Beach.
	2.3.2	Open spaces should be interconnected to facilitate activities, such as walking and bicycling, and to create ease of access to and from recreation sites.
	2.3.3	Seek to establish connections to sidewalks, bike lanes, greenways, and other recreational thoroughfares of surrounding communities.
	2.3.4	Strategies should be developed to connect the North Myrtle Beach Park and Sports Complex and Central Park to Main Street in North Myrtle Beach.
	2.3.5	Require new residential developments to provide land for neighborhood or pocket parks or other amenities.
	2.3.6	Plan, develop, and operate diverse recreation activities for citizens of all ages.
	2.3.7	Continue to collaborate with Horry County School District to co-locate and jointly use park, recreation, and school facilities to facilitate transit use and bicycle and pedestrian access.
GOALS	STRATEGIES	THE HISTORY: CULTURAL/HISTORIC RESOURCES
3.1		**Protect the historic resources that are important to North Myrtle Beach.**
	3.1.1	Identify, and to the maximum extent practical, preserve historic buildings and sites.
	3.1.2	Existing community events and programs should be supported and expanded where possible.
3.2		**Provide a variety of facilities that enhance the community's cultural and educational offerings.**
	3.2.1	Support the continued operation of the historical museum in order to retain, document, and collect the area's history.
	3.2.2	Continue to support cultural and community events, such as the Music on Main concert series, within the Main Street area and look for opportunities to expand events to the 17th and/or 37th Avenue South areas.

	3.2.3	Coordinate with the Parks and Recreation Department to assist with enhancing or improving beach recreation facilities and activities.
	3.2.4	Coordinate with the Public Works Department to assist with enhancing Intracoastal Waterway recreation facilities and activities, i.e. marsh boardwalk.
GOALS	STRATEGIES	THE WAY WE GROW: FUTURE GROWTH AND DEVELOPMENT (LAND USE)
5.1		**Encourage high quality mixed-use districts (neighborhood activity centers) consisting of a mix of residential, commercial, office, civic and common open space land uses supported by alternative modes of transportation.**
	5.1.1	Neighborhoods are the fundamental unit of development and will be supported by neighborhood or village centers within walking or biking distance.
	5.1.2	Encourage mixed-use projects that contain a variety of uses, and provide necessary supporting public and community facilities.
	5.1.3	Locate mixed use centers on likely future transit corridors and include multi-modal facilities.
	5.1.4	Direct higher density development towards new and existing village centers as well as along US Highway 17.
	5.1.5	Encourage infill development and the redevelopment of aging commercial areas to develop at higher densities and to create mixed-use, walkable centers (Incentivize).
	5.1.6	Pro-actively rezone designated activity centers (commercial) to permit higher densities and require mixed-use.
	5.1.7	Ensure architecture, landscape design, and site planning of mixed-use projects will be of the highest quality; emphasize a pedestrian orientation and safe, convenient access between uses.
	5.1.8	Ensure that adequate parks and/or other public spaces are incorporated within mixed-use projects and areas to allow for social interaction and community activities.
5.2		**Reinforce the original main streets of Cherry Grove, Ocean Drive, Crescent Beach and Windy Hill as the "hearts" of the community.**
	5.2.1	Strengthen the identity and character of Main Street, Sea Mountain Highway, 17th Avenue South, and 37th Avenue South by preserving the historic character of the community, while allowing for new structures that are architecturally compatible with, and complementary to, the existing urban fabric.
5.3		**Encourage pedestrian-scaled, mixed-use development in each focus area.**
	5.3.1	Provide incentives, such as higher density and flexible parking requirements to attract quality development.
	5.3.2	Complete small area plans for each focus area that accommodate future infill and redevelopment with a supportive public realm and mobility network.
	5.3.3	Include specific policies for the focus areas in other planning documents.
	5.3.4	Improve street design on key corridors in North Myrtle Beach, in particular the main streets of the original beaches, in order to create a sense of arrival at key gateways to reinforce the city's natural, cultural, and historic characteristics.
	5.3.5	Consider the development of a public improvements plan to implement the streetscape and gateway design concepts for Main Street, 37th Avenue South, 17th Avenue South, and Sea Mountain Highway.
5.4		**Establish annexation and growth strategies for the City of North Myrtle Beach.**
	5.4.1	Establish a future growth strategy and identify areas for future annexation.
	5.4.2	The city should actively pursue annexations of parcels of land that are currently "donut holes" in order to achieve orderly growth while developing a more cohesive and less fragmented city boundary.

	5.4.3	No annexation application shall be recommended by the planning department or the planning comission, or granted by the city council unless a determination has been made that the request is in compliance with all of the following standards related to the annexation: • A consideration of whether the proposed petition for annexation will have a favorable or unfavorable effect on the city's budget; • Whether the proposed annexation will have a negative effect on established levels of service established for public facilities and services and indicate how and when city services will be provided; • Whether the annexation may result in circumstances that are inconsistent with the city's comprehensive plan; • Whether the boundary of the real property to be annexed is reasonably compact and contiguous to the boundary of the corporate city limits; and • Whether the petition is consistent with Title 5, Chapter 3 of the *South Carolina Code of Laws*.
5.5		**Promote Main Street as an attractive, vibrant, historic, pedestrian-oriented shopping, dining and entertainment district for residents and visitors.**
	5.5.1	Consider the adoption of design guidelines for Main Street in order to foster a sense of place to attract residents and visitors.
	5.5.2	Establish a central "Main Street" character through attention to site and building design, land use mix, housing opportunities, and enhanced streetscape improvements.
	5.5.3	Establish a main street façade grant program to encourage the reinvestment and redevelopment of existing buildings/structures along the main street corridor.
GOALS	STRATEGIES	THE WAY WE TRAVEL: TRANSPORTATION
6.1		**Continue to foster and implement the city's Complete Streets initiative.**
	6.1.1	The widening or construction of new roadways should be sensitive to surrounding land uses.
	6.1.2	The design of each street shall enable safe access for all users, including pedestrians, bicyclists, motorists and transit riders of all ages and abilities.
6.2		**Increase connectivity between neighborhoods and mixed use areas of the city including civic facilities.**
	6.2.1	Encourage linkage in and around mixed-use areas using a multi-modal circulation network, particularly transit, pedestrian sidewalks/paths, and bicycle and trail systems.
	6.2.2	Encourage connections to Main Street, City Hall, and the Park and Sports Complex.
6.3		**Prioritize pedestrians and cyclists where it is appropriate.**
	6.3.1	The city shall ensure encourage the safe movement of bicycles and pedestrians and other non-motorized vehicular transportation through the establishment and maintenance of bicycle paths or multi-use greenways within the community.
	6.3.2	The city shall design, locate, and prioritize bicycle lanes and sidewalks or multi-use paths that serve to connect schools, hospitals or medical care facilities, parks and open space areas, beach access locations, commercial activity corridors, and employment centers.
	6.3.3	Design of pedestrian and sidewalk facilities should take into consideration the surrounding environment and ensure the safety of non-motorized travelers and encourage increased use of these systems.
	6.3.4	The city shall require new development and redevelopment to provide for sidewalks, bicycle access, and bicycle parking facilities.

	6.3.5	Bicycle lanes shall be provided wherever turn lanes are constructed and in conjunction with all street resurfacing or reconstruction of local streets. Bike lanes shall be designed at widths that provide cyclists adequate space to operate their bicycles with an acceptable level of comfort.
6.4		**Encourage use of light electric neighborhood vehicles.**
	6.4.1	The city should develop a golf cart plan to manage golf cart use in the city, address associated problems, and safely accommodate the increasingly-used transportation mode.
6.5		**Create attractive centers that best address and prioritize enhancements along the city's mixed use and commercial corridors.**
	6.5.1	Enhance and expand on the city's signage guidelines to reduce visual clutter.
	6.5.2	Expand the city's utility burial program to reduce visual congestion and support the area's natural beauty.
	6.5.3	Develop architectural standards that provide a base-line architectural material treatment along the city's strategic commercial routes.
6.6		**Expand public transit opportunities.**
	6.6.1	Work with regional transit providers, Coast RTA, to explore opportunities for enhancement or creation of service within city limits.
	6.6.2	Integrate transit facilities and transit routes within new development where practical.
6.7		**Provide parking management solutions that reduce the reliance on the automobile within the city, in particular Main Street.**
	6.7.1	Provide a sufficient supply of parking for the Main Street and other town centers with respect to land uses, avoid an oversupply of parking, and make better and more effective use of the existing parking supply resources.
	6.7.2	Shared parking policies should be implemented on Main Street and at other town and activity centers. Develop a coordinated, area-wide approach to parking on Main Street and at other town and activity centers that is based on sharing parking resources and a "park-once" strategy.
	6.7.3	Encourage shared access between adjacent developments.
	6.7.4	Retain existing and develop new on-street parking on Main Street and at other town and activity centers to provide convenient short-term parking for visitors. Focus on providing convenient visitor parking in the central area of Main Street as a priority.
	6.7.5	Encourage the use of the new fee-in-lieu of parking program recently passed by city council allowing for the purchase of required parking ($25,000 a space) in lieu of providing it within the Main Street Activity Center Overlay for those properties located in the Parking Investment Boundary.
GOALS	STRATEGIES	WHERE WE LIVE: HOUSING
7.1		**Provide for a more varied housing stock to attract and retain a more diverse population.**
	7.1.1	Promote mixed income neighborhoods throughout North Myrtle Beach and near employment centers and transit facilities, to account for the housing needs of the broadest spectrum of residents possible.
	7.1.2	Revise zoning regulations to incentivize a variety and balance of housing types, including, but not limited to: Multi-family units, apartments, townhomes, quadplexes, duplexes and accessory units that appeal to families, young professionals, seniors and visitors.
	7.1.3	Ensure that residential development is located near activities and facilities that cater to North Myrtle Beach residents' needs across the span of generations (i.e. schools, churches, sports, and recreational facilities and programs, health facilities, etc.).

GOALS	STRATEGIES	HOW WE SUSTAIN: NATURAL RESOURCES
8.1		**Protect and preserve the city's natural resources to the greatest extent practical.**
	8.1.1	Coordinate with other government entities in the management of water resources.
	8.1.2	Protect and preserve environmentally sensitive lands in the City of North Myrtle Beach.
	8.1.3	Provide for a sustainable form of development with a high quality of life for its residents.
	8.1.4	Minimize potentially harmful environmental and ecologic impacts of development, to the maximum extent practicable, through land development regulations.
	8.1.5	Use development review process to ensure that development plans are approved in floodplain areas only in accordance with established state building codes and Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA) standards.
	8.1.6	The city should include requirements within the Land Development Regulations to provide measures, so air pollution does not exceed established state or county standards.
	8.1.7	Encourage development that promotes the use of transportation alternatives to the single-occupant vehicle, such as mass transit, carpooling, ride-sharing, or use of alternatively fueled commercial vehicles.
GOALS	STRATEGIES	THE WAY WE PROSPER: ECONOMIC
9.1		**Attract high quality jobs and positive economic activity.**
	9.1.1	Issues and conflicts that inhibit economic growth and neighborhood development should be addressed to provide a healthy economic base.
	9.1.2	Provide training, incentives, and incubator facilities to foster new and small businesses.
9.2		**Prioritize infill and redevelopment in downtown North Myrtle Beach.**
	9.2.1	Strengthen Main Street as a local and regional destination for specialty shopping, dining, nightlife, employment, culture, and the arts.
	9.2.2	Revise zoning and land use patterns to support mixed-use infill development.
	9.2.3	Provide incentives that make infill redevelopment attractive to a broad range of individuals. Target key infill residential opportunities including small lot and row homes, apartments and condominiums, and live/work loft space.
	9.2.4	Pursue an aggressive program to recruit quality development and consider incentives to attract these uses.
	9.2.5	Use utility extension policies to discourage the inappropriate expansion of utilities to undeveloped areas.
	9.2.6	Provide incentives to renovate existing buildings in and around Main Street and other town centers (i.e. façade grants or amortization of impact fees).
9.3		**Identify targeted businesses and investment in North Myrtle Beach.**
	9.3.1	Work with the regional economic development organizations, such as the Myrtle Beach Regional Economic Development Council (MBREDC) and local chambers of commerce to develop strategies to attract and retain entrepreneurs and local business.
GOALS	STRATEGIES	THE WAY WE IMPLEMENT
10.1		**Create strategies to implement the growth and development goals for public and private investment.**
	10.1.1	Update the plan every 5 years.
	10.1.2	Explore new institutional arrangements.
	10.1.3	Develop an overall funding strategy and selection of revenue sources to address the capital and any possible operating funding gap.

This page intentionally left blank.

Visioning Process

A

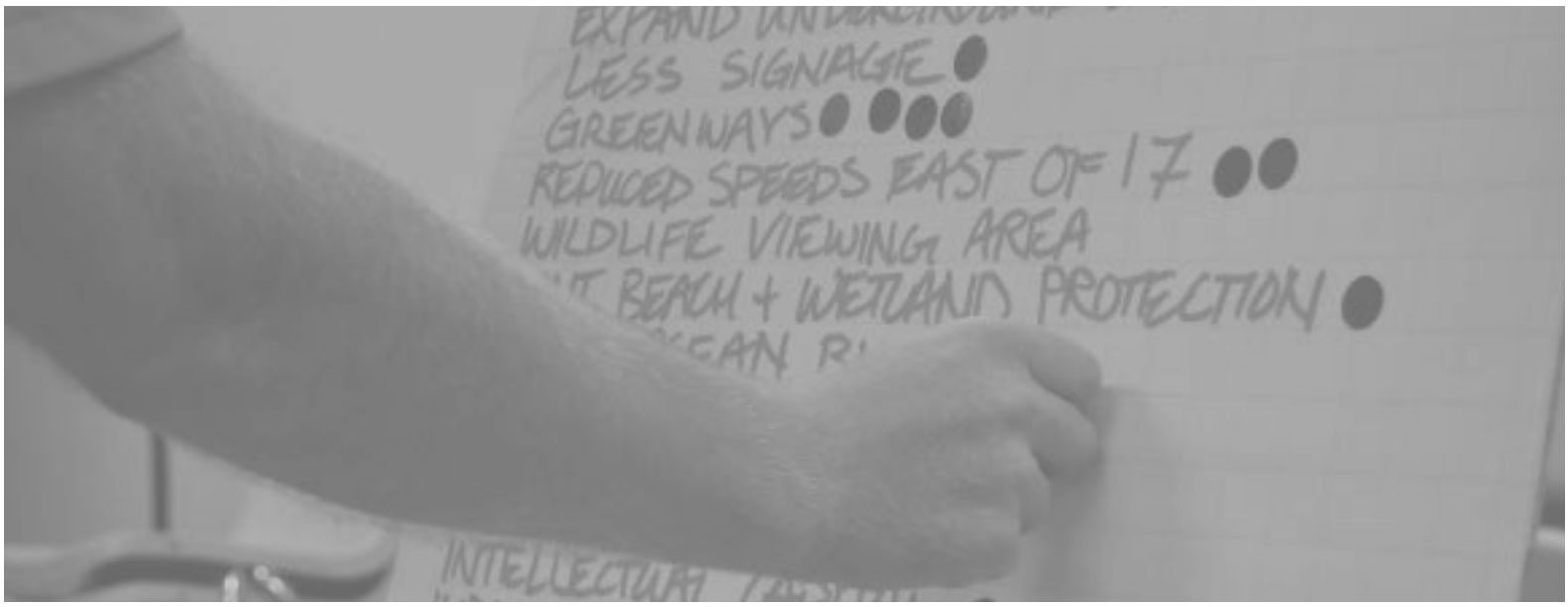
APPENDIX

The initial public engagement process for the North Myrtle Beach Comprehensive Plan was conducted by Seamon Whiteside and Urban Edge Studio. The final report from that engagement is attached on the following pages.

North Myrtle Beach can never forget the role tourism plays in their past, present, and future. However, there are opportunities to improve the quality of life for permanent residents while simultaneously improving the experience of the typical tourist. The leadership and citizens of North Myrtle Beach need to decide what they want to be, as a community, and then work with single minded clarity to achieve that goal. The Comprehensive Plan can be a great tool in the process of achieving that goal.

NORTH MYRTLE BEACH

VISIONING PROCESS



JUNE 22, 2015

SEAMON WHITESIDE | URBAN EDGE STUDIO

2396

"Men came together in cities in order to live; they remain together in order to live the good life."

Lewis Mumford

"North Myrtle Beach will be a thriving community that appeals to families, seniors, and visitors. The City will have discernable centers and edges with a beautiful public realm and connected streets that safely accommodate automobiles, pedestrians, bicyclists, and public transit."

"In seeking visual order, cities are able to choose among three broad alternatives, two of which are hopeless and one of which is hopeful.

They can aim for areas of homogeneity which look homogeneous, and get results depressing and disorienting.

They can aim for areas of homogeneity which try not to look homogeneous, and get results of vulgarity and dishonesty.

Or they can aim for areas of great diversity and, because real differences are thereby expressed, can get results which, at worst, are merely interesting, and at best delightful."

Jane Jacobs

SW SEAMONWHITESIDE | URBAN EDGE STUDIO

June 22, 2015

Mr. James Wood, AICP,
Director of Planning & Development
City of North Myrtle Beach
1018 Second Avenue South
North Myrtle Beach, SC 29582

RE: North Myrtle Beach Visioning Process

Mr. Wood,

We are pleased to submit this final report for the Visioning Process for the City of North Myrtle Beach, South Carolina. North Myrtle Beach is a unique place in South Carolina. The City is tied closely to the ocean and the beach, and the tourism that it attracts. But it is also a place for families, for retirees, and young professionals.

Over the past several weeks we have gotten to know your community very well. We have met with your leadership and dozens of citizens. We have walked your streets, eaten at your restaurants, and shopped in your stores.

This report documents that process and makes some broad recommendations of things that we feel should be considered in the next phase, which is to amend the Comprehensive Plan, and by extension various ordinances and zoning designations.

Through multiple stakeholder and citizen meetings we have found some of the things that people love about the community and some of the things where there is room for improvement. We feel strongly in this type of citizen participation and we learned things about your City we could never have learned without the knowledge, passion, commitment, and wisdom of both the City's leaders and its ordinary citizens. It is this valuable input that makes up the bulk of our work. So, in a sense this is YOUR vision for North Myrtle Beach. We just took what we learned, synthesized it, and put it on paper.

We wish the City the best as they forge ahead with a new Vision and hopefully renewed optimism about the future of the Community.

Regards,

William T. Eubanks, FASLA, LEED AP
Creative Director, Urban Edge Studio of SW+

CITY OF NORTH MYRTLE BEACH

Visioning Process

City Council
- Mayor Marilyn Hatley
- Councilman J.O. Baldwin, Crescent Beach
- Councilman Bob Cavanaugh, At Large
- Councilman Fred Coyne, Cherry Grove
- Councilwoman Nicole Fontana, Windy Hill
- Councilman Hank Thomas, At Large
- Councilman Terry White, Ocean Drive

North Myrtle Beach Staff
- Mike Mahaney, City Manager
- James Wood, AICP, Director of Planning & Development
- Aaron Rucker, AICP, Principal Planner
- Sean Hoelscher, AICP, Senior Planner
- Dawn E. Snider, Planner

Planning Commission
- Juddie Bacot
- Ty Bellamy
- Harry Bruton
- Havery Eisner
- Katrina Jones
- Rob Kayton
- H.G. Worley Jr.

Urban Edge Studio of SW+
- Bill Eubanks, FASLA, LEED AP, Creative Director
- Ian Duncan, PLA, Landscape Architect
- Lia Tomczak, Associate ASLA, Urban Designer
- Michael Cain, Associate ASLA, Urban Designer
- Taylor Critcher, Urban Designer
- Julia Kim, Intern (UGA student)

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Process Pages 7-10

Public Policy Pages 11-12

Community Needs Pages 13-14

Visual Preference Survey Pages 15-29

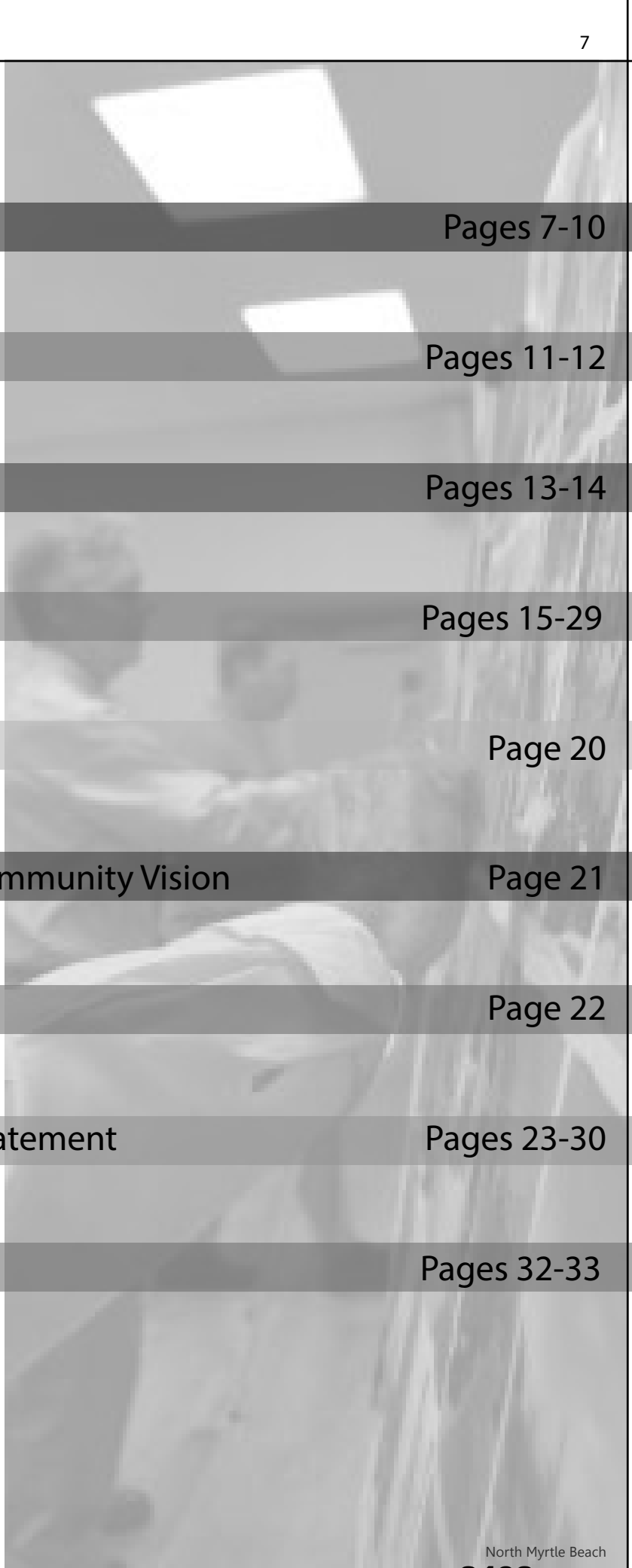
Citizen Work Sessions Page 20

Common Themes Related to Community Vision Page 21

The Vision Statement Page 22

Drilling Down into the Vision Statement Pages 23-30

Summary Pages 32-33



"Always design a thing by considering it in its next larger context - a chair in a room, a room in a house, a house in an environment, an environment in a city plan."

Eliel Saarinen

PROCESS

The Comprehensive Plan

The City of North Myrtle Beach has a Comprehensive Plan and this Visioning Process will inform the scheduled update of that plan. Comprehensive Plans are mandated by the State of South Carolina. The following is taken from Title 6 - Local Government - Provisions Applicable to Special Purpose Districts and Other Political Subdivisions:

CHAPTER 29: South Carolina Local Government Comprehensive Planning Enabling Act of 1994
ARTICLE 3: Local Planning - The Comprehensive Planning Process

SECTION 6-29-510. Planning process; elements; comprehensive plan.
(A) The local planning commission shall develop and maintain a planning process which will result in the systematic preparation and continual re-evaluation and updating of those elements considered critical, necessary, and desirable to guide the development and redevelopment of its area of jurisdiction.

What is a Vision Statement?

"Growth is inevitable and desirable, but destruction of community character is not. The question is not whether your part of the world is going to change. The question is how."

Edward T. McMahon

What is a Vision Statement and how does it differ from a Goal Statement or a Mission Statement?
A Vision Statement:
Defines the optimal desired future state - the mental picture - of what an organization wants to achieve over time;
Provides guidance and inspiration as to what an organization is focused on achieving in five, ten, or more years;
Functions as the "north star" - it is what all employees understand their work every day ultimately contributes towards accomplishing over the long term; and, is written succinctly in an inspirational manner that makes it easy for all employees to repeat it at any given time.

Source: https://www.psychologytoday.com/blog/smartwork/201004/vision-and-mission-whats-the-difference-and-why-does-it-matter

The Process:

Urban Edge Studio believes firmly in a participatory planning process and has crafted a unique process, known as the UES process, to address the importance of citizen input. The three phases of the process: Understand, Explore, and Solve are briefly explained as follows:

Understand (Pre-Charrette Phase)
This is where we began to understand the character of the place as well as its culture, history, and values.

Explore (Charrette Phase)
This is where we sought involvement from citizens and stakeholders to gain their insight and historical and cultural perspective on the "place".

Solve (Post-Charrette Phase)
This is where we took what we had learned from the public, filtered it and synthesized it. Here are our recommendations.

At Urban Edge Studio we believe that good urban design consists of two very important tasks:

1) Find a way to preserve and protect everything that really matters.

2) Develop the vision and tools needed to replace the stuff that doesn't matter with things that will.

If a City follows these two simple guidelines they will become, or remain, a place with a very high quality of life. They will be a City for other Cities to emulate. To ignore these rules, they run the risk of not only losing the places in the community that really matter but to continue building things that nobody will love. And when you really get down to brass tacks, the success of a city can be gauged by how much people (both residents and visitors) love it.

So, part of our task for this project was to find out what people love about their community and what needs to be replaced with things people can love.

Simply stated, our approach is one of blending sustainability and vitality. Our recommendations must lead to a lasting, positive effect on the health of the community. We also believe that our solutions and recommendations are better when they are drawn from the community, not imposed on it. We also understand that while there may be several possible solutions for any given issue there are only one or two solutions that are truly simple, honest, and unique. These are the great solutions. These are the solutions we seek.

For this project, we employed a series of stakeholder meetings and citizen workshops to gather information and ideas. The findings presented herein are all issues and ideas that emerged during those sessions. We applaud the citizens of North Myrtle Beach for being engaged in this process and caring about their community.

STAKEHOLDER MEETINGS & WORKSHOPS:

Monday, May 18th

Stakeholder Meeting One
Representative Greg Duckworth, ASLA
South Carolina House of Representatives
District 104, Horry County

Stakeholder Meeting Two
Mayor Marilyn Hatley
City Manager Mike Mahaney

Tuesday, May 19th

Public Workshop One
Tidewater HOA

Public Workshop Two
Barefoot Resort HOA

Wednesday, May 20th

Public Workshop Three
Windy Hill and Crescent Beach

Public Workshop Four
Ocean Drive and Cherry Grove

Tuesday, May 26th

Stakeholder Meeting Three
Horry County Planning Staff
North Myrtle Beach Chamber of Commerce
Horry County Department of Airports

Stakeholder Meeting Four
North Myrtle Beach Planning Commission
North Myrtle Beach Planning Staff

PUBLIC POLICY

AMERICAN SOCIETY OF LANDSCAPE ARCHITECTS

American Society of Landscape Architects

URBAN GROWTH AND DEVELOPMENT

The American Society of Landscape Architects advocates the sustainable development of our urban environments through responsible social, economic, and ecological practices. Development should be guided by a comprehensive planning and management vision for interconnected green space, a multi-modal transportation system, and mixed-use development.

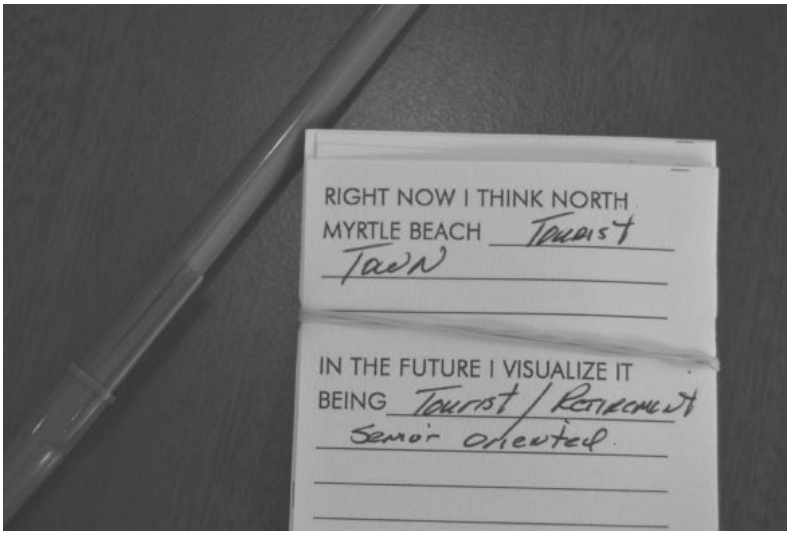
ASLA urges public and private collaboration to create livable communities that protect historic, cultural, and environmental resources. ASLA supports sustainable site planning and construction techniques that reduce pollution and enhance balance between built and natural systems.

"Any town that doesn't have sidewalks, doesn't love its children"

Margaret Mead

SNAPSHOT OF PUBLIC PERCEPTION

During each of the sessions the team distributed small sheets of paper (approximately 3 inches, square) as seen below:



Participants were asked to fill in the blanks, affording the team a "snapshot" of what people think of the City now, and what they want it to be. The size of the paper was very small to encourage people to boil down their responses to just a few words. Some examples are as follows:

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH too hap hazard / cluttered
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING Serene but alive

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH too cluttered
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING more SC.

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH is like an unmade bed
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING much more organized

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH as, home but ~~uniquely a~~ tourist destination
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING A move up to ~~dairy station~~ ~~retirement~~ and a tourist destination. Some old and more new.

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH is somewhat seedy and not eye appealing.
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING A LOT LIKE THE SOUTHERN AREA OF THE STRAND - LITCHFIELD AND SOUTH

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH Tourist Town
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING Tourist / Retirement Senior oriented.

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH is a ~~resort~~ destination
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING ~~Better~~ for ~~Retirement~~ full time residents

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH looks better than it used to but still has a lot of junk.
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING more tree-lined streets with flowers, and more bike paths

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH Tacky ~~Getting worse~~
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING ~~more~~ less cluttered and more residential

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH is almost a junky tourist town. Only the beach is great (and Tidewater community)
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING Classy tourist town.

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH as cluttered
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING not so flashy

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH Lacks cultural arts.
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING walkable, green spaces, low density & a retirement meca.

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH TACKY
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING CLEAN UP IN PLANT GREENERY

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH is in the process of Beautification efforts
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING an ongoing process

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH to busy with signs
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING know the area without signs

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH projects an image of a fun beach vacation spot in a haphazard style
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING even more developed, which is NOT necessarily a good thing.

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH designing with ideas (in current construction) that reduce the clutter we have had.
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING even more inviting visually for tourists & the neighborhoods to be attractive for prospective retirees.

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH is a little Tacky but not Tacky on main street
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING Multi-modal friendly

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH MANY UNAT-TRACTED BUILDINGS
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING MORE STRUCTURE TO EACH AREA

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH is a GREAT PLACE TO LIVE.
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING A GREAT PLACE TO LIVE.

RIGHT NOW I THINK NORTH MYRTLE BEACH is NOT BIKE FRIENDLY.
IN THE FUTURE I VISUALIZE IT BEING BIKE FRIENDLY. LESS CLUTTERED ALONG RT 17.

COMMUNITY NEEDS

Participants in each meeting were asked to list things that they felt the City needed. This could be interpreted as either something the City needed more of or less of, as was applicable. Responses were recorded on a flip chart.

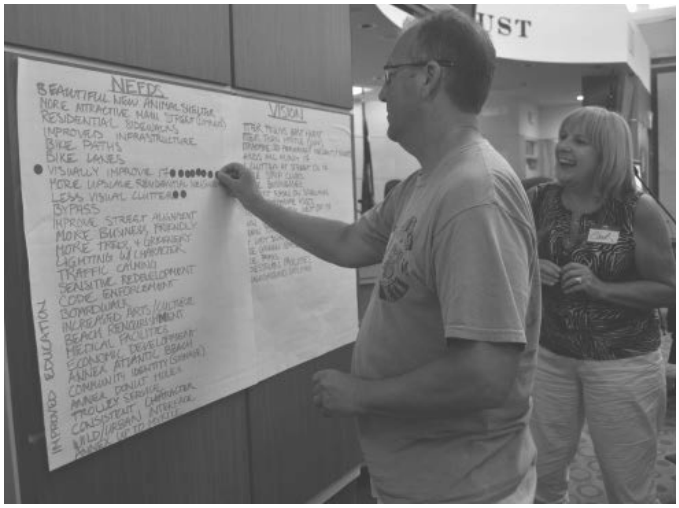
The participants were then allowed to "vote" with dots as to the needs that they felt were most important. Based on the voting process, the following list presents the Top Ten of that exercise. The first eight were needs that received three or more votes in the public workshops. The last two needs were the top ranking issues in the two smaller stakeholder meetings. The team has taken some liberties in aggregating responses that were identical or almost so.

Top Ten Community Needs

1) Visually Improve Hwy. 17
2) Economic Development
3) Town Center
4) Greenways
5) Bike Paths and Bike Lanes
6) More Trees / Greenery / Greenspace
7) Pedestrian Only Main Street
8) Continual Beach & Wetland Protection
9) Less Visual Clutter (Planning Commission)
10) County Overlay (Chamber of Commerce)

The following needs were recorded on the flip charts and received at least one vote as being a priority:

Community Identity (signage)
Golf Cart Management/ Lanes
More Active Parks
1% Tourism Dev. Fee
Remember the "Beach"
Improved Infrastructure
Sensitive Redevelopment
Medical Facilities
Annex Up to Myrtle Beach
Pedestrian-Friendly Areas
More Beach Showers
Expand Underground Utilities
Reduce Speeds East of 17
Industrial Park
Streets More Attractive
More Sidewalks
Public Parking
Address Density
Economic Diversity
Light Industry
Connectivity
Beautiful New Animal Shelter
More Attractive Main Street (Complete)
Residential Sidewalks
Increased Arts & Culture
Wild/ Urban Interface
Less Junk Shops/ T-Shirt Shops
Intellectual Capital
More Family Activities
Allow Mixed Use
Public Gathering Places
Too Much Residential



The following needs were recorded on the flip charts but received no votes as a priority:

More Upscale Residential Neighborhoods
Bypass
Improve Street Alignment
More Business Friendly
Lighting with Character
Traffic Calming
Code Enforcement
Boardwalk
Beach Renourishment
Annex Atlantic Beach
Trolley Service
Consistent Character
Improved Education
ADA Accessibility
Interstate Access
Wildlife Viewing Area
Open Ocean Blvd
More Passive Parks
Street Maintenance
Residential/ Commercial Interface
Local Businesses
Feel Vibrant
Sense of Community
Less "Senior" Development
Major Attractions

VISUAL PREFERENCE SURVEY

In each of the sessions the participants were asked to "vote" on a series of images in a Visual Preference Survey.

There were four boards, with twelve images each, representing existing conditions in the North Myrtle Beach area. This was a total of 48 images. For clarification, not all images depicted things within the City limits. Some were in Horry County or adjacent municipalities, although most visitors and even some residents would not be aware that the places were not part of North Myrtle Beach. Images included resort, commercial, and residential images. Participants were each given five green and five red dots. Green represented the five images they liked most. Red represented the five images they liked least.

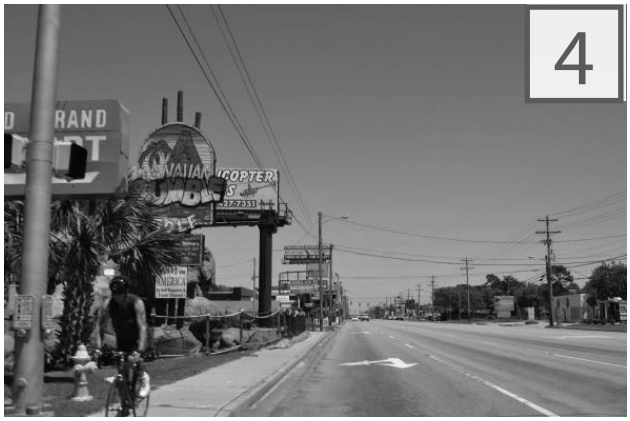
There were also three boards of images from other places, predominantly coastal communities in the United States, with twelve images each. This was a total of 36 images. These included various land use types including resort, commercial, and residential. Participants were each given five lime green and five orange dots. Lime green represented the five images they liked most. Orange represented the five images they liked least.

The team compiled the total votes each image received. Following are the Top Five in each category: Existing Conditions, Top 5 Good and Bad and Other Places, Top 5 Good and Bad.

These images begin to tell a story of what residents appreciate in terms of style, materiality, mass, and scale. The team did notice that it was sometimes difficult for some residents to separate what a building and its site looked like from what its current land use might be.

EXISTING CONDITIONS: TOP 5 GOOD

EXISTING CONDITIONS: TOP 5 BAD



VISUAL PREFERENCE: TOP 5 GOOD

VISUAL PREFERENCE: TOP 5 BAD

CITIZEN WORK SESSIONS

The citizens in each session were divided into small workgroups, typically five to eight people to a group, for the purpose of exploring physical planning and design solutions. Each workgroup was facilitated by one of the team members. Each group appointed a scribe, to take notes, and a spokesperson, who presented their ideas to the main group.

The citizens explored alternative planning ideas such as new development opportunities, economic development potential, parks and open space, Main Street revitalization, improvements to street networks, and annexation opportunities.

The exercise was valuable to the team to see what issues became most important and how citizens perceived various approaches to solving them. The exercise was also important for the citizens as they were able to see how complex some of the issues were and how comprehensive some of the solutions would have to be to affect real change.

The major issues and themes exposed during this exercise are included within the breakdown of the Vision Statement, elsewhere in this report, and the recommendations.

COMMON THEMES RELATED TO COMMUNITY VISION

During the workshops, the team asked citizens and stakeholders for issues and opportunities that can influence the future of the City.

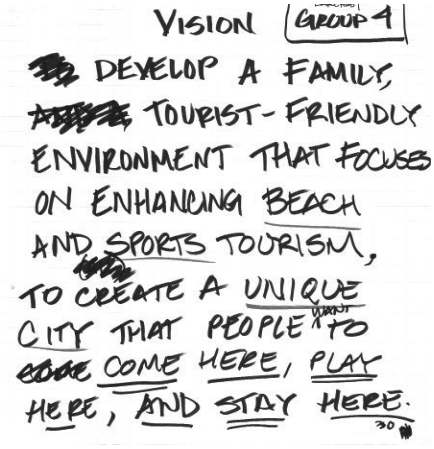
Some of the things mentioned in the sessions included the following (in no particular order):

Better Parkways East and West
Better than (Different than) Myrtle Beach
Attractive to Permanent Residents and Guests
Islands All Along Highway 17
Less Clutter on Highway 17
No More Strip Clubs
Upscale Businesses
No T-Shirt Racks on Sidewalks
Recruit Corporate Headquarters
Improve Residential West of Highway 17
Town Center
Remain Tourist Friendly
Need City Limit Signs
More Green Space
More Parks
Pedestrian Facilities
Underground Utilities
Visually Appealing
Family Friendly
Less Tacky
More Upscale than Myrtle Beach
Better Sign Regulations
Tighter Zoning
Diversified Economic Development
More Pocket Parks
Better Architecture
Live/Work Development
Senior Friendly
Protect Wetlands
Sidewalks
Never Forget the Ocean
Main Street as a Destination
Move Here to Live Here
Need Business Incubators

After this portion of each workshop, the team divided each group into small workgroups. Each workgroup was asked to develop Vision Statements for the City. Statements from each individual group were reported back to the entire group in each session. Individual statements for some of the groups are included in the report. It was very apparent that there were several overarching concepts that manifested in various ways. Some of the words or concepts that appeared multiple times included 'community', 'family', 'tourism', 'environment', 'beauty', 'strong', 'attractive', 'unique', and 'vibrant'. Some elements of a desirable place to live included such words as 'businesses', 'downtown', 'parks', 'beach', 'diversification', 'friendly', 'identity', and 'safe'.

THE VISION STATEMENT

After the sessions the team developed a Vision Statement that will guide the Comprehensive Plan amendments. The Vision Statement is as follows:

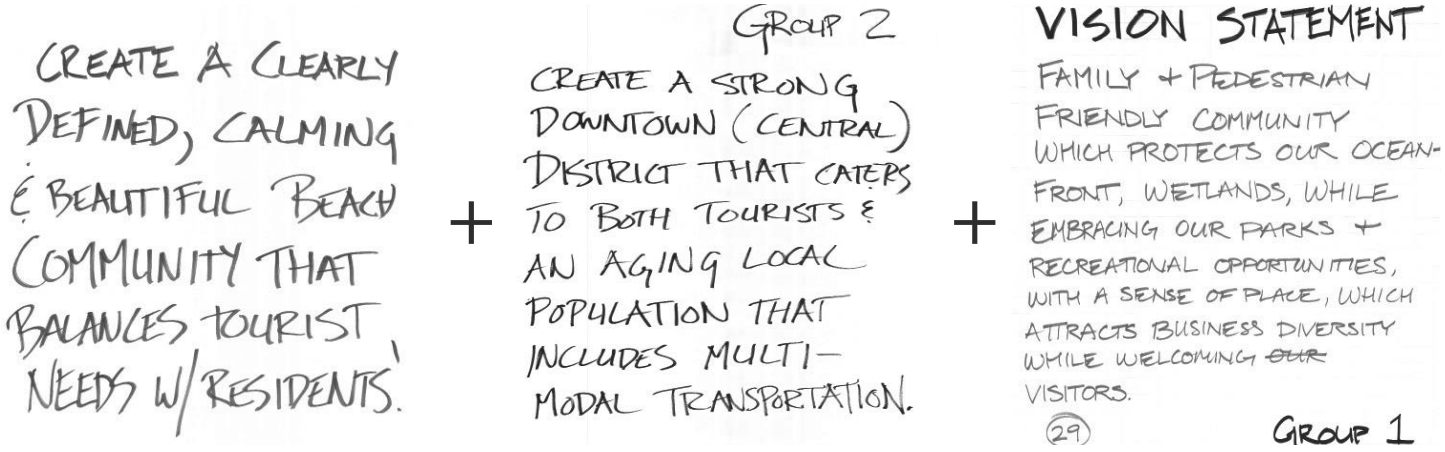

VISION (GROUP 4)
DEVELOP A FAMILY, TOURIST-FRIENDLY ENVIRONMENT THAT FOCUSES ON ENHANCING BEACH AND SPORTS TOURISM, TO CREATE A UNIQUE CITY THAT PEOPLE WANT TO COME HERE, PLAY HERE, AND STAY HERE.

+

CREATE A VIBRANT, UNIQUE SOUTHERN BEACH COASTAL COMMUNITY WHERE RESIDENTS, GUESTS & BUSINESSES THRIVE + LIVE IN HARMONY WITH THE ENVIRONMENT.

+

GROUP 3
GROW A VIBRANT FAMILY RESORT COMMUNITY SUPPORTING A CULTURE THAT MEETS THE NEEDS OF ALL GENERATIONS, WHICH ENHANCE AN ACTIVE BUSINESS ENVIRONMENT AS WELL AS FOCUSES ON CITY BEAUTIFICATION & SAFETY.


CREATE A CLEARLY DEFINED, CALMING & BEAUTIFUL BEACH COMMUNITY THAT BALANCES TOURIST NEEDS W/ RESIDENTS.

+

GROUP 2
CREATE A STRONG DOWNTOWN (CENTRAL) DISTRICT THAT CATERS TO BOTH TOURISTS & AN AGING LOCAL POPULATION THAT INCLUDES MULTI-MODAL TRANSPORTATION.

+

VISION STATEMENT
FAMILY + PEDESTRIAN FRIENDLY COMMUNITY WHICH PROTECTS OUR OCEAN-FRONT, WETLANDS, WHILE EMBRACING OUR PARKS + RECREATIONAL OPPORTUNITIES, WITH A SENSE OF PLACE, WHICH ATTRACTS BUSINESS DIVERSITY WHILE WELCOMING OUR VISITORS.
(29)
GROUP 1

VISION STATEMENT
"TO CREATE A YEAR-ROUND TOURISM AND ECONOMIC MECCA THAT MAINTAINS OUR FAMILY-ORIENTED ATMOSPHERE BY INCREASING CONNECTIVITY, VISUAL APPEAL AND A STRONG DOWNTOWN IDENTITY."
WINDY HILL / CRESCENT BEACH

=

"North Myrtle Beach will be a thriving community that appeals to families, seniors, and visitors. The City will have discernable centers and edges with a beautiful public realm and connected streets that safely accommodate automobiles, pedestrians, bicyclists, and public transit."

DRILLING DOWN INTO THE VISION STATEMENT

What is a thriving community?

Great communities are vibrant, thriving communities. For a community to thrive it must, first of all, actually have a sense of community. That means that the people who live there have a sense of belonging, acceptance, and partnership. They work together for the common good in an atmosphere that is inclusive, just, compassionate, and healthy. Second, the community must be sustainable and resilient. That means that places are built in ways that reinforce the intrinsic value and importance of all citizens, are environmentally sensitive, and include land uses that provide for economic and social diversity. In a sense, it becomes a community that can bounce back from both cultural, environmental, and economic strains.

To thrive as a community means that a set of local "eco-social systems" are in place that provide citizens access to food, water, clean air, land, biodiversity, and energy within a network that is equipped to handle emergencies, optimize health, provide education, and enhance community welfare. This community must be typified by effective government, successful businesses, room for growth and redevelopment, functional transportation systems, efficient communication, and ever present beauty.

What does it mean to appeal to families?

Great communities are family-oriented. For a community to appeal to families there must be activities and facilities that provide for the needs of people throughout the span of generations. This includes good schools, churches, sports and recreational facilities and programs, adequate health care, safe and walkable streets, access to nature, diverse shopping experiences, family-friendly restaurants, ample job and career growth opportunities, and beautiful parks and open space. It is important to note that the majority of participants in the workshops were seniors. Yet they recognized the vital importance of accommodating families (and young professionals) to have a thriving community. One participant put an even finer point on the issue when he said he wanted people to move to North Myrtle Beach to live, not to die.

What does it mean to appeal to seniors?

Great communities consider all of their citizens, across generational lines. The needs of seniors does not vary greatly from those of families. Access to health care may be slightly more important as well as access to certain recreational and community services. Assisted living or full nursing facilities are usually desired as well.

Generally, if you get a community right for families you get it right for just about everyone. Most of these needs were expressed by the participants who were mostly retired. Several also expressed a desire to be part of a community, not just sequestered in an age restricted community. These people are active and engaged. Incidentally, some had been in North Myrtle Beach for years and some were recent transplants.

What does it mean to appeal to visitors?

Great communities are memorable communities. North Myrtle Beach, as part of the Grand Strand, is a tourist destination. That fact can't be denied. Several citizens pointed that out in our sessions. We were constantly reminded that we can't forget the beach or the ocean or the importance of that draw to the local economy. But what keeps them coming back? Besides the beach, there is shopping, restaurants, golf, and night life. There is also an experiential component – a vacation there should be memorable. Part of what makes the experience memorable is the unique character of the place. Deciding what that character is going to be is the hard part. Many of the participants spoke to wanting to improve the quality and visual appeal of tourist related businesses and facilities. Some spoke to what they perceive as being "tacky" or "ugly". It was clear the participants realize the region depends on tourism but wanted to improve the experience for those visitors and, by extension, for themselves as permanent residents.

What do we mean by discernable centers?

Great communities have a "heart" both literally and figuratively. Right now, most people feel that North Myrtle Beach does not have a real 'center' or 'core' that is the 'heart' of the community. There are 'strips' along Highway 17 and Ocean Boulevard but not a real downtown. We heard the idea of a strong Main Street or downtown experience expressed by many in the work sessions. This idea is achievable. The existing Main Street seems to be the most appropriate area for this to happen. The idea can be achieved when the Public Realm is given first priority and all infill and redevelopment reinforces the Public Realm. This area must primarily be walkable, with automobiles taking a lower priority. This area must be unique and beautiful with a cohesive streetscape. It must remain unique and not allowed to become over-designed or bland. It must look like it was made to last and that it is loved.

What do we mean by discernable edges?

Great communities have an identifiable edge that is part of their overall image. You know when you get there and you know when you leave. Currently, it is very hard to know if you are in Myrtle Beach, North Myrtle Beach, Atlantic Beach, or Horry County. Everything blends together with no obvious changes in character, style, or sense of place. It is relatively easy to put up City Limit signs, as some have requested. City Limit signs will tell you when you are coming or going, but do nothing to speak to a sense of place. It is more difficult to cultivate a perceivable sense of place, where you innately know when you are crossing over from one place to another. More than one person in the sessions spoke to the idea of being different than, or better than, Myrtle Beach. This could be a goal as redevelopment and changes to the public realm occur.

What are the elements of a beautiful public realm?

Great communities place a very high value on the public realm. They do this because our streets, parks, plazas and other common open space areas define what is really the city – what belongs to everyone. Our public realm is the place where we get to be citizens and neighbors. This is where we greet our neighbors, brush elbows with our fellow citizens and speak to total strangers.

In most cases, when we refer to the Public Realm we are speaking of our streets. A beautiful public realm is not dominated by clutter and it makes all users feel comfortable, safe, and secure whether they are in a car, on a motor cycle, on a bicycle, or on foot. The City has a "Complete Streets" policy but implementation should be an on-going priority. For example, the City's Annual Report states there are 150 miles of streets but only 60 miles of sidewalks. That means less than half the streets have sidewalks. Several citizens spoke to the clutter of signs along Highway 17 as well as the lack of what could be termed as "meaningful architecture". The beautification of Highway 17, bike lanes, and sidewalks ranked high in the various discussion groups.

Great communities think about trees in the public realm. They do this because the urban tree canopy provides shade for the pedestrian and reduces heat build-up from vast paved surfaces. They also provide an element of beauty, provide seasonal change, provide human scale, and can protect pedestrians from adjacent traffic.

"The public realm, as the common world, gathers us together and yet prevents our falling over each other, so to speak. What makes mass society so difficult to bear is not the number of people involved, or at least not primarily, but the fact that the world between them has lost its power to gather them together, to relate and to separate them."
Hannah Arendt, sociologist

What do we mean by connected streets?

Great communities strive to create a connected street network. They do this because a web of interconnected streets, with shorter block lengths, is more efficient and provides more choices for routes which translates to easier walking and bicycling and more dispersed (less congested) vehicular traffic.

A well-connected street network can provide better access to services and greater mobility. It can also provide more direct and even shorter routes between various destinations. Often, a connected network of streets considers pedestrians, bikers, and transit riders, in addition to automobiles. With a connected grid, drivers (including emergency vehicles) have more opportunities to switch to different routes and avoid delay when there is congestion, an accident, or construction. With a well-connected grid, it is also possible to make some trips without putting a burden on major arterials. Conversely, poorly-connected streets patterns can concentrate the majority of traffic on the major arterials. A system of compact blocks can also increase the opportunities for walking or bicycling.

For the most part, North Myrtle Beach is built out and the street network is in place. Unfortunately, most of the City has only moderately connected streets with very long block lengths and few sidewalks. As areas redevelop or as new areas are developed a more connected and complete street grid should be given high priority.

North Myrtle Beach

Charleston

Savannah

The street network of North Myrtle Beach compared to other communities.
For the most part, North Myrtle Beach is built out and the street network is in place.

How does the City safely accommodate automobiles?

Great communities think about lane widths. They do this because tighter lanes help control the speed of vehicles and reduce the pedestrian crossing distances, resulting in safer streets. When lanes are too wide they encourage higher speeds, regardless of posted speed limits. Narrower streets also help create a comfortable pedestrian scale.

Great communities think about vehicle speeds. They do this because streets are not safe or comfortable for pedestrians and bicyclists when cars are whizzing by at excessive speeds. Great communities use both design (including on-street parking) and posted speed limits to tame traffic, as posted speed limits do not work by themselves. Pedestrians and cyclists are much more susceptible to serious injury in high speed areas.

Great communities control street clutter. They do this because less visual clutter from signs and utilities makes the street easier and safer to navigate and more appealing for pedestrian travel. Reducing the clutter from excess signs, utility poles and wires also makes the street more beautiful. The City has worked with Santee Cooper on placing electrical underground and those efforts should be on-going.

How does the City safely accommodate pedestrians?

Great communities provide great sidewalks. They do this because it is important to build streets that make pedestrians feel safe and comfortable so that people will consider walking as a real option. Great sidewalks are often separated from the traffic with planters or verges with street trees or on-street parking to provide a better pedestrian experience. They also need to be wide enough to accommodate everyone.

Great communities consider how people cross the street. They do this because well-designed curb ramps, crosswalks, crossing signals, and refuge areas make crossing the street safer and more comfortable for the pedestrian. Pedestrian crossings can also have a calming effect on traffic.

How does the City safely accommodate bicyclists?

Great communities accommodate bicyclists of all ages and skills. The public placed a high priority on both bike paths (off-street, including multi-use paths) and bike lanes (on-street including dedicated bike lanes and share rows) in the public workshops. Bicycle facilities may include Multi-Use Trails, Protected Bike Lanes, Bike Lanes, Buffered Bike Lanes, Green Bike Lanes, or Sharrows. Bicycle facilities could include Bike Boxes, Wayfinding Signs, HAWK Beacons (High-intensity Activated crossWalK), and Bicycle Parking and Fixit Stands. As has been stated elsewhere, trips on bicycles can reduce vehicle trips and alleviate strain on major arterials.

How does the City safely accommodate public transit?

Great communities plan for different kinds of transportation. They do this because relying solely on the automobile excludes a significant portion of the population from the ability to get around. It also increases the carbon footprint of a community. Besides, more people can be more mobile (and even use less energy) when there are opportunities to walk, bicycle, or ride a streetcar, bus, or train. The public mentioned the idea of improved transit, trolley services, and shuttles. All of these opportunities should be explored.

Although not part of public transit, many citizens expressed a solution for how to deal with golf carts on City streets. This is a transportation alternative. We suggest that this be addressed by either eliminating them or providing for them intentionally with appropriate rules, guidelines, and physical accommodations. This is a safety concern that should be considered in a proactive manner.

Specific Issues that we recommend be addressed in the Comprehensive Plan

1) Main Street or Town Center: Some type of pedestrian-centric commercial, entertainment, and dining district could give North Myrtle Beach its 'heart'. For this to occur, the City may need to address mixed use development, heights, setbacks, parking, and architectural character is a very specific intentional way to achieve the desired results.

2) Land Use Issues: An appropriate mix of residential, commercial, civic, and industrial uses needs to be explored to ensure the City stays balanced. The city needs to explore Mixed Use development, redevelopment potential, possible overlay districts, and uses that achieve the goals of being more family-friendly and attractive to seniors while still making visitors feel welcome.

3) Redevelopment Strategies: Many properties in the City are older, in bad repair, and may have outlived their time of useful service. Many of these are automobile centric, with numerous curb cuts and surface parking areas between the street and the building. The Comprehensive Plan should address redevelopment strategies that include land use, parking, setbacks, access management, and character.

4) Annexation: There several areas that are surrounded by the City of North Myrtle Beach that are still part of Horry County. These areas, commonly referred to as "doughnut holes", fall under different guidelines and requirements than the surrounding City properties. The City should develop a comprehensive strategy for addressing these properties in order to ensure cohesive development within what is either in the City or perceived as being in the City.

Also, there are edge conditions where parcels outside the City limits may be developed in the foreseeable future. The City should also develop a comprehensive strategy for addressing these properties in order to ensure cohesive development along their fringe.

Another issue that may need to be addressed is Atlantic Beach. Should the need to make a decision on the annexation of Atlantic Beach arise, the City needs a strategy and approach for dealing with that issue and all the ramifications of that decision, whatever it may be.

5) Residential Development: There was much discussion in the workshops and stakeholder meetings about the type, quality, and character of residential development in the City. While a very small minority within the citizens who participated advocated for less density, the majority of citizens saw the advantages of more dense residential development and the unsustainable costs and impacts of sprawl. With housing there should be choices that accommodate different income levels and the different stages of one's life.

6) Complete Streets: Although the City was one of the first in the region to implement a Complete Streets Policy,

there is still much work to be done in terms of implementation. The Comprehensive Plan should address access management, thoroughfare standards, utilities, stormwater, street trees, sidewalks, and bicycle lanes/paths. Specifically, there should be a strategy for retrofitting existing streets to be "complete" with the addition of sidewalks, bike lanes, etc. Factors outside the public right-of-way that influence this include setbacks, heights, signage, and parking. These issues should be addressed holistically as they impact the public realm.

7) Architectural Character: During the sessions, especially related to the discussion surrounding the Visual Preference Survey, the idea of architectural style, character, and quality emerged as an important issue. There was much discussion on design guidelines, materiality, and style. The question of quality came into the discussion as well as many perceived the existing architecture to be "tacky" or seeming to be temporary.

One of the underlying issues was whether or not the City needed staff dedicated to architectural issues or a volunteer board, such as a Design Review Board (DRB) or Board of Architectural Review (BAR). It is our recommendation that the City develop a strategy for ensuring architectural quality. We are not proponents of dictating style or, to some extent, materiality. However, addressing height, mass, and scale are important. Coupled with that are setbacks, parking, signage, and landscaping. Providing a Board, such as a DRB, also allows for public comment and scrutiny of proposed projects.

8) Economic Development: A City can't be allowed to be stagnant. To be stagnant is to begin dying. Economic development is crucial to the on-going success of a community. There was much discussion as to the types of economic development that were most appropriate for North Myrtle Beach. Should the ED be tourism related? Should it be manufacturing? Should it be High Tech? Should it be sports related? This is not really a Comprehensive Plan issue, except in terms of providing sites that have the entitlements or ability to be developed for various ED uses. The City should have a strategy, however, that addresses Economic Development in a holistic way, with cooperation and input from Horry County.

9) Parks and Open Space: Open space preservation and conservation is a very important component of any responsible comprehensive plan or land use strategy. This was an issue that was raised often by the citizens as being

a high priority. Depending on the scale, open space may provide multiple benefits such as enhanced water and air quality, improved wildlife habitat, decreased stormwater run-off and the beauty of natural areas, such as scenic vistas or corridors.

Open Space areas may contain resources that benefit the public health, safety and welfare, as well as provide increased biological diversity and other natural functions and values. In addition, open space can provide additional opportunities for resource protection and active or passive recreation.

It is recommended that the City increase its efforts to preserve open space appropriately – not to block development but to enhance it. It is further recommended that, when possible, open space areas be permanently protected through conservation easements or deed restrictions.

10) Sports and Recreation: The City has done a great job recently with providing more opportunities for recreational activities across all age groups and skill levels. There is a potential for increasing year-round visitors through recreational venues. This could bring tournaments and other year round activities to the City. It is recommended that capitalizing on opportunities for land acquisition and development of recreational facilities keep pace with growth and development in the area and that recreation as an economic development tool be explored in detail.

"Restore human legs as a means of travel. Pedestrians rely on food for fuel and need no special parking facilities."

Lewis Mumford

"If a city's streets look interesting, the city looks interesting; if they look dull, the city looks dull."

Jane Jacobs

SUMMARY:

North Myrtle Beach is a very unique community. While it is known more for the beach, for Bike Week, and for its abundance of T-Shirt shops and pancake houses it is also a relatively quiet residential community that many people from all walks of life call home. This is one of the few towns in South Carolina where you aren't surprised to enter a shop through the mouth of a shark.

North Myrtle Beach can never forget the role tourism plays in their past, present, and future. However, there are opportunities to improve the quality of life for permanent residents while simultaneously improving the experience of the typical tourist. The leadership and citizens of North Myrtle Beach need to decide what they want to be, as a community, and then work with single minded clarity to achieve that goal. The Comprehensive Plan can be a great tool in the process of achieving that goal.

In the workshops most of the conversation seemed to focus on the quality and character of the public realm. Some of this was the condition and design of the streets themselves and some of it was the private realm elements that impact the public realm, including architecture, signage, and parking. There would be a significant transformation of the entire community if a systemic change can be brought to bear in the public realm through the Comprehensive Plan.

We have enjoyed working with the staff, leadership, and citizens of this community. We have gotten to know your streets, shops, and restaurants better than we might have otherwise. We see untapped potential but we also see the political and social will to make it happen. In our opinion, North Myrtle Beach is at a tipping point and we look forward to seeing what the future holds for this unique coastal community.

IMAGINE NORTH MYRTLE BEACH

So, in closing let's take the Vision for North Myrtle Beach a step further. Let's imagine something that is a bit more outside the box. Imagine, North Myrtle Beach.

Imagine a North Myrtle Beach where everyone lives in efficient, safe, beautiful neighborhoods that include shops, restaurants, schools, and parks – all within a five minute walk of every resident.

Imagine a North Myrtle Beach where you can walk, bicycle, or take public transit to work and where you work in beautiful, efficient, light-filled, carbon-neutral buildings.

Imagine a North Myrtle Beach where the streets are clean and beautiful and comprise a cherished part of your public realm.

Imagine a North Myrtle Beach where you can grow your own food in community gardens, interacting with your neighbors; where you can pick fruit from the trees growing in your parks; and where restaurants and families serve meals prepared with fresh, locally grown, organic food that never saw the back of a semi-truck.

Imagine a North Myrtle Beach where the water is clean; the air is pure; and nature is revered. A place where natural systems and habitat are protected and cultural and natural resources are preserved for all.

Imagine a North Myrtle Beach that is resilient – producing more energy than you use; and where reducing waste, reusing, and recycling are second nature.

Imagine a North Myrtle Beach where the arts are cherished; the creative class is nurtured; and where public art and beauty are ubiquitous and accessible.

Imagine a North Myrtle Beach where history is respected; the innovations of the future are embraced with enthusiasm; and people from all walks of life live sustainably and in harmony.

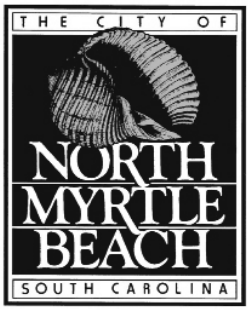
Imagine a North Myrtle Beach where the experience of residents, both young and old, and visitors is an equally rich experience with the needs of one not diminishing the experience of the other.

Imagine, North Myrtle Beach. If you don't imagine it now, it will never happen. So imagine it.

Then act on it.

"When your environment is cluttered, the chaos restricts your ability to focus. Clutter makes you distracted and unable to process information as well as you do in an uncluttered, organized, and serene environment."

Erin Doland



SW SEAMONWHITESIDE | URBAN EDGE STUDIO

Future Land Use Map & Compliance Index

B

APPENDIX

This page intentionally left blank.

FUTURE LAND USE MAP

COMPLIANCE INDEX

Land Use Class	Recommended			Description *(More detail on districts on pages 88-95)*
	Density	Height	Alternative Zoning Districts* **Primary** *(Secondary)*	
Residential Suburban (RS)	5	Not to Exceed 45′	**R-1** *(R-1A or R-1B)*	Define, protect, and provide low density, single-family detached housing; prohibit development that would compromise existing residential characteristics; provide for in-fill and expansion of existing neighborhoods; incorporate property west of the waterway at densities typical of inland development; compatible uses include primarily single-family lots, small farms and farm related uses such as produce stands, and mobile homes on individual lots.
Residential Neighborhood (RN)	5-10	Not to Exceed 60′	**R-2, R-2A, or R-3** *(R-2B, NC)*	Supports a mix of residential uses at medium densities (mostly duplexes, townhomes, and patio homes), as well as multi-family housing up to six stories; also allows infill mixed-use development and neighborhood commercial uses.
Neighborhood Mixed-Use (NMU)	5-12	Not to Exceed 60′	**BC or NC** *(R-1, R-1A, or R-2)*	Intended for neighborhoods serving mixed uses, including commercial and business development in relatively small areas of the community in proximity to residential uses including neighborhoods, resorts, and high-rise residential; maintains a local business environment to serve the permanent population that does not detract from existing residential development; category does not include shopping centers in excess of 50,000 square feet and high-rise construction.
Residential Urban (RU)	11-75	Generally above 60′	**RC or R-4** *(R-4I)*	Allows for high-rise construction; generally includes mid- and high-rise construction above six stories with minimal side and rear yard setbacks; generally encompasses existing high-rise hotel and resort development; above-grade structured parking likely serves these high-density uses.
Mixed-Use (MU)	90	Generally above 30′	**HC or RC** *(NC)*	Intended for larger scale mixed-use development at key transportation nodes and gateways in the community that are well positioned for intense mixed-use development given their access to major transportation corridors; supports the creation of walkable areas where users can park once and access live, work, and play services in close proximity.
Highway Commercial (HC)	75	Not to exceed 50′	**HC** *(GC or NC)*	Broad-based commercial, office, and business classification; intended to provide commercial opportunities to the traveling public and areas in the community where large-scale commercial projects may take place with minimal impact on contiguous residential development; designed to support local shopping regional shopping centers, and business complexes; accommodates a wide range of business and commercial uses clustered where feasible and located for optimum accessibility; mixed use development may occur over time and is encouraged.
Service and Production (Service)	N/A	Not to exceed 50′	**OC or LI**	Designed to accommodate industry and business support activities; generally more appropriately sited west of US Highway 17, away from resort facilities and residential use; includes the Grand Strand Airport.
Civic and Education (CV)	N/A	Not to exceed 50′	**OC or LI** *(R-1)*	Reserved for all municipal uses including schools, fire stations, police stations, city hall, and religious institutions.
Resource, Protection, & Conservation (RPC)	N/A	Not to exceed 50′	**CP** *(R-1, R-1A, or R-1B)*	Intended to preserve and protect scenic and natural resources; provide network of critical open space and non-renewable resources; includes formal parks, informal open spaces, and protecting land directly adjacent to marshes, estuaries, and waterways from intense development.
Marina Mixed-Use (MMU)	5-12	Not to exceed 60′	**GC or LI**** *(R1, R-1A, R-2, R-2A, or R-4)*	Defines those areas where marinas and related uses (docks, dock facilities, storage areas, housing, and restaurants or retail where appropriate) would complement existing land use.
Conservation Community (CC)	10-15	Not to exceed 45′	Future zoning district to be created	Intended to provide an alternative type of development that preserves undisturbed natural areas, creates common open spaces, and has a light impact on the environment; ideally applied to undeveloped greenfield land that may be adjacent to sensitive environmental areas like wetlands and waterways.

**PDD Zoning is available in all districts, ** Subject to § 23-120*

This page intentionally left blank.

AN DRIVE BEACHWEAR

CLUB
SIDEWALK

Appellant Ex 55
Appellant's Future Land Uses Map

Page Number 2440

(refer to native format produced in OneDrive email to Court of Appeals)